

The Eighth Book of

YISRAYL

He who rules as YAHWEH



*Persecuted
But Not Forsaken*

2008

Part II

The Eighth Book Of Yisrayl, Part II
Persecuted But Not Forsaken

A HOUSE OF **YAHWEH** ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2009
By Yisrayl Hawkins

Printed and bound in the United States of America

All Rights Reserved

The House of YAHWEH

The Pillar and Ground of the Truth. I Timothy 3:15

P.O. Box 2498

Abilene, Texas 79604

325-893-5899 325-672-5420

1-800-613-9494

www.YAHWEH.com

hoy@bitstreet.com

Table Of Contents

Dedication.....	Page i	Chapter Ten.....	Page 101
Chapter One.....	Page 1	YAHWEH Is The Only Power #8—“Don’t Keep The Laws Of YAHWEH .” This Teaching First Started With Cain, With Nimrod, Then The Pharisees And The Roman Catholic Church	09/06/08
STDs—The Breaking Of YAHWEH ’s Laws Causes Cancer And Many Other Curses That The World Is Now Suffering	07/05/08	Chapter Eleven.....	Page 110
Chapter Two.....	Page 12	YAHWEH Is The Only Power #9—The World Does Not Know What Or Who They Worship Today. We Know Who We Worship—He’s The Creator Named YAHWEH	09/13/08
Breaking The Laws Of YAHWEH Is Scientifically Proven Today To Be The Cause Of Sickness And Disease	07/12/08	Chapter Twelve.....	Page 121
Chapter Three.....	Page 26	YAHWEH Is The Only Power #10—Only The House Of YAHWEH Keeps The Sabbath Cor- rectly—Here’s The Proof.	09/20/08
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #1—Three Works Going At This Time: The Quartet Pushing De- mocracy, The Religious Little Horn Conquering And To Conquer, And The House Of YAHWEH Bringing The Only Way To Peace	07/19/08	Chapter Thirteen.....	Page 139
Chapter Four.....	Page 39	Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #1—Prophecies Show You The Power, Authority And Love Of YAHWEH For His Creation	10/15/08
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #2—The Charac- teristic Feature Of The House Of YAHWEH And Of The Quartet—Called The Beast Of The Earth	07/26/08	Chapter Fourteen.....	Page 148
Chapter Five.....	Page 49	Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #2—800 Years Of Prophecy—The Temple In Desolation Was Still Standing But The Prophecy Did Come To Pass— See Next Sermon	10/16/08
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #3—The Dream Of Nebuchadnezzar Showing Our Work In This Time Period	08/02/08	Chapter Fifteen.....	Page 159
Chapter Six.....	Page 59	Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #3—The Accuser Of Our Brothers Is Cast Down—That Other Prin- cess, The Abomination Of Desolation Spoken Of By Daniyl The Prophet	10/17/08
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #4—The Moun- tain Of The House Of YAHWEH Is Striking The Toes Of The Feet Of Daniyl 2	08/09/08	Chapter Sixteen.....	Page 170
Chapter Seven.....	Page 70	Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #4—Titus Conquer- ing Jerusalem And The Temple: Taking Its Pos- sessions To His God In Rome	10/18/08
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #5—The Line Is Justice, The Plummet Is Righteousness	08/16/08	Chapter Seventeen.....	Page 181
Chapter Eight.....	Page 80	Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #5—What The Cath- olic Church Calls “Heresy” Is How We Worship Our Father In Heaven	10/20/08
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #6—New Cath- olic Doctrine Forbids The Name Of YAHWEH To Be Used. History Repeats Itself—Acts 4:17.	08/23/08	Feast of Tabernacles	
Chapter Nine.....	Page 91	Feast of Tabernacles	
YAHWEH Is The Only Power #7—“Hurt Not The Oil Or The Wine” The Nations In The Fourth Part Of The Earth Are Now Making Ar- rangements To Protect The Oil And The Wine By Nuclear War	08/30/08		

Chapter Eighteen Page 192 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #6—The Quartet Has Been Given Power To Bring Back Yesterday’s Prices, To Keep The Lifestyle They Love. Feast of Tabernacles 10/21/08	Chapter Twenty-Four Page 251 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #12—Christmas Season: Don’t Let Unconverted Kin Cause You To Disobey Jeremiah 10:1-10 11/22/08
Chapter Nineteen Page 201 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #7—If You Deny The House Of YAHWEH , You Will Be Denied Your Rights To The Kingdom The Last Great Day 10/22/08 am	Chapter Twenty-Five Page 263 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #13—The Holidays Of Satan And The God That Inspires Them 11/29/08
Chapter Twenty Page 211 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #8—The Prophecies Are Sure; You’re A Fool If You Don’t Believe Them The Last Great Day 10/22/08 pm	Chapter Twenty-Six Page 276 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #14—The Work Of YAHWEH Under The Prophet Yahnah (Jonah) The Persecution Similar To These In The Last Days 12/06/08
Chapter Twenty-One Page 218 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #9—Warning To All The World—If You Start Keeping The Laws Of YAHWEH , You Will Get Eternal Life, But You Will Also Be Persecuted By The Other Religions, News Media, Courts, Etc. 10/25/08	Chapter Twenty-Seven Page 289 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #15—The Persecutors And The Persecuted—They Are Both In YAH- WEH ’s Plan For The Building Of Character In His House 12/20/08
Chapter Twenty-Two Page 229 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #10—If You Deny Yahshua Messiah, Then You Deny YAHWEH And You Will Be Denied All Rights 11/01/08	Chapter Twenty-Eight Page 299 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #16—The Energy That Yahweh Puts Forth To Guard His Plan of Salvation 12/27/08
Chapter Twenty-Three Page 240 Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #11—Why We Are Suffering Persecutions: The Reasons Are Wider And Deeper Than Meet The Eyes 11/15/08	Chapter Twenty-Nine Page 309 Testimony Of The Great Kahan Yedidiyah Haw- kins
	Chapter Thirty Page 315 The Seed Of The Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins

But, beloved, we are confident of better things concerning you, indeed things that accompany Salvation, though we speak in this way. For **YAHWEH** is not unrighteous: He will not forget your work and labor of love which you have shown toward His Name, in that you have ministered to the Saints, and do minister. And we want each of you to show this same diligence to the full assurance of HOPE until The End; In order that you do not become slothful; lazy, disinterested, but followers; imitators, of those who, through Faith and patience, inherit the promises.

—Hebrews 6:9-12

Books Of The Holy Scriptures

As Written In *The Book Of YAHWEH*

And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>

Dedication

The Savior, the Prophets and the Apostles, under Inspiration of **YAHWEH**, all spoke about the time period in which we are now living. They all said that the Last Days of man's governments, which are led by the religion that sits on seven hills that would do away with **YAHWEH**'s Laws, would be the worst time of trouble in mankind's history. The inhabitants of the earth are now experiencing the worst diseases, food shortages and economic conditions ever known. And it's going to get worse. Because of the teachings against **YAHWEH**'s Laws, nuclear war will soon engulf the world, starting in and around the great River Euphrates.

Also prophesied for this time period, and taking place right now, is severe persecution against the Only Work of **YAHWEH** on earth, to try and stop the preaching and publishing of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. This is being orchestrated by deceived men and women, leaders of the people, who love the darkness rather than the Light because they have no more cloak to hide their sins. This is due to the greatest Prophecy of all taking place in these Last Days, which is the Work of The House of **YAHWEH**, taking the Message of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom to all nations.

YAHWEH's Last Anointed Witness, Yisrayl Hawkins, is the only man on the face of the earth who was prophesied in advance and authorized and commanded by **YAHWEH** to take His Name and Laws, the Standard of Perfection, to all the world. **YAHWEH** also promised that in spite of the most severe persecution, and all the reproaches that sinful mankind can heap up, the Work of **YAHWEH** done by Yisrayl Hawkins in these Last Days would not be stopped. The Message of **YAHWEH** continues to go out to all the world and before it's over, about two billion will be saved out of Great Tribulation.

The book you are now reading contains six months of Yisrayl Hawkins' sermons. It is jammed full of the Great Wisdom, Knowledge and Understanding from the Awesome Mind of the Creator and Loving Heavenly Father **YAHWEH**. If you will study this book diligently, you will learn exactly what to do, in the words of the Great Apostle Kepha, to save yourselves from this perverse generation.

And now with great thanks, we dedicate this Work to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH**, through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being seeds of the Last Witness, the Seventh Malak, Yisrayl Hawkins.

And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!



To The Reader

Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.



Chapter One

STDs—The Breaking Of YAHWEH's Laws Causes Cancer And Many Other Curses That The World Is Now Suffering 07/05/08

Kahan Gedalyah: Brethren, YAHWEH has great things in store for us. So now I'd like to present to us the World's Greatest Teacher and Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer, Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. We got too much stuff here to cover today so if we go into the night... [laughing] We got so much to bring and such little time to bring it. I think we need to increase the hours, make forty hours a week. [laughing] I heard of that somewhere. Forty hours a week.

2 I wanted to bring something about the school, the school here of a morning. I don't know if you know it or not but it's fantastic. I was just talking about it this morning and how the children—they're so interested, you know, in the learning process here and the way it's presented. If you don't know it, we have it at eight a.m. every Sabbath morning, school for the four years old up to twelve years old. Of course, they're divided into several different groups, boys and girls. We have school for boys and girls.

3 And right now they're talking about, they're teaching about the Ten Commandments. You'd be surprised how much better that makes things at home when the child is taught the Ten Commandments. And the teachers are so much better now, you know. You wouldn't believe how the teachers have improved their skills in teaching and they're really getting through to the children now.

4 I need to bring you something on health too. I do believe that when they started taking iodine

out of the foods and out of the wheat—you got a proper, you could get a proper amount in wheat actually—but when they started taking it out of the foods, I didn't know why, it puzzled me why they were doing it. It's almost like there was an attack on the food supply because there was no reason for it. But then a host of new diseases developed when this started taking place; the refining of the wheat is what I'm speaking of. And a host of new diseases developed, and they started trying to supplement what they were taking out of the wheat, but they were doing it with artificial means so it really didn't help any.

5 But right now, according to all the information we can get, you could really benefit by the cleanses, especially people with diabetes, which almost everybody in the world has right now. [laughing]. I got more coming on that in the sermons because there's a cause for it. But the cleanses that we offer here to you that come from Scripture, in cleansing your bodies, there's nothing better that I know of than that fasting. And of course, the cleanse that goes with it to get you back to health, get your health back, you know, to where you can function and won't be going to the hospital, maybe. [laughing]

6 But iodine is one of the things that looks like, it looks like you really need to put back in your body. Because if you're deficient in it, and that's what the



health books are showing and all the studies that're coming out show this same thing, that if you're deficient in it, it can cause--or maybe not cause, but you have trouble getting rid of certain things that you should. These are ways that **YAHWEH** gave you to protect the body. Unless you have those certain things to protect the body, you have trouble getting rid of that sickness or disease, that curse that is upon you. The body has trouble cleansing itself if you don't have it. And one of those things is the iodine.

7 I'm not going to give you the formula, but you can pick it up. But diabetes is just one of the things that it helps with. And those, I know there're many of you suffering from diabetes at this time. So you might give that a try. There's a simple test for it that they offer and when you take the test, you'd be surprised how deficient you are. They say if you put a spot on your underarm, under your arm, just paint it on there about an inch by inch, maybe, square; if it absorbs it in forty-eight hours you're deficient.

8 My body absorbed it in about an hour and a half. [laughing] So I thought about just pouring me a bathtub full of it--and getting in it and soaking! [laughing] But you can't overdose on it according to all the news or all the information we can get. But you need, you do need to get your body back in shape with it.

9 This is a disappointment, I know, to President Bush and I don't know if he's even heard about it, but I'm sure he has. But the money that he gave to stimulate the economy, that he sent back, the tax money; see what they did with it. Now this is the shape the world is getting into. And I very much respect President Bush on his stand that he takes against fornication and, of course, this is the stand the Scriptures take, the Holy Prophets take.

10 But, this money that's being sent back starting July 2008, it says: *President Bush's economy stimulus package, which appears so far to have been ineffective in stroking the economy to life, is giving an unexpected raise to the porn industry. From an Adult Internet Market Research Company press release: An independent market research firm AIMRCO (Adult Internet Market Research Company) has discovered that many websites focused on adult or erotic material have experienced an upswing in sales in the recent weeks since checks have appeared in millions of Americans' mailboxes across the country.*

11 Growth in membership. ...*"Many of the sites we surveyed have reported a 20-30% growth in membership rates since mid-May when the*

checks were first sent out..." Well, of course, this is disappointing especially to people who are trying to, you know, help the economy. But then this is what's on people's mind now. This should show everyone how far the morals of the United States have gone down.

12 And off course, any Holiness, any Holiness in the world, as I've brought out many times before, it's being attacked. So people are afraid to try to live a Holy life, practice any of the Laws of **YAHWEH**, or even use the Name **YAHWEH**. They are scared because of persecution. And it's a strange thing, but Prophecy shows that you will be persecuted if you have any Holiness, any at all. [laughing] Satan and her religions are attacking all the Holiness in the world, the Holiness of the people, trying to get rid of it.

13 As a result, of course, we see that right there how they're spending money. You would have--I would have thought they would have been buying food supplies, you know. But, what they will do, of course, is what is shown in Scripture that, you know, when the food runs out, they'll start trying to steal it. And they'll start burning buildings and fighting and killing people trying to, and searching their homes to try to get what they should have gotten instead of pornography, you know. [laughing]

14 Also what comes with it is *Herpes Causes Brain Cancer*. [laughing] They've pinned this down. I'll bring you this news. *No place to hide...* This herpes, there're several articles coming out on this and how herpes is entering the brain, enters the brain and actually causes brain cancer. Now, I've been bringing you this for years. And when I bring these news articles, I'm not just bringing you the news. What I want you to catch onto is the fact that we are in a time period that was prophesied.

15 Now, the Prophecy, if **YAHWEH** can foretell thousands of years ago what is going to take place in this time period, He must be a pretty smart Being; don't you agree? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And He has, He has pinpointed this time period. He's told you everything that's going to take place in this time period and how man's governments are actually going to destroy themselves and why.

16 And of course, herpes being in the brain and causing cancer that's one of the things. The confusion it causes before it causes cancer though, is running the world right now. The confusion is running the world, you know. Not a sensible or not sensible minds, but confused minds due to the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And, and you're going to understand it more before this sermon is over, I hope.

17 And if you see **YAHWEH**'s Plan, you should carry it out of here with the belief that you are a part of that Plan. That He's actually calling you at this time period. You wouldn't be here if He wasn't calling you. Now even if He's not and you start keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you will be recognized by **YAHWEH** and He will give you a job. He won't overlook your Righteousness, He promises that.

18 And you might remember, too, that when you leave here today you should take this lesson with you and you should concentrate on it. What you learn here today, it's very important that you get what I'm here to bring you today and to concentrate on it this afternoon. Don't, don't run out and get on your telephone and start calling worldly people and waste your time like this and totally forget about the Message that **YAHWEH** just got through giving you.

19 Try to add to that Message. Go over it again and again, and get in the classes and try to improve yourself for a position in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, because it's only a few months away, brethren. You may not believe that, but you will very soon now. Just a few days and you're going to start believing it. Remember this lesson. Know that you're a part of it.

20 Know that **YAHWEH** is calling you out of this world to keep you from suffering such brain tumors and sickness and disease that we're bringing on ourselves, that the world is bringing on itself. And He tells you who it is that's bringing this on you. He tells you it's the religions in **Revelation 18** and He's saying, "Come out of there, come out of them, they're sinning. And their sins, they're causing you to sin and in so doing causing these curses to come upon you." Curses, such as sickness and disease.

21 **Revelation 18:1-5**, He's trying to get you to come out of the world. So for heaven's sakes, try to, try to pay attention to this, this afternoon. Let it stay in your mind what is brought today. Rehearse it and maybe make it a part of you. Try to improve yourself.

Know that YAHWEH is calling you out of this world to keep you from suffering such brain tumors and sickness and disease that we're bringing on ourselves, that the world is bringing on itself.

22 Now this article here that I want to bring you. It's great news; it's great news for us, because we see the Prophecies coming to pass. It says, *Shocking New South African AIDS Statistics Show Two Million More Than Previously Thought. Shocking new AIDS statistics reveal that 2 million more South Africans are infected with HIV than the most recent government estimates show.*

23 ...According to statistics released by the Development Bank of South Africa (DBSA) more than 7.6 million South Africans are HIV positive... Right now. ...2.2 million more than the Department of Health's figures for 2007 state. Of these, about 6.1 million are the economically active people between the ages of 20 and 64, who could contribute to the country's economy... But, of course, they can't now, 6.1 million can't contribute because they are HIV positive, which means they're dying rapidly, rapidly dying. Their bodies are being taken over by these parasites and they're going down rather rapidly.

24 7.6 million South Africans are HIV positive... Right now. ...More than 27 percent of men and women aged between 20 and 64 are HIV positive. More than 92,000 babies have been infected either perinatally or through mother's milk... Through the mother's milk. ...in the past year... That's just in the past year. ...Nearly 722,000 people have died of AIDS-related diseases in the past year, bringing the total number of such deaths since 2003 to more than 3.7 million.

25 ...1.2 million of the country's 1.49 million orphans have lost their parents to AIDS... Did you get that? ...1.2 million of the country's 1.49 million orphans have lost their parents to AIDS and this number is expected to increase by more than 336,000 this year... Now that is the epidemic that we're having and it's not just in Africa, brethren, it's all over the world.

26 *Almost every minute...* This is a new article, another news article. *Almost every minute...* Now. ...of every day a baby is born with HIV. *Almost every minute of every day a baby is born with HIV passed on by his or her mother during pregnancy, labor or upon delivery.*

27 In 2007 ...almost 400,000 babies came into the world destined to live an appallingly shortened life with the virus... Some of them won't even ...see their second birthday.. Every minute of every day a baby is born with HIV. Another one. This came out 10th of April, 2007.

28 That's the news. That's what Yahshua predicted. That's what **Revelation 18** is telling us. Come out of her so you won't suffer these things.

Now if you stay in it, if you stay in the world or try to go back and get in the world again, you need to read **Yechezqyah Chapter 18**. It tells you that if you turn from this Righteousness that **YAHWEH** is giving you; Yahshua said, "Worse things will come upon you." It's going to, you can believe that. Yechezqyah says, "None of your Righteousness will be remembered." If you don't straighten yourself up now, brethren, you won't have a time later to straighten yourself up and be a part of this joyous world that **YAHWEH** is going to bring.

29 *Pittsburgh, January 17, 2008. A New Strategy to Hunt for Human Viruses...* Now this is January. Now this is our science today, brethren. I've been telling you this for forty years that they're going or what they're hunting for right now, and they've just began to hunt for it. But they're finding what I told them they would find. And the reason they're hunting for this right now is because I told a team of about six or seven doctors, sitting right here in this building, plus a number of lab technicians, sitting here in this building, I told them what to look for. I told them where the diseases were coming from.

30 When they got back to their working areas and started again, they started finding evidence of what I told them they would find. Now that was several years ago. Now, now they're bringing these things, these discoveries to light. The House of **YAHWEH** will never get credit for it except from **YAHWEH** Himself. [laughing] But the world, they'll take this credit of course. I really don't care. We just know that **YAHWEH** told you first. Right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 OK, *January 17, 2008. A new strategy to hunt for human viruses described in this week's issue of the journal Science by the husband-and-wife team who found the cause of Kaposi's sarcoma has revealed a previously unknown virus...* Previously unknown virus now. ...*strongly associated with another rare but deadly skin cancer called Merkel cell carcinoma...*

32 It says this is a decade's effort of research. ...*"This is the first polyomavirus to be strongly associated with a particular type of human tumor"...* Of human tumor... What's causing tumor? What is causing tumor? It's STDs that're causing tumor. And this is what I told the lab technicians and the doctors that is causing all of these diseases.

33 I said, at that time, I think ninety-eight percent of the sickness and disease today is caused by STDs, viruses that we have created ourselves by breaking the Laws of **Leviticus 18** and, of course, the Laws of **Exodus 20**, which gives you the Ten Commandments.

34 Now in this one right here, it says, *Contagious Cancers...* Contagious Cancers. ...*Scientists are only beginning to discover...* It says, ...*the hidden role of some viruses and bacteria...* In cancers. What started this was just what I told you; we told them what to look for. We told them what to look for, and now they're finding what we told them they would find. That is, the fulfillment and the Great Knowledge and Wisdom that is found in **YAHWEH's** Holy Scriptures that He inspired for His People, for you; not the world, but for you. He inspired them for you so you would start believing Him and start following His Laws and then He could guide you to perfection and give you a job, an eternal job in His Kingdom.

35 Well here's what this says now. ...*The almond-shaped lump on Brian Hill's throat didn't make sense to him. The doctor said it was a symptom of advanced oral cancer, but Hill had never smoked a cigarette...* Now I read you that article before. Well, the point in this whole article is that it's not being caused by smoking cigarettes, not being caused by smog unless that smog is carrying an STD. [laughing]

36 ...*Scientists suspected long ago that cancer could be an infectious disease. 19th century physicians observed that cervical cancer was common among prostitutes, and rare among nuns...* Well, this gave them a clue right there, [laughing] but they didn't take a hold of it. ...*A second group...* Let me see. ...*More than 20 million women will be infected with papilloma virus this year...* Papilloma virus is one of the causes of, of course, cervical cancer.

36 But now they're finding out it's the cause of many more cancers. Cervical cancer they know, they know this for sure now, scientists know for sure that cervical cancer is caused by adultery. Adultery. **YAHWEH** says don't commit adultery. Cervical cancer is caused by committing adultery, and they know it. Now they can preach it along with us. They probably won't, but they could.

37 *A second group of cancer-causing viruses, hepatitis B and C...* You thought that wouldn't cause anything didn't you? Hepatitis? It doesn't amount to anything. [laughing] Go ahead, go ahead and kiss her. The sore's all dried up now on her lip, go ahead, or on his lip. Called the kissing disease. ...*attack the liver...* This one attacks the liver. They've just found this out now.

38 *A second group of cancer-causing viruses, hepatitis B and C, attacks the liver where*

they take over healthy cells and also cause inflammation that further damages the cells. Millions of people carry these viruses with virtually no symptoms... But they go around kissing and hugging and other things. ...but the 10 percent of patients who suffer chronic liver inflammation have an increased chance of developing cancer, cirrhosis or liver failure.

39 ...The Kaposi virus illustrates how viruses can cause cancer without being detected. In addition to taking over some cells to use as "hosts", the Kaposi virus quietly kills neighboring cells, allowing cancer to spread without any genetic "fingerprint" left behind. "It is possible that the actual cancers that are linked to viral infections are much more common than we realized"... He said, the actual cause of it. Well, of course, it's caused by STDs as I just got through showing you, but they're knowing it now. They're finding this out.

40 This next article says, it says, *Viruses Found in Lung Tumors*... Now, viruses found in lung tumors. Of course, this is the one they were blaming mostly on smoking cigarettes, of course. And smoking cigarettes is dangerous, it really hurts your health, but it wasn't the cause. And I've been telling you this for years now, at least forty years. What is the cause of it is STDs; that's what the Scripture shows. It doesn't show that smoking causes it. It shows that STDs cause it. I don't care what the scientists want to tell you, what you need to do is rely on what the Scripture says and you will be ten times higher and above those of the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 Somebody wrote me a letter this week and said he was dealing with someone in our group. And said that, "from dealing with your group in the past, I can see that anyone who reads The Prophetic Word is a step above most people". Yeah. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] this came from a worldly person, by the way. Praise **YAHWEH**.

42 *Viruses Found in Lung Tumors. Common viruses might contribute to lung cancer... It says. ...Researchers have found evidence that two common viruses may be lurking behind some cases of lung cancer: human papilloma virus (HPV), already recognized as a cause of cervical cancer, and the measles virus...* Measles. Has anyone here had the measles? Raise your hand. Is that all? Praise **YAHWEH**.

43 You're gonna be surprised about this article. ...As much as 20% of the world's cancers

have been linked to infections. In addition to the connection between HPVs and cervical cancer, chronic infection by hepatitis -B and -C... Now, which they've just discovered, remember. ...contribute to liver cancer, and the bacterium *Helicobacter pylori* has been associated with stomach cancer. Stomach cancer. Having stomach trouble? Are you having stomach trouble? Listen. Listen closely. I'm going to tell you what caused it, or what may have caused it, maybe about ninety-nine percent of it.

44 ...In February, researchers reported viral genome sequences found in an aggressive form of skin cancer called Merkel cell... We just got through reading that. ...Merkel cell carcinoma.

45 ...although it remains to be seen precisely how the virus contributes to skin cancer. "There's reason to believe that there are more tumours that have a viral origin," says Galloway. "I think there is growing interest in this field"... This viral genome, it is caused by a virus, of course. And it's called in the Scriptures, it's called an abomination. It's called an abomination. And this virus right here you get from breaking one of the Laws of **Leviticus 18** or one of the Laws in **Exodus 20**. Virals, that's how you pick them up. That's how you cause them to enter your body. Now keep listening closely because I'm gonna show you how you get these things.

46 This was a study that was done in Israel. *Samuel Ariad of the Soroka Medical Center in Beer Sheva, Israel...* I've mentioned Beersheba, Israel to you a number of times because my brother moved from the Salt Sea, near the Salt Sea to near Beersheba, Israel where, of course, at that time the Apostle Kepha's old house was discovered. The Apostle "Peter" as the *King James Version* calls him, his old house was discovered, and on the door of that house, the doorpost of that house, the words in rock, in a rock plaque was found on that doorpost saying **Bayit YAHWEH**, which was **The House of YAHWEH**.

47 So we know--and that's when we first found out that the Apostles were known, their Work, every one of their Works. There've been three others found after that as was brought out in the booklet. I think it was the booklet, *Who is Lord God? Who is Baal?* I believe, but three others were discovered. But all of the Apostles, their Work, each one of their Work was known as The House of **YAHWEH** or **Bayit YAHWEH**.

48 Well, ...in Beer Sheva, Israel and his col-

leagues began by analyzing tumors taken from 65 lung cancer patients. They found evidence of measles... Evidence of measles, now. Now this is measles that they had, [laughing] you know, maybe twenty, forty years back. And they thought they were over it. It's like, you know, when we were fighting the syphilis and I said, are you sure that penicillin really kills it? Because whether you doctored it with a salve or penicillin or whatever, it disappeared. And of course, they put the word out they had a cure for syphilis because it disappeared. They couldn't find it anymore.

49 The same thing with measles. ...*They found evidence of measles virus protein in about half of their samples. The work provides the first hint that the measles virus may contribute to lung cancer, and follows on Ariad's previous studies showing a possible association between the measles virus and a cancer of the lymph tissue called Hodgkin's disease...* Hodgkin's disease. That was named after the scientist that found it, of course, and I'm sure you are familiar with Hodgkin's disease. It attacks pretty much everything in the body and leaves the body almost totally helpless.

50 But I want to read you something here. *Hodgkin's disease. A type of cancer characterized by progressive, chronic inflammation and enlargement of the lymph nodes of the neck, armpits, groins, and mesentery by enlargement of the spleen and, occasionally...* Let me start over there. ...*by enlargement of the spleen and occasionally of the liver and the kidneys and by lymphoid infiltration along the blood vessels...* So you can see it pretty well attacks the whole nervous system, all the cardiovascular system, the lymph nodes, even the sinus cavities it attacks.

51 Now this measles now, I don't know if you remember what measles are, but it's a disease in, are you listening closely? Measles was a disease found, and is still found today, in pork or swine. Measles, yes. I'm reading this from the dictionary or from an encyclopedia actually. [laughing] *A disease in swine and other animals caused by the larvae of certain tapeworms of the genus Taenia...* It's actually; I think it's pronounced te-ne-a. ...*of the genus Taenia, the larvae that cause measles in swine and other animals and that upon maturation produce trichinosis in humans...*

52 I know if you read the booklet "These May You Eat," or something. I think that's

what we named it, "These May You Eat [*Health YAHWEH's Way*], we covered the clean and the unclean in there. And I talked a lot, at that time, about information that I got in the fifties when I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories. And, of course, this was a going thing at that time, trichinosis, the worm trichina that you get from eating pork but also you can get the larvae by hugging a pig, kissing a pig if you want to. [laughing] You can get the larvae then it hatches out in the stomach and then you get a big enough dose of it and it can kill you. If it hatches out all at once and it attacks your inward parts then it can kill you very easily.

53 ...*Trichinae, a tapeworm like genus, trichinae parasite...* It's a parasite that lives in the man or woman after it gets in there, of course. It's not supposed to be there, and it wouldn't get there if you'd do what **YAHWEH** tells you to do. But it lives in mankind, a parasite in mankind once it gets there. Trichinosis is, of course, the infection or infestation, I mean, of this tapeworm into the man or woman's body.

54 If you'll turn over to **Leviticus Chapter 11**, I'm gonna go through this totally because we want this sermon to go on the television. So I want everyone to notice what I'm saying because today, I doubt very seriously if one percent of the people know that the Holy Scriptures that they, the world, the religions of the world claim to live by, know that this verse is in here, but it's throughout the Holy Scriptures. And those who do know about it and they ask the preachers, the preachers tell them, "Well, Jesus came to cleanse the pig." And of course, he did a poor job of it because that sucker is really infected worse today than he was then. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We better get him to come back and work on him again, I think.

55 Well, in **Leviticus 11:7** it says, **And the pig, although it has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud...** Which is a sign that it is unclean to you.

56 **Verse 8, Their meat you shall not eat, and their carcass you shall not touch. They are unclean to you.** One of the Apostles said in, I think it's **I Corinthians**, touch not. Let's go over to **Isayah 66**, he says, "Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you." Notice, he says it's unclean unto you. The pig, pork, is unclean unto you.

57 The measles, the measles virus comes

from pork, from eating pork; from handling a dead pig will get it to you because it comes immediately off of them when the pig dies. But getting their saliva in your face or mouth, you can get a dose of it right there, the measles virus. And of course, once it mixes with mankind it can cause an epidemic. Now we got shots that stopped all of that, right? [laughing] In a pig's eye, we do.

58 In **Isayah 66, Isayah 66 and verse 17**. I doubt if they know this Scripture's here too. But in Isayah, the Great Prophet Isayah was inspired to write. **Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves...** Now notice, he's speaking of people, religions here that actually make up a way to supposedly sanctify themselves, speaking of those who try to sanctify themselves but they keep breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. So they're not really sanctifying their selves from sickness or disease. They keep spreading the sickness and disease.

59 The other day I was noticing on the news they had a commercial about cigarette smoking and how people had gone from cigarette smoking in public to chewing this--putting this Copenhagen in their mouth. And they took a close up of this boy's face as he pulled his lip out and dropped this cud, chewing tobacco in his mouth, and I thought, I wondered how many people vomited about that time when they saw that, but it was upsetting. But anyway, I noticed his face, and you talk about the difference in people who have come away from eating that kind of stuff, their complexion and how much healthier they look than people who eat it.

60 Then, if you could have seen that and looked in the mirror at the same time, you would see the difference in yourself. If you've been off of pork long, you'd see the great difference in yourself, your complexion and everything than what they were showing on that television in this close-up. Most of the time they don't get that close up with the camera so you can't tell how sick the world is until you look closely.

61 But here he says, **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves...** Not **YAHWEH** doing it with His Laws, but they're doing it on their terms, trying to sanctify and purify themselves. **...in the gardens...** That is, like the Garden of Eden, which means, remember I brought that out, a House of **YAHWEH**, these are gardens, means religious organizations. In the religious organizations, **...following after the priests...** Following priests or preachers. **...in the**

midst of those who eat swine's flesh... That's pork, the pig. **...that which is offered to gods...** Or offered by gods as it should be. Offered by the gods like it was offered to Adam and Eve by Satan. We'll see that in just a moment. **...and the rodent will be consumed together, says YAHWEH.**

62 If you turn back to **Isayah 65. Isayah 65 and verse 3. Isayah 65:3. A people who provoke Me...** No, let's look at **verse 2.**

63 **Isayah 65:2. I have spread out My Hands all the day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way which is not right, after their own thoughts...** See, purifying themselves, trying to purify themselves, make up their own way of life.

64 **Verse 3, A people who provoke Me to anger continually to My Face; who sacrifice in...** Their churches, in their religious organizations. There's the word **gardens** again **...and burn incense on alters of brick;**

65 **Verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** That is Halloween, practicing Halloween or celebrating the pagan festival of Halloween. **...who eat swine's flesh...** You can't get away from this, it's not a mistranslation by any means. So there's no way that they can justify themselves along with the Holy Scriptures, except say, "Jesus cleansed it for me so I can eat it now," which, of course, is totally unscriptural.

66 **...who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things...** That is, these parasites, the larvae, the measles--measles that they're now finding out is causing Hodgkin's disease and many other things. They'll find out later that this is causing many other things besides this, even certain types of diabetes.

67 **...the broth of abominable things is... In their foods, unclean foods. ...in their vessels...**

68 **Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself!...** Don't come around here. Don't come around here. We don't want you in our county. [laughing] We're "holier" than you, so we don't want you here. That's what they're saying. Notice, He even gives you the words they're saying to you.

69 Who say to **YAHWEH's** People, **...Stand by yourself! Do not come near me for I am holier than you!...** I'm more religious than you. My religious church is more religious than your church. **...These are a smoke in my nostrils, a fire that burns all the day...** And of course, **YAHWEH** says in **Isayah 66** they will be consumed together along with the swine that they are eating.

70 Let's go back to **Exodus, Exodus 31** and notice here that **YAHWEH** sanctifies His People. The way He sanctifies you, of course, is by teaching you His Laws.

71 And He says in **Exodus 31:13**. He says, **Speak also to the children of Israyl saying; Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for they are a sign... They are a sign of what? ...a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know... That you may know. ...that I am YAHWEH Who sanctifies you... Who sets you apart for a job. This is Exodus 31:13 found on page 71.**

72 He says, **...My Sabbaths you shall keep for they are a sign... They are a sign of obedience, in fact. ...between Me and you... Anyone who wants to keep My Sabbaths. If you remember, He says to Israyl, He said, "If a Gentile wants to come into the camp let him be circumcised and let him keep My Sabbath and he will have a name equal to sons and daughters."** Anyone who wants to be a part of **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. It's not barred from anyone, the only thing, they must keep His Laws, the same as anyone else.

73 **...a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am YAHWEH Who sanctifies... Sets you apart for a Holy use. That's what the word sanctifies means. Sanctifies you. ...I am YAHWEH Who sanctifies you... By teaching you the Laws, of course.**

74 Keep that in mind and turn over to **I Yahchanan. I Yahchanan**. Just before you get to **Revelation**, after **Kepha**, page 965. Keep in mind now, it's **YAHWEH** Who is sanctifying you, setting you apart for this job that you're soon going to take over--it's going to. He's preparing you right now, and it is very close at hand now. I'm very joyous about it myself because I know it's very close at hand when we're going to receive these jobs promised to us in **Revelation 20**, but promised also in **Genesis 1**.

75 **I Yahchanan 3**, if you've got it; page 965. **I Yahchanan 3** and notice **verse 10**. Now remember what He said back there, "Keep My Sabbaths for this is a sign that you will know that I Am **YAHWEH**." If you do this you're going to know that I Am **YAHWEH** Who sets you apart for this Holy use.

76 Now here, the Apostle Yahchanan says, or John as the *King James Version* has it. **I Yahchanan 3:10. In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest... That is, it's made known who is set apart to YAHWEH and who is set apart to the devil.**

77 **In this, the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest... It's made known. ...Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH...**

78 If you look back up to **I Yahchanan 3:7-8**, he says, **Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...**

79 Look at **verse 8**, **But, He who commits sin... Or practices breaking the Laws of YAHWEH. ...is of the devil.**

80 And in **verse 10**, remember He says they sanctify themselves. If you keep My Laws you'll know it's Me that is offering you a job. That's what He said.

81 **Verse 10**, now. **In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest. Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH... What's he speaking of here? He's speaking of breaking the Laws, sin.**

82 **I Yahchanan 3:4. Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws, for sin is the transgression of the Laws. You get that?**

83 **Verse 6, Whoever abides in YAHWEH does not sin...**

84 **Verse 8, He who commits sin is of the devil... This manifests the ones who belong to YAHWEH, those who practice Righteousness.**

85 **Verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH are manifest... If a person is not keeping His Laws, if they're not coming to YAHWEH's House, if they're not keeping the Holy Sabbath, they're not sanctified by YAHWEH. They're not sanctified by the Creator.**

86 How much does that limit, limit the people right there? How many people actually keep the Seventh Day Sabbath in the world? Not very many at all. A few Seventh Day Adventists are still trying to, but they're not keeping it right. A few Jews are trying to, but they're not keeping the Sabbath correctly. Only The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren, and this is the promise in the Holy Scriptures, of those who keep the Commandments after the testimony, or being taught by the testimony of Yahshua. That limits it to this place right here, totally. [applause]

87 The Jews are not keeping the Sabbath the way **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath. The Jews have sanctified themselves. They're trying to sanctify themselves by their own means, by their Talmud. All Israel is doing that. There're a lot of people asking questions over there right now because The House of **YAHWEH** is there. [laughing] And that's the reason they're asking

these questions. “Why aren’t we following it the way the Scripture says, the Holy Scriptures say? And they’re telling them, the rabbis are telling them, “You can’t follow it that way, you can’t keep those Laws that way; it’s impossible.”

88 That’s the same way Christianity is telling them, you know. “You got to have this Talmud.” It’s a strange thing, but Abraham was before the Talmud and yet he kept the Laws, perfectly. [laughing] A few other Prophets were before the Talmud too.

89 **In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest...** It’s made known who they are. ...**Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH, and he does not love his brother.**

90 **Verse 11, For this is the Message...** Notice now, notice **verse 11** closely. ...**This is the Message that was taught in the beginning...** This is the same Message right here that was taught in the beginning and they got the same thing, [laughing] they got the same thing from Satan.

91 Let’s go back there. No, wait a minute; let’s proceed on here. Let’s go to **I Yahchanan 2, I Yahchanan 2** and notice **verse 19. Verse 19, 2:19.**

92 **I Yahchanan 2:19. And they went out from us...** These are people that went out of The House of YAHWEH ...**for if they had been of us, they would have remained with us; but they went out in order that they might be made manifest...** They might be made to show. ...**that they were not of us...** That they were not of us.

93 **Verse 20, As for you, your anointing...** Brethren, you who are here. ...**your anointing is from the Holy One...** Because you’re keeping His Laws. You know that it is Him Who is sanctifying you for this job. ...**you know all things...** Now get that in your mind.

Remember those words: you know all things. You’re going to know all things. You are. You’re the only ones who’re going to know all things. YAHWEH will not give this Great Knowledge and Wisdom, brethren, to anyone else, anyone who is not practicing Righteousness.

94 Hold your place right there and turn over to **Daniyl, Daniyl 12** and remember those words: **you know all things.** You’re going to know all things. You are. You’re the only ones who’re going to know all things. YAHWEH will not give this Great Knowledge and Wisdom, brethren, to anyone else, anyone who is not practicing Righteousness.

95 Look at **verse 10. Daniyl 12:10.** He’s speaking here of the Two Witnesses in the Last Days. And you come down to **verse 10.** And He says, **Many will be purified and made white...** That is, with the Laws of YAHWEH, in this time period.

96 Look back up to **verse 7**, it’s talking about time, times, and this divided time. And in that time period, **verse 9** shows they’ll be sealed. This is sealed until the time of The End. And then in this time period, the time of the time, times, and half of times when this Message, or the powers are poured into the Holy People.

97 He says, **Many will be purified, and made white, and tried, tested; but the wicked will do wickedly, and none of the wicked will...** Know anything, none of the wicked will know. ...**none of the wicked will understand.**

98 Look back now to **I Yahchanan** and see that again. **I Yahchanan 2:20. As for you, your anointing...** Brethren, that is, your calling. ...**is from the Holy One...** Those who keep the Laws of YAHWEH, their calling is from the Holy One. And those who are obedient to the Laws of YAHWEH know, they know this, that your calling is from YAHWEH. He’s offering you this job, a job that we’re going to receive in just, just a few months now.

99 **I Yahchanan 2:20. ...you know all things...** That is a Prophecy that you’re going to know all things. You’re going to know all things.

100 Well, of course, right here, the world is asleep to what’s taking place here. This measles virus that is causing the tumors, right now, causing brain damage; this Hodgkin’s disease that this is speaking of, that they’re just now finding out that adultery, I mean, eating pork, eating pork, not only eating pork but relations with pigs causes this disease. This thing attacks many of the body’s organisms and they mark it up as different things.

101 But YAHWEH, turn over to **Revelation 18** now, YAHWEH has warned you not to touch it, not to eat it, to come out from those who

do. Now Kepha says, "Don't be surprised if the world hates you" because they think it's strange because you're not running, not running with sin, you know, along with them.

102 And of course, we just got through with **I Yahchanan 3** that also shows that Cain killed Abel because he was keeping these Laws. Abel was keeping these Laws and preaching these Laws, and Cain hated him. He didn't know why he hated him. And most of the time, it's like they hated Yahshua too.

103 Yahshua said, "They hated Me without a cause." And He said, "What have I done that you want to kill Me?" Well, they made fun of that remark and said, "We're not trying to kill You." But they finally wound up killing Him. They want to kill us today too. They want to kill every Work, every Holiness that **YAHWEH** starts. And their attack, their attack is against Holiness.

104 Well, here we see the big church that sits on seven hills. That's in **Revelation 17. Revelation 17:9**. It says, **And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits...**

105 And **verse 18 of chapter 17** says, **And the woman whom you saw, is that great city... That sits on seven hills. ...which reigns over the kings of the earth...** And right now is instrumental in attacking Holiness while a war by the Quartet is fixing to take place. A war is fixing to take place that will kill a third part of man over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates and they still won't repent of their sins even after that. As **Revelation 9:20** says.

106 But **YAHWEH** is saying to you right now, **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven having great authority; and the earth was enlightened...** By his preaching. Earth was enlightened by this Malak who flies.

107 **Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen...** This is a Prophecy that it's going to fall. It's going to bring itself down. **...and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit...** You know, it's a strange thing, but Malachi Martin in his book *The Keys of This Blood* says there're more admitted devil worshipers, and I wonder--I wondered at that time, does he actually know that Satan is the queen of heaven? The same queen of heaven that gave this false information to Adam and

Eve. The same queen of heaven that's preaching this, that was taught in the beginning, was fighting it then and is still fighting it now, still making war against Holiness even today. But he said that the Vatican is full of devil worshipers. And I wondered if he knew, if he actually knew that the queen of heaven was the devil. But of course, he wasn't there for me to ask so I don't know. [laughing]

108 But, **...become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit...** Now, they're speaking of this great city that sits on seven hills that we've brought out many times, that's the seven hills of Rome that the city sits on. **...has become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul spirit, and the cage of every unclean... unclean ...and hateful bird...** That is, hateful character. It's speaking of character.

109 **Verse 3, For all nations...** All nations, look. **...have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.**

110 **Verse 4, And I heard another voice from heaven, saying: Come out of her, My people, so that you do not partake of her sins...** Sin is the breaking of the Laws. So you do not partake of breaking the Laws along with her; the Sabbath, the eating of unclean foods and so forth. **...so that you do not receive of her plagues...** So you do not receive these plagues that come with eating pork or breaking the other Laws given by **YAHWEH**. Plagues, curses, called sickness and disease today. One called Hodgkin's disease, others called cancer of all kinds. So, come out of her so you won't receive these curses that come with sin.

111 Notice **verse 5, For her sins have reached unto heaven, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities!...** The world will go on in its stupidity until four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out.

112 Now there's much more, much more from every one of these. They're checking all of these STDs now and they're checking them with the diseases. So they're looking into the disease itself, they're getting samples of it and they're finding what we told them forty years ago. We started telling them forty years ago what they would find.

113 *Viruses are very small organisms-most cannot even be seen with the ordinary micro-*

scope. They consist of a small group of genes in the form of DNA and RNA surrounded by protein coating. Viruses cannot reproduce on their own; they need to enter a living cell and “hijack”... Well, of course, they live, many of these things live in pork. They live in unclean animals. And that’s the reason **YAHWEH** tells you, don’t touch their dead carcass or you will get--you’ll cause this uncleanness to come upon you. But they’ve got to find a living cell and then they hijack on that living cell.

114 ...“hijack” the cells machinery to make more viruses. Some viruses do this by inserting their own DNA and RNA into that of the host cell. When this insertion affects the host cell’s genes, it may push the cell towards becoming cancerous. Several viruses are now known or suspected of being linked with cancer in humans... They’re just now beginning the research.

115 ...HPVs are a group of over 100 related viruses that can cause warts on the skin... Now think about it, causing warts on the skin. What do they do inside the body where you can’t see it? The same thing that’s taking place outside the body is taking place inside your body with these things.

116 ...HPVs are a group of over 100 related viruses that can cause warts on the skin, mouth, genital organs. They are spread by contact... That is, by touch. ...including through sex. HPV infections are very common in people who are sexually active... They are very common in people, in adulterers and fornicators, is what they’re telling you here, but in a polite way.

117 They’re very common in the world today because the world is filled with fornication and adultery. It’s also filled with pork eaters, swine eaters. And **YAHWEH** says, “They’re trying to sanctify themselves, but they’re all going to be consumed.” And He says “Come out from her My People so you won’t partake of this and so you won’t also partake of her plagues that come with it.

118 He says here, ...*There are no effective treatments for HPV..* Well, there are effective treatments. They don’t know it. If they would come closer to The House of **YAHWEH** they would find out the Scripture gives us certain cleanses that we can do to get rid of these things. Brethren, it is possible to get rid of them.

119 ...*Certain types of HPV are the main cause of cervical cancer..* They know that. They’ve known that for a while. ...*which is the*

second most common cancer among women worldwide... Caused by breaking **Exodus 20:14**, if you want to read it. **You shall not commit adultery.** You shall not commit adultery, which means a woman having more than one mate.

120 ...*Nearly all women who develop cervical cancer show signs of HPV infection...* Yes, it’s the cause. It’s one of the causes that cause this. ...*HPVs also have a role in causing cancers of the...* Can’t say the word. Can’t say the words, [laughing] but they’re all there. Private parts. ...*They have also been linked to cancers of the mouth, throat, head and neck....* These are the curses that come with breaking **YAHWEH**’s Laws.

121 It looks like even Christians, even Christians could see that breaking these Laws, as much proof as we have now, scientific proof, it looks like that even the Christians would start repenting. Doesn’t it look like that to you? I tell you, it is so amazing to me that they cannot understand even with scientific proof that we have right now that they shouldn’t eat pork, they shouldn’t commit fornication, bestiality, adultery or sodomy; all of these things.

122 Now **YAHWEH** said because they wouldn’t, this is in **Romans 1**; He said because they wouldn’t retain Me in their knowledge, they gave up the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** that He gave to us in every *Book of YAHWEH*, all the bibles, even the *King James Version* has it--but they gave this up; they wouldn’t retain it--so He said, “I turned them over to a reprobate mind so they would do those things.” They thought they were wise, and they were so conceited they thought they were smarter than **YAHWEH**. So He turned them over to this reprobate mind so they started doing these things that brought sickness and disease to all parts of their bodies.

123 But they still won’t repent even after a third part of man is killed over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates by nuclear activity. Now this is one you’re gonna see very, very soon now and it’s going to be precise. I believe the news media will actually figure this out and they’ll say, “Did you know that this killed a third part of men?” And maybe someone like Brian Ross will say, “Wasn’t this what Yisrayl Hawkins said on my show?” [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Gonna be precise and very soon.

124 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**!

Chapter Two

Breaking The Laws Of YAHWEH Is Scientifically Proven Today To Be The Cause Of Sickness And Disease

07/12/08

Kahan Nearyah: And if you'll all please stand, I have the honor and the privilege to present to you the one who gives the golden oil, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH. Come on, Come on, come on, you can beat that! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH! applause,] Ok, you may be seated now. I thought you were asleep there when I first heard you. You can sleep later, after this is over! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Here's just a few articles to show that in this time period when the Quartet is given the power to hurt the earth, we're in that time period right now. Remember, the Quartet was prophesied. I wrote about it long before it was invented in 2002. I wrote about it back in the seventies. And we published much since then. But the Quartet was only invented in 2002, given power to hurt the earth. Of course, YAHWEH has held back the Quartet as we see in **Revelation 7** and has held back the Quartet for a time period until the Saints are sealed.

3 But these Prophecies now, show the Prophecies that Yahshua predicted for this time period, the time period of the Quartet, this is coming to pass. Those Prophecies are coming to pass weekly.

4 It says, *World Bank: Food prices create \$6 bn shortfall. The head of the World Bank says poor countries will need some \$6 billion in food aid every year because of rising food prices...* Due to famine, he says. *...It requires \$6 billion. But this year, an additional \$3.5 billion is needed for short-term safety-net projects in fifty countries...* Fifty countries under famine right now. Showing the Prophecy that

our Savior said in **Mattithyah 24:7** as He said for this time period. Then in **Revelation** He shows it's in the time of the Quartet that there will be famine. Famine and the increase cost for food, goes from the cheapness of food in **Revelation 6** to high priced food. And that's exactly what it shows here.

5 Now, this right here is amazing because it shows the lawmakers. Now these are the people that make the decisions concerning Iraq, by the way. It says, *A new study by a non-partisan research group shows that lawmakers' stockholdings... Their stockholdings. ...in various companies doing business with the Defense Department totals more than \$196 million, earning the congress critics millions in profits individually since the start of the war in Iraq...* Now these are the ones that make the decision for or against the wars in Iraq.

6 *...The Washington based Center for Responsive Politics says that 2006 financial disclosure statements suggest that members' holdings could pose a conflict of interest as they decide the fate of Iraq war spending.*

7 *...Several members who earned the most from defense contractors have plum committee or leadership assignments including Democratic Sen. John Kerry, independent Sen. Joseph Lieberman, and House Republican Whip Roy Blunt.*

8 *...Democrats held at least \$3.7 million in military-related investments compared to Republican investment of \$577,500. Overall, 151*



members hold investments worth \$78.7 million to \$195.5 million in companies that receive defense contracts that are worth at least \$5 million... And what did your Savior say to that? He said--He says, "Money is a root of all evil." Does that help them to sway whether or not we go to war or not? I certainly hope not.

9 Now this was the second thing and I brought this out the first time, if you remember, back in the Sanctuary on T&P Lane, which has been boo-coo years ago. But it says, *Animal byproducts found in feed eaten by livestock...* Now of course, when they found out what they were doing to the cattle, you know, they were supposed to have stopped this, feeding dead animals and blood and so forth back to the cattle. Well, it seems like they did not. Seems like some of it's sneaking through in trainloads, [laughing] trainloads, truckloads.

10 ...*The Canadian Food Inspection Agency said yesterday that 10,000 cattle in Eastern Ontario and West Quebec have consumed feed containing traces of animal byproducts, but the risk of exposing humans to mad cow disease is negligible. The feed on 113 farms in the Ottawa area became contaminated recently when a rail car used to ship meat and bone meal for hog and poultry feed was later used to transport blood meal that was added to cattle feed...* [laughing]

11 Blood, you know, that was one of the first things they found out about. Of course, what I brought out when I first studied this, from the British scientists who studied it and gave their report, they had showed that the prions were false proteins that resembled a real protein that your body uses. Vegetables use it. And by the way, it's in vegetables now. And it's been in vegetables for quite some time, but they're just now noticing it.

12 But I brought out that **YAHWEH** says, "The life is in the blood. Don't eat the blood." Well, of course, if you feed it back to the cow you eat, you're going to eat the blood, you know. That's, that's common sense. Whatever you feed your animals you're going to eat yourself, except for a chicken. A chicken can eat just about anything and turn it into a clean egg. But **YAHWEH** designed her to do so. He didn't design the cows to do that. Didn't design beef to do that.

13 ...*The beef will be sold to Canadians...* It said, ...*but the food inspection agency has decided to track the cattle movements so they cannot be exported. Dr. Unseth said that 33 sheep and 5 goats that ate the feed will be placed under similar transport controls.*

14 ...*For privacy reasons...* For privacy reasons. ...*the food inspection agency refused to identify the*

farms that used the feed... They ...*said the company disposed of the feed at landfill sites...* Uh-huh, somebody was probably watching, don't you think, and inspected to make sure? [laughing] You know, there's so much of this stuff that's been done that it's almost amazing how it's being done and covered up and then the inspectors help to cover it up also, help to hide it.

15 ...*"Feed ingredients come in bulk rail car shipments and there is a cleanout procedure when you are unloading and loading...* Of course there is. [laughing]. All of these laws is being followed and that's the reason we don't have to worry, people. You can go out there and eat their beef.

16 ...*Canada has a partial ban...* A partial ban now. ...*on adding animal byproducts to feed. In 1997, the government banned the feeding of cattle remains back to cattle and other ruminants, but it still allows cattle remains to be used in feed for chickens, hogs, and pets...* Some of it get through to the cattle, just a little bit of it.

17 There're several of these articles on this. And it says, this second one here, it says, *Deaths May Be Linked to Mad Cow...* And of course, that comes from feeding the mad cow products back to them. But it also, it's not only that, it's scattering it all over the land and the vegetables are taking it in too.

18 ...*Federal medical authorities will determine only "in coming months"...* They will determine only in coming months now ...*whether two recent deaths in the Saquenay region, attributed to Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease, can be pinned to the rare variant linked with mad cow disease, a geneticist with the Canadian Public Health Agency said Thursday...*

19 ...*A man in his 60s, died around Christmas and a woman in her 50s died February 11. Brain autopsy results aren't likely to be available for either victim before May or June...* We still haven't heard of it.

20 ...*Creutzfeld-Jakob disease, known as CJD, has killed a total of 359 Canadians since 1994...* I would say from the other news articles that it's killed a lot more than that and they're being diagnosed as other things such as Alzheimer's and Parkinson's and so forth.

21 ...*"If the disease comes from exposure to infected beef products prior to the ban on specified offal in human food in 1989, as it is now widely accepted, then there could be more cases if the incubation period is very long"...* Which it is; it goes from one to fifteen years. ...*"However, it is currently impossible to predict how many more cases of vCJD there will be"...* Or even are right now.

22 *Mad Cow Protein May Play Role in Diabetes...* Well, now they're linking it to diabetes, which could have been or could be the leap in diabetes that we've seen just here recently. Now this just came out in October, I mean, December 5, 2006. *...Ottawa researchers have found a protein that causes Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease might play a part in regulating blood sugar and could possibly affect the development of juvenile (Type-1) diabetes...* There are some other things besides diabetes that they are tracing it to now because it's crossing with other things that are also getting into the body and into the brain.

23 *Mad cow prions are a threat to vegetarians too...* Now this came out June 28th, 2008, just a recent article. *...London - A new study by researchers at the University of Wisconsin in Madison, U.S., have shown that the infectious prions thought to be the causative agents in mad cow disease and in human vCJD--can survive wastewater decontamination and wind up in fertilizer potentially contaminating fruits and vegetables...* If you're buying fertilizers or pot soils or so forth, it might be a great thing if you read the ingredients before you put it in your plants or put your plants down in it and then eat the plants.

24 *...Microbiologist Joel Pederson, of the University of Wisconsin in Madison, U.S., who led the study, said that the prions would be present in such low quantities that they are unlikely to pose a health threat...* [laughing] Eh boy. *...He said that prions could end up in wastewater treatment plants through slaughter house drains, hunted game cleaned in a sink, or humans with vCJD shedding prions in their...* Bathrooms. [laughing]

25 *'New CJD type' discovered in US...* Now, we found some in Oklahoma, too, so those that are buying hay from Oklahoma, you better watch closely now. *New CJD...* Now, this was found in man. It wasn't found in the cattle. But I haven't gotten the details as to where they might have gotten this. If you know, Oklahoma and Texas were the only ones that had been free of, or they had found no mad cow disease in. They have found some in the outskirts of Oklahoma. I believe it's eastern Oklahoma, but none down central or close to the center. But this time they have one in Tulsa, Oklahoma and, I believe, Ardmore.

26 *...A new form of Creutzfeldt-Jakob disease (CJD)...* A new form now. This is a mutated form. *... may have been uncovered in a handful of patients in the U.S. Ten people have so far died of a fast-advancing form of fatal dementia called PSPr, New Scientist reports. Patients develop the trademark*

brain damage associated with CJD, the type not linked to BSE--but scientists believe there may be a genetic cause...

27 *...There are between 50 and 100 new cases of so-called sporadic CJD diagnosed in the UK every year. Unlike "variant CJD," the human form of BSE in cows contracted by eating contaminated brain tissue in the 1980s and 1990s...* That's what they believe or said they believed it, but it's spread throughout the meat. You find protein in every part of the animal's body. That's what the body is made of. It's made of protein. These are false proteins that the body readily accepts. They don't--they don't deny them. They can go straight to the brain too.

28 *...The new cases were referred to CJD surveillance units in the U.S. because they were a suspiciously fast advancing form of dementia with additional symptoms such as loss of the ability to speak and move, even though traditional tests that normally help diagnose CJD proved negative. Post-mortems on those who died revealed the familiar "spongy" brain tissue...* Even though they couldn't find it earlier, but did find it in the autopsies.

29 *...The federal government plans to give children--possibly millions of them--a live influenza vaccine they could transmit to anyone with whom they come into contact...* Let me read that again. *The federal government plans to give children, possibly millions of them, a live influenza vaccine they could transmit to anyone with whom they come into contact...* Now, the people who are pointing out the dangers here warn, *...One of the most troubling concerns over this injection is the potential for the virus to enter directly into the brain...* You know, they create one danger with another, seems like, in the confused world that we're living in right now.

30 Now, if you remember, last week I brought out about the STDs. They're tracing them back to the cause now of all the things we've been suffering. Mainly because The House of **YAHWEH** started bringing out, about forty years ago, that STDs are the cause of sickness and disease and we're urging people to, especially the scientists and the lab technicians, to start looking to that link, for that link. Because that's what the Scripture shows. **YAHWEH** shows in Prophecy that it would increase in this time period, the time period of the Quartet. But also He shows--**YAHWEH** shows in His Laws, "Don't do these things because this is going to cause the diseases of Egypt to come upon you".

31 Now, in knowing the Scriptures and then getting to work in a State Board of Health Laboratory for some time, I put the two together, a lot of

these things together, in this way. But knowing the Scriptures said this is going to cause this sickness and disease. They call it curses in the Scriptures, and it names some sickness and disease, of course, that **YAHWEH** says all of these diseases that you feared in Egypt are going to come back upon you. So some of these, some of the symptoms of these diseases that you read about in the Holy Scriptures resemble cancer, polio. This consumption, one of them is a consumption that devours the person from inside and so I said, you know, these things are cancer. This is cancer that we or that these diseases are causing here.

32 So here in the States now, I mean, here in Texas, or Abilene, Texas where we started bringing this out a little more forcefully. And then we went on television and spread throughout the world, then, of course, where more people heard it and started looking at the same things and saying, "Yes, this is true." Well, now we have scientific tests showing the beginning.

33 This article is a recent article, if I could find the date. This is 2007, 11/12/2007. It says, *Contagious Cancer. Scientists are only beginning to discover the hidden role of some viruses and bacteria...* Now I read you that article last week showing that they have traced these viruses to cancer, brain disease, and so forth.

34 It says, *More than 20 million women will be infected with papilloma virus this year. A second group of cancer causing viruses, hepatitis...* Papilloma virus is now, they're linking it with cancer, cervical cancer, of course. *...A second group of cancer-causing viruses, hepatitis B and C, attacks the liver where they take over healthy cells and cause inflammation that further damages the cells. Millions of people carry these viruses. The 10% of patients who suffer chronic liver inflammation have an increased chance of developing cancer, cirrhosis and also liver failure...* Cirrhosis and also liver failure.

35 Now the other one, *Viruses Found in Lung Tumors...* These are pretty much proving what the Scripture shows, and that's what I want you to know. This pretty much proves what the Scripture shows and **YAHWEH**'s Laws show cause, what the bible calls curses, which we call sickness and disease. Then we narrow it down and start identifying the different forms of it: tumors, cancer. Now they've linked STDs to the skin cancer, which they was trying to blame the sun for that, you know. I've often said it was eating pork. That's what you get from pork mixed with what you get from fornication, adultery, bestiality and sodomy. Link these two

together and you've got or you've poured a concoction into your body that's going to start coming out through your skin.

36 Well, they said, you know, the sun was causing the cancer. I said, poppycock, you know, you're all liars! You're trying to deceive people by saying this. People have been out in the sun for 6,000 years and the ones that sit in the shade all the time and don't get any sun are the ones that're getting the cancer. So how could it possibly be a cause? "Well, you might have got out in the sun when you was a child, by accident," you know.

37 And of course, they expect you to believe this stupidity that they're putting out. But I think there're more people who know this, especially doctors and scientists. There're more people who know this than just The House of **YAHWEH**, but are covering it up.

38 But this, *As much as 20% of the world's cancers have already been linked to infections, including liver cancer, stomach cancer...* And so forth. I read you that article, too, last week just to show you that these Prophecies in **YAHWEH**'s Laws can be trusted. You can trust **YAHWEH** to give you the answer. You can't trust man, but you can certainly trust **YAHWEH** to give you these answers.

39 *...Several viruses are now known... Are now known. ...being linked to cancer in humans...* There's one more that I wanted to read you before we go into the Scriptures.

40 But keep in mind for this time period now, for this time period, the Savior, Who is the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** at this time and the Leader, as shown in the **Book of Revelation**. He said for this time period that this disease is going to abound. It's going to be the worst time ever for wars, of course, for famine, and for disease epidemics. And that's exactly what we're seeing now almost daily, weekly. I've got more articles, there's no way I could cover all the articles that're coming out now on the new discoveries of sin-causing sickness and disease, that the bible calls curses.

41 *Almost every minute...* I read you this one too. *Almost every minute of every day a baby is born with HIV...* Every minute of every day. This comes out in April of this year.

42 And then, of course, *A team of scientists... January 17, 2008 ...shows previously unknown viruses are a strongly associated cause behind these rare, but deadly skin cancers...* Skin cancers that they have been trying to get you to believe are caused by **YAHWEH**'s sun that He put in the firmament.

43 And here, *Does Herpes Cause Brain Cancer?...* Well, of course, the evidence that they're get-

ting now they are finally showing to the public due to these Prophecies and the fact that we're bringing it out. The House of **YAHWEH** is enlightening. That's what **YAHWEH** shows, in the Last Days, would take place; that **YAHWEH** would establish His House and it would enlighten the nations--enlighten the nations. Of course, we're working and staying abreast with the Pope who's also enlightening them with "mother Mary's" work, who is trying to destroy mankind.

44 But I just wanted you, I just want you to remember that The House of **YAHWEH** brought this out first. And the only reason I want to bring it out is for you to know that you can trust what **YAHWEH** says. You can't trust people. People will deceive and stick the money in their pockets and laugh all the way to the bank as the old saying goes.

45 **YAHWEH** is the only Being Who can foretell the future. Now this, I want you to understand this and believe it. You've got to understand and believe this. **YAHWEH** is the only Being in the universe Who can foretell the future. Praise **YAHWEH**, [applause] The only Being in the universe. You can't find in any of the writings of the gods the future foretold. Satan guesses at it sometimes from her intelligence that she gets from the high-ranking individuals in heaven.

46 But if you'll turn over to **Isayah 44**, that is our job in these Last Days. **YAHWEH** said, "I'm going to have Two Witnesses. I'm going to allow one to die," He said, which that took place. He says, "The other one is going to be ridiculed for the Work, that is being done. They're going to suffer persecution He says. They're going to be considered as mad, as crazy. They're gonna make themselves a prey by even foretelling what they're foretelling here. They'll make themselves a prey to the enemy". But He shows also, and you better believe this and trust in it, it's your only hope, Yahshua our High

YAHWEH is the only Being Who can foretell the future. Now this, I want you to understand this and believe it. You've got to understand and believe this. YAHWEH is the only Being in the universe Who can foretell the future. Praise YAHWEH, [applause] The only Being in the universe.

Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, He says, "I'm going to keep you from that time period." And that word means protection.

47 But here in **Isayah 45**. **Isayah 44** shows the Two Witnesses, the two brothers. And then He says in **Isayah 45:1**, about the middle, **...I will reveal; to open the doors before him, and the gates will not be shut...** Guiding this Work to be done.

48 In verse 4, He says, **For Yaaqob My servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen; and I call you by your name (Yaaqob) and surname you (Yisrayl)...**

49 He says in verse 5, **I am YAHWEH, and there is no other apart from Me. There is no god. I will strengthen you though you did not recognize that it was Me...** So, "I've got a job for you."

50 Verse 6, **So they may know from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting that there is none besides Me. I am YAHWEH, and there is no other...** Now that is our job right there to reveal this from one end of the world to the other. There is no other. There is no power, there is no power in the universe that can foretell and bring it about except **YAHWEH**.

51 Look on down to verse 11, **This is what YAHWEH, the Holy One of Yisrayl, and Yisrayl's Maker, says: Ask Me about the things that are coming. Ask Me about My Sons, or the Work of My Hands, which I have given command.**

52 Verse 13 says, **I have raised him up in Righteousness, and I will direct his ways. He will rebuild My city and let My captives go free...** Set them free from their sins. **...not for price or reward.**

53 Now verse 14 is very important. This is a Prophecy that's not fulfilled, but we are going to see this very soon. It's starting to be fulfilled right now, right now. [laughing] Doors are being opened and passports are being issued and we're getting this little bit by little bit now. Here a little and there a little.

54 One person--one person, for instance, wrote and said, "I've got to make it, I've got to get to The House of **YAHWEH**. If you don't have a place for me, I'll go to Salvation Army and stay there so I can get to The House of **YAHWEH**." [laughing, applause, Praise **YAHWEH**] They said, "I saw you on the Nancy Grace Show and I know that this is the Work of **YAHWEH**." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Oh, bless her heart. I'm praying for Nancy Grace to be even more help than what she's already been. But these are the calls that are coming in. They're just starting, but they, you know, this will build like a big oak tree before it's all over.

55 And then in the last part of verse 14 He says,

...Surely YAHWEH is in you, and there is none else, there is no other source of power!... There is just no other source of power. You can't trust in Mary for Life, for Eternal Life. She doesn't have it to give. You can't trust her for the Prophecies. She doesn't know Prophecy. She would have killed me if she would have known the Prophecies and could have figured them out. YAHWEH, in fact, put them in black and white and hid them right under her nose and she still couldn't figure it out. Right. She doesn't know, she can't predict the future.

56 Verse 16, **They will be ashamed He says, ...and also confounded; all of them. They will go into confusion...** That's YAHWEH's Word and it has and is coming to pass, brethren, even at this time.

57 In verse 18, the last part, He says again, **...I am YAHWEH and there is no other source of power.**

58 Verse 20, **Gather yourselves together and come; draw near together you who have escaped from the nations...** Yes, these are the people we're going to start seeing. They'll be coming from every nation. **...They have no knowledge, who set up... Gods and follow the gods.**

59 You know, the Catholic church, they took a Commandment out of the Ten and then they made two out of another one. The one they took out, of course, forbids the graven images and bowing down to them. And of course, that's not all they took out.

60 Someone was telling me that a Catholic said something to them about how they were suffering. And one of our people said, "You might think about getting off of unclean foods." And this was in part of the conversation; I guess a pretty lengthy conversation. But the person readily admitted, you know, "Well, we don't know anything about the Scriptures because I'm a Catholic and we don't read the Scriptures." Well, of course, what she was suffering, the person that was talking to her knew that pork was the cause, or at least unclean food was the cause of it. And so she scribbled down some Scriptures and gave them to her to go to her bible and check out, you know, because they really don't.

61 But they, they have all kinds of symbols and things and this is what it's talking about here. Those who make these gods they have no knowledge. YAHWEH says they're in total confusion. They don't read the only source of knowledge. The only source of knowledge that's given to mankind. They try to keep their people from reading it and they do keep their people from reading it. For a while they

wouldn't even allow them to own a bible and this stayed true for thousands of years.

62 And then they had one from inside, Martin Luther, who rebelled against the Catholic church, and that was one of the reasons he rebelled against the Catholic church. And before that, they had book burnings where they tried to destroy every and all the bibles, all the manuscripts, everything. They couldn't do it. YAHWEH saw to it that His Word remained and, of course, He is the Only Source of Power. So even though they put out all their efforts for thousands of years to destroy this *Book of YAHWEH* they couldn't do it. They could not do it. [applause] This shows His Power, brethren.

63 Well, He says, **verse 20, Gather yourselves together and come; draw near together, you who have escaped from the nations...** That is, escaped from their hand, like the children of Israyl being held captive and, of course, forbidden to practice the Laws of YAHWEH. Well, of course, that's what we see in the nations today. And even in "free" America where, you know, we're given certain rights. We're given certain rights by our forefathers who settled this land, due to YAHWEH's Power. He put certain laws, freedom of speech and freedom of religion, and so forth into the laws to where we have freedom to worship. Now that's being taken or they try to take that away, you know. But, of course, YAHWEH says they won't be able to. He says His House will not be destroyed in this time period. This Work is going to go on. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

64 He says, **...They have no knowledge, who set up the wood of their graven images, and pray to gods which cannot save...** These things cannot help you. You could go to Mary's grave and pray to it till you died, and you would die just standing there praying to Mary. She has that much power. That's all the power she has. She cannot touch anyone or do anything to anyone, except her own.

65 I've told you before, you don't have to fear demons. We have power over demons. You don't have to fear Satan herself. She can only, she can only do to you exactly what YAHWEH would allow. And He would only allow it for your betterment if He allowed her to touch you at all. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

66 Verse 21, **He says, Speak out, bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient times?...** Who has except YAHWEH? Every religion, every religion on earth right now, Mohammad's, the Catholics, everyone, it started with this religion that YAHWEH gave to Adam and Eve. That's where it

started, right there. The first Righteous Priest of **YAHWEH** wrote the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He was Abel. The last Priest of **YAHWEH** is also named Abel and **YAHWEH** has brought this to pass six thousand years later. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 ...**from ancient times...** He says, ...**Who has foretold it from that time? Have not I, YAHWEH?...** Can you, can you prove anything else from the writings of the gods? You can't. I dare, I challenge you. Look in the writings of your gods right now and try to find the future foretold. I can tell you the future because **YAHWEH** Alone has written the future. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 ...**there is no other source of power except Me...** And **YAHWEH** challenges you to prove otherwise. ...**a Just Father and a Savior...** And so forth.

69 **Verse 22, Look to Me, and be saved, all the ends of the earth...** Well, that's the Message that's going out. That's what our Work is about right now in these Last Days. ...**for I am YAHWEH, and there is no other source of Power.**

70 **Verse 24, Saying; Surely in YAHWEH is Righteousness...** That's the only place you will find True Righteousness. In all the other religions who have their books and try to discard the bible, they got bits and pieces of these Righteous Laws of **YAHWEH**, because there is no other Righteousness. If you go any other way than this Law there--it's not Righteousness, there's no form of True Righteousness.

71 How can you destroy the Law against stealing? You can't. There's no righteous law except the one **YAHWEH** gave. Twist it however you want to and you just weaken your own self and the generations that follow you and the same way with all the other Laws.

72 The Catholic church, you know, they don't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They have their own form of righteousness that **YAHWEH** says is as filthy rags. Well, you can see how filthy it is from looking at them and how their health is deteriorating, how the diseases are increasing in their people, and how a baby is being born every minute with AIDS. What else are all the other millions of babies being born with besides HIV? Every one of them has a sexually transmitted disease now when they're born. Every child on earth except those who **YAHWEH** brought out and cleansed and brought to His House. I don't see any child on earth being clean at this time from diseases even at the birth, and neither do the doctors. And if you ask one to tell you the truth about it and he will, he'll tell you the same thing I'm telling you right now.

There are no clean babies born in this day, in this time period.

73 **Saying; Surely in YAHWEH is Righteousness and strength! To Him will men come...** Yes, they're going to come. One-fifth of the earth's population will come to The House of **YAHWEH** when this thing is over. ...**and all who are incensed; angry, against Him will be ashamed.**

74 **Verse 25, In YAHWEH will all the seed of Israyl be justified and will glory...** Well, that's the reason for the news articles, too, to show that these things are taking place.

75 The time of The End. If you look over to **Mattithyah, Mattithyah 24** and let's start here with **verse 37. Mattithyah 24:37.** Now, we have a world full of religions today. And, of course, all of them are just like **YAHWEH** said they would be in this time period. They all have diseases. Some have held onto a little bit of **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness.

76 The Moslems have a little bit of **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness, and that little bit of **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness that they held onto kept them from STDs all these years. Very few, very few STDs are among the Moslems at this time. They're blaming now the American soldiers. They have them spreading like crazy right now, but they're blaming, they're blaming the American soldiers for bringing them there and spreading them.

77 But **YAHWEH** says here, and I challenge you to prove otherwise. But He says here in **Mattithyah 24:37**, He said, **But just as the days of Noah were, so will also the coming of the Son of Man be...** If you hold your place there, because we will be coming back to it, but hold your place and look over to **Genesis**.

78 And the reason I'm going through this in such detail is because we're going to put it on the world television. We're putting these shows on the world television station now. Because this is where you get your enlightening from the weekly sermons here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause].

79 But in **Genesis** now. Now ordinarily you would think that, you know, we have gone from the Stone Age, this is what they're taught to today's cultures where we're somewhat civilized. So it should be getting better than it was back here in what they would call the Stone Age. Well, this Stone Age, it seems like the Savior is saying, it's going to be the same, in this last generation; where there's going to be wars, the greatest disease epidemics ever, and the natural disasters, which eventually, you know, flood the earth and kill mankind.

80 But He says here in **chapter 6, Genesis 6:5.** He said this is the way it's going to be. The Savior

said this. He said, **Then YAHWEH saw the wickedness of man...** It's not hard to see the wickedness of man right now.

81 The Catholic church, who is the major religion, has wiped out teaching of the Laws. And of course, their people, in not knowing the Laws, are eaten up with these diseases that they're now finding out--they're now finding out are coming from STDs; from fornication, adultery, sodomy and bestiality. Scientists are now proving this because The House of **YAHWEH** started teaching it about forty years ago for all the world to hear. And of course, some scientists and lab technicians are proving it now; proving what **YAHWEH** said it would be.

82 Well, here you can look out in the world today and you can see the world preparing for war. You can see diseases spreading all over the world. You can see famine taking place. Also this famine now, this famine is also taking place because of man's sins. We're causing it. **YAHWEH** is not causing it. Man is the cause and we know we've caused it. That is, science knows that we have, we are causing all these things to take place.

83 **Genesis 6:5. Then YAHWEH saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth...** And that's the way the Savior says it's going to be for this last period of time, the time of the Quartet. **...great in the earth, and every intent of the thoughts of man's heart was only evil, continually...**

84 How evil would you suppose it would be to say, you know, "We could stop this war, but there's a lot of money in this. You know, I've got a few hundred thousand I would like to invest and they're telling me I can double it in just a year if we keep this war going in Iraq." I just read you the article. Every thought and intent of man's heart is evil continually. Now, that's not all. Yahshua said, of course, the love of money is a root of all evil, money.

85 In, I think it was in '79 when I wrote the book *The Mark of the Beast* and I brought out about New York City and the trafficking in slavery. Now I have nothing wrong with slavery. There will be slavery throughout all eternity. But the slaves, the slavery that **YAHWEH** teaches, as we bring out in the book on marriage and slavery, it shows that when a person is a slave they become a part of that family and are to be treated with love and kindness and mercy, just like sons and daughters. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That's the slavery that **YAHWEH** teaches.

86 And now they're finding out, I don't know why they just found out, I wrote about it in 1979, [laughing] I believe, I think that's right, in *The Mark*

of the Beast, but I showed how slavery is still going on the way it was before Lincoln "freed" the slaves. And now they're bringing it out in specials. I don't know what this was, whether it was *48 hours* or *Viewpoint* or whatever. Hindsight maybe. [laughing] Maybe they'll name one Hindsight now.

87 But they're showing how you could go, in fact the newspaper report, the ones that wrote the report or did the show, boarded a plane in New York, flew to Kenya, I believe it was. No, not Kenya, flew to Haiti, I guess. I think that was the one that was eaten up with AIDS a few years ago and still is. But they bought a child, a young child and got back home in a twenty-four hour period. Now this has been going on for years, and they bring them in by the thousands. And they buy them from all over Africa.

88 There's no difference in what was going on when they had slaves in the South and, you know, and Lincoln supposed to have freed all of them. There's no difference in it. They were going and taking them by force then. They go and buy them now for a hundred dollars up to three thousand depending on their looks and size and health and so forth. And you can examine their bodies and everything while you're there and make sure you get the pick of the crop or one you can afford or whatever, and they bring them to the United States and it's all legal. But they didn't change the slavery laws. The slavery is still going on and they finally admitted that all of this is legally done now, but it's still slavery.

89 And of course, they use the person [girl, boy, woman, man] however they want to use the person, for whatever purposes. If it's a woman and she gets pregnant they get her a doctor and kill the baby and put her back to work again. But this is slavery of mankind. This is slavery of the world's religions today. And if it wasn't, if there wasn't money in it, it wouldn't be done. If it wasn't people with money wanting these slaves, it wouldn't be done. But it is being done and it's all legal. And I wrote about it back then and the news media is trying to make out like it just started apparently, now.

90 But anyway, the thoughts and intents of man's hearts is evil continually. If it had any of the Love of **YAHWEH** in it, these slaves would be counted as sons and daughters in the family. They wouldn't be treated the way they are--the way they were treated by ruthless owners. And they wouldn't be treated and used as they're being used today by ruthless owners.

91 **Verse 6, And YAHWEH...** It says He regret-

ted. It didn't mean He regretted; He just proved a point. He proved a point by letting them live without His Laws for a certain length of time and He says now we will move on to the next subject or the next step in man's or in the plan for mankind.

92 **Verse 7, So YAHWEH said: I will destroy man, whom I have created, from the face of the earth; both man and beast, creeping thing, and bird of the air...** And so forth because everything was defiled, everything. But Noah He saved.

93 **Verse 9, These are the begettings of Noah...**

94 Then **verse 11, The earth also was corrupt before YAHWEH, and the earth was filled with violence....** The same thing that's going on today, violence.

95 **Verse 12, So YAHWEH looked upon the earth, and indeed it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted their way on the earth...**

96 **Verse 13, And YAHWEH said to Noah: The end of all flesh has come before Me, for the earth is filled with violence through them; and I will destroy them from the earth.**

97 Then He says, **verse 14, Make yourself an ark...** Which he did. That ark, as the Great Kahan David Yahodah showed, actually housed the Work of Abel, the Books of Abel, the books that Abel and The House of YAHWEH, The Great House of YAHWEH at that time, wrote for mankind. Housed it and settled in Abelin where it was used, of course, at that time, and no remains left of it. But the Work of YAHWEH went on for thousands of years and is still being taught right here in front of you in this time period, but west of the original Work.

98 Now back to **Mattithyah** now. **Mattithyah 24:37. But just as the Days of Noah were...** Now this was a Prophecy, a prediction. And lo and behold you would think it would be better now, but the earth is filled with more violence now than was then in the days of Noah, and more corruption, more disease epidemics. In fact, the worst ever in the history of mankind YAHWEH said, the worst ever.

99 And **verse 12** shows us why. **Because iniquity...** Because of iniquity, because it will abound. Well what causes iniquity to abound? Constantine was the start of it. Not the start, he was, but he continued it. Nimrod was the start of it, of course, after the flood. And then, of course, it comes on down to the Catholic church. But Constantine, Constantine himself now, the history shows that Constantine picked from the gods of the earth.

100 Now, you've got to remember this, from the names of the gods. He said, "You religions are all fighting among yourselves and fighting each other.

Get me a name of a god that all religions will follow, will accept." He said to his wise men to do this. I brought this out in a *Prophetic Word* and if you don't have it you need it. You need to get it. You need to familiarize yourself with that history.

101 Later, later, Constantine called the wise men back in and said, "What's the name you chose?" Well, they couldn't decide among themselves so he picked two names Zeus and Krishna. That's the name you call Jesus Christ. It was accepted over time. It was fought for a while they said, but over time it became acceptable. And that's what they're bringing forth today, Jesus Christ; a false god's name put together by two gods. And they put it together, and they say, "This is the savior of the world."

102 Well, of course, that savior that they got did away with the Laws of YAHWEH. He was the one that was guiding Constantine because Constantine was the one that chose him. [laughing] So Constantine says, "We don't want anything in common with the rabble of the Jews so let's do away with the Laws." Daniyl predicted that before it was ever done, Prophecy.

103 Now, in doing away with this, and you see He says in **Mattithyah 24:12**, because sin abounds, because transgression abounds. Transgression is the doing away with the Laws. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. Transgression is pushing aside these Laws or ignoring the Laws. Now this is what the Catholic church did. Constantine was the start of it by saying, "We don't want anything to do with the rabble of the Jews so let's do away with the Laws."

104 And YAHWEH says, the Savior, the Savior says here, the True Savior, Yahshua Messiah, who fulfilled all the Prophecies written about Him including making the Laws honorable--He was prophesied to make it honorable, not do away with it, but make it honorable. And He says, because iniquity will take this leap forward, mankind will be like they were in the days of Noah, every thought and intent of the heart are evil continually for this time period.

105 What time period is He speaking of? The time period of the Quartet, when the Quartet is formed. The time period of the Quartet is going down. And that's what the **Revelation** shows you is the time period of the Quartet.

106 Well, now remember now, He says because iniquity shall abound the love, the love will grow cold. Well what is love? What is the love He's talking about here? Don't interpret it for yourself. Turn over to **II Yahchanan, II Yahchanan**, and put these two together and you will see what they did here. What they did was--iniquity does away with the Laws.

It pushes them aside. “We don’t want these Laws, they said. Don’t have anything in common with the rabble of the Jews. So let’s push this aside.”

107 **II Yahchanan.** Only one chapter here. Now he’s talking about **verse 3**, love, mercy, peace. If you remember, Kepha, the Great Apostle Kepha, he said, “Add these to your Faith.” You know, let these Laws of **YAHWEH** teach you this, but you add it in your heart and in your mind. Add this to your Faith.

108 Well, the same thing Yahchanan was teaching and he says here, **II Yahchanan 4, I greatly rejoiced that I found some of your children walking in Truth, according to the Laws we received from the Father...** From the Father **YAHWEH**.

109 And he said **verse 6, And this is the Love: That we walk after His Laws...** This is the Love of **YAHWEH** that we walk after the Laws.

110 Now if you look at what the Savior is saying here about iniquity, which does away with the Laws; the word **iniquity. Mattithyah 24:12. Because iniquity will abound...**

111 Then you look to **verses 21 and 22.** Because iniquity shall abound we’re going to see the Greatest Tribulation ever, the greatest deception ever. And **YAHWEH** is going to have to hold back the wars to keep every life form from being destroyed. And then **verse 37**, because iniquity has abounded man is going to be just like he was in the day of Noah with every thought and intent of man’s hearts, evil continually.

112 Now go back to **II Yahchanan. II Yahchanan 6**, this is the Love, because the Love of **YAHWEH** is that you walk after His Laws. So when you do away with that Love of **YAHWEH** here, with iniquity, then, go back to **Mattithyah 24** there.

113 **Mattithyah 24:12. And because iniquity will abound, the love...** Keeping **YAHWEH**’s Laws. ... **will grow cold.** Will grow cold. That is, they will stop following the Laws of **YAHWEH** so their love is nothing. It ends whatever little love they had.

114 So, “What difference does it make how many Iraqis die?” Yes, we could end the war, but look at the money we’re going to make right here by investing a hundred thousand dollars, or a hundred million dollars. Look at the money we’re going to bring in. That’s what the article just showed us here.

115 The only reason I can see that the pork, that pork is not forbidden from being sold in the grocery stores is because of the money. I can’t see any reason why they shouldn’t forbid it from being sold. The only reason I can see is the pork industry is a multimillion-dollar business. The only reason

I can see that they’re still selling or putting dead animals in cattle feed including blood and so forth, dead pigs, dead dogs, whatever... “Bring us your dog pounds out here. Whatever you want to bring us, we’ll feed them to the cattle, because it’s cheap. We can sell it by boxcar loads here, and we can pretend we’re keeping it clean. This one don’t go into anything but the pigs. This one goes to the pigs and the chickens. Oh, it wasn’t supposed to go to the cattle. How did that get mixed up? Oh well, we’ll get this straightened out. We’ll have it straightened out tomorrow.”

116 Because the Laws are pushed aside, our senators have nothing to follow. You go to the Catholic church, they don’t teach you the Laws. If you go to any other of the church’s daughters, the Catholic church’s daughters, they don’t teach you the Laws. They say, “Jesus did it.” Knowing that Jesus is a false god that comes from the god Zeus, decided upon by Constantine, who was an idiot according to history. I’m just telling you what history says. I don’t know the man. [laughing] I don’t know Constantine, but I can see the idiotic things that he did and the historians say he was an idiot. But he did a lot of things because he had the power of an emperor plus the power of a Pope. He was both Pope and emperor so he could do whatever he pleased.

117 Since the Laws, since the Laws of **YAHWEH** were not guiding him he had no love. There was no love in him. There is still no love in the Catholic church. And the vows the Jesuits make don’t concern love, or sympathy, or pity, or concern for anyone, except themselves. Find me some love in the Catholic church and show me that because I have yet to find where they teach any love at all; nor their daughters who sprang from the Catholic church. It’s a dog eat dog, a stay up with the Joneses and so forth that they teach, a bright future. A bright future with making a lot of money from these wars. That’s their bright future that they’re talking about here. Making a lot of money.

118 Well, **YAHWEH** says this is the Love. This is Love. Yes it’s Love not to defile somebody else’s wife. That’s Love. It’s Love for a wife to keep herself pure for her husband. That is Love and it’s following **YAHWEH**’s Laws. It’s Love not to steal from your neighbor. That’s True Love. It’s Love to pay your vows and so forth. That’s what **YAHWEH** teaches. Do away with those Laws and your Love grows cold like that. [snaps fingers]

119 Did you ever see anyone who left The House of **YAHWEH** and continue in this Love that is being taught? No, their lives turn instantly to hate again--

hate again; because that was what they were taken out from.

120 **II Yahchanan 6. And this is Love: that we walk after His Laws. Those are the Laws, that, as you have heard from the beginning...** Taught by Abel in fact. ...**from the beginning, you should walk in them...** He says.

121 **Verse 7, For many deceivers have gone out...** Yes, many deceivers have gone out into the world. If you find someone that's teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**, bring them. Tell me about them. [laughing] I don't know anyone that's teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** except **YAHWEH**'s House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

122 And **YAHWEH** predicted that we would. He said, "I will establish My House and My House is going to take these Laws to all nations. And they will be beating their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruning hooks." Are they doing that? No. They're saying, "Let's invest a little more here because we can make millions here. We can fill our banks and we'll laugh all the way to the bank, while these men, women, and children are being destroyed, with our investment."

123 **For many deceivers have gone out into the world...** These deceivers are not teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** or the Love of **YAHWEH**. But they have covered the world **YAHWEH** says. That's the same thing the Savior said too. **For many deceivers have gone out into the world...**

124 Look at **verse 10, If anyone comes to you, and does not bring this doctrine...** This Love of **YAHWEH** that was taught from the beginning. ... **this doctrine, do not accept him into The House of YAHWEH there, nor welcome him.**

125 **Verse 11, For he who welcomes him is a partaker of his evil deeds...** Well of course, that's what that judging, or as one of them translated it, condemning means. Let's be turning over to **Isayah 24**--condemning, as I brought to you last week, because you're supposed to judge. Yes, you have to judge, daily, to keep your house straight. You have to judge. And you have to correct in loving kindness and mercy as **YAHWEH** does.

126 Now because **YAHWEH**'s Laws are spoken against today, the Love has grown cold. The Love grows cold. Well, He shows here the end result of that in **Isayah 24:1-6**. **YAHWEH** says, "I will allow the earth to become almost totally emptied and totally waste. It's going to be upon the people as well as the preachers, as well as the religious leaders," as well as the Catholic church's members and the pope himself. It's going to be upon all of them, all the mistresses, all the slaves and so forth. He names

them all here as were named also in **Revelation** in the city divided in three parts, which was New York City, as I brought out in the book, *The Mark of the Beast*.

127 **Isayah 24:3. The land will be utterly emptied and utterly plundered, for YAHWEH has spoken this word.**

128 **Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away...** Because they have, because of their iniquities, the doing away with the Laws ...**the earth mourns and fades away...the haughty people of the earth languish.**

129 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled...** Because of iniquity. Because they have broken the Laws or are breaking the Laws. ...**The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it...** Notice, ...**because they have transgressed the Laws...** Why does the Catholic church not stop? Why do they not stop transgressing the Laws when they know, they know that they're the cause for all of this sin that's going on? They know the results of sin. There's no way you could keep from seeing this now.

130 Scientists throughout America, and throughout the other nations have proven that sin is causing these curses; such as sickness, disease, confusion, hatred, bitterness, violence, wars, and so forth. We got proof of it, scientific proof all over the world. Why aren't they repenting? Could it be the same miserable reason that we see senators putting their money--actually putting their money and investment to go and kill people in another nation so they can make money? Could it be the same reason the love for money is a root of all evil? Surely not, surely not, surely no one could be that evil-minded.

131 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance, and broken the Everlasting Covenant....**

132 **Verse 6, Because of this the curse has devoured the earth...** Do you see something different today? The earth has been and is devoured. The people today are condemned all over the earth. A baby born every minute with HIV. One born every second with an STD. Every baby born has an STD today of some kind. ...**they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are...** going to be ...**burned and few men left.**

133 If you go back to **Exodus** you can see, **Exodus 20**--you can see the Laws here that **YAHWEH** said was taught in the beginning. They were all taught by the Priest Abel, and they were written by the Priest Abel. And he witnessed this stuff go down. He witnessed the world go down before he died. He

witnessed it deteriorating under the leadership of his brother Cain.

134 **Exodus 20:3.** He says, **You shall have no hinder gods at all...** Don't have any at all because **...they are in opposition against Me...** They want to do away with the Laws of Love. That's the gods of the world.

135 **Verse 4, You shall not make for yourself any carved image...** Now, this is the one the Catholic church took out. Get you a Catholic bible if you don't believe me and look at the Ten Commandments, and you will see one of these Laws removed. And then with two others, they made two out of another one to take its place because they still wanted Ten Commandments for some unknown reason. They don't keep them, but they wanted them there. I guess to deceive.

136 **Verse 5, You shall not bow down to them nor serve them; for I, YAHWEH, your Father, am a Caring Heavenly Father, guiding and teaching the children and correcting Lawbreakers...** Letting the Lawbreakers punish themselves to the third and fourth generation, the fathers. **...to the third and fourth generations of those who hate Me...** Letting them suffer their own, as He said, turning them back to their own confusion. They didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge so He turned them back to their own confusion. That's what you see in the religions of the world today.

137 **Verse 6, But showing Love...** Teaching, teaching Love, teaching Love. **...to thousands who love Me by keeping My Laws...**

138 **Verse 7, You shall not take the Name of YAHWEH your Heavenly Father to bring it to nothing. For YAHWEH will not hold him guiltless who brings dishonor upon or profanes His Name.**

139 **Verse 8, Remember the Sabbath Day...** This, of course, is a Law that teaches total obedience to **YAHWEH**. Total obedience. If you love **YAHWEH** you will keep the Sabbath Day as **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath Day. It's the Seventh Day of the week. Saturday is the day in the United States, the Seventh Day of every week. It's the same in every nation. **Remember the Sabbath Day...** The Seventh Day of the week. **...to keep it Holy.**

140 **Verse 12, Honor your Father and your mother...**

141 **Verse 13, You shall not murder.**

142 **Verse 14, You shall not commit adultery.**

143 **Verse 15, You shall not steal.**

144 **Verse 16, You shall not bear false testimony against your brother.**

145 **Verse 17, You shall not covet...** That is, lust

after anything that belongs to your brother or your sister.

146 These are the Laws of Love. You cannot find a better law or a better group of laws anywhere. They just, they're just not there. You can't, you can't substitute these Laws right here. There's no way you can. And **YAHWEH** is the Only, the Only Being in the universe Who put these together and they are absolutely perfect and He lives by these Laws. This is His Character.

147 In **Leviticus, Leviticus 11**, you find some Laws of health here. In **Leviticus 11** you find the Laws of health. One of them is **Leviticus 11:7**, it says, **And the pig, although he has a split hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud; it is unclean to you...** He is unclean? Science says he is unclean. The scientific world knows the uncleanness of pigs.

148 Pigs carry one worm called trichinae that causes trichinosis. That's when the worm enters your body through ham or bacon or whatever it is that you stuffed in your body when you weren't listening--that **YAHWEH** said, "This thing is unclean to you, don't eat it." Well, you put it there anyway and you developed what is called trichinosis. Trichinosis doesn't end there. They think, "Well, you know, I don't feel any pain now so it's over." No, not so! These guys have made themselves a home in your body, in many parts of your body. And they continue to eat and they continue to eliminate in that home. And from that toxin that they're feeding you, helps the other bacteria to find a home and also grow and cause things like cancer, heart disease, lung disease, you name it. Scientists know these things. Doctors know these things. **...it is unclean to you...**

149 **Isayah 66**, if you want to follow with that, shows you the outcome of the Catholic church and all the other religions. One of the things about the Moslems, they will not eat pork. That's one, that's a little bit of their Holiness. They're hated because they won't. They're hated for it. There're more Jews who eat pork now than there are Moslems, even today.

150 Well, here's the outcome of everyone, this is what your bible says. Only **YAHWEH**, according to the Prophets, Only **YAHWEH** can save or destroy. And He won't save unless you keep His Laws of Love that were taught from the beginning, which all the religions now have done away with, committing iniquity.

151 **Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens...** These are preachers. They're standing there with a cross in

one hand and a bottle of “holy water” in the other as they pray. Now this is true holiness isn’t it? And they look up and they see a vision of Mary. That must be holiness too. Right? No, it has nothing to do with Holiness. Holiness is keeping the Laws of Love of **YAHWEH**. That’s True Holiness. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

152 **They who sanctify themselves...** That’s the preachers, the priests, and so forth. **...who sanctify themselves in the gardens...** It’s not **YAHWEH** sanctifying them with His Laws. They’re not keeping His Sabbath or any of the other of His Laws. These are out here sanctifying themselves under the instructions of their god, or their carved image, and so forth. **...following after the priest...** Notice, following after the priest.

153 “Well my preacher said this. My preacher said the Laws, the Laws are done away with.” My priest said, “Don’t even look at the Laws. Don’t even study the Laws. Get you some beads and move them back and forth on a string.” This has got to be holiness of some kind, surely. Moving all these beads from one direction to another. Feeling them with your fingers. Surely that’s holiness of some kind. No, it’s not. It has nothing to do with Righteousness at all. Righteousness is keeping the Laws of Love. Isn’t that simple? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

154 **...following after the priests.** All you people who are following these preachers that you said told you to do this. **...in the midst of those who eat swine’s flesh...** This is all over the world today especially America. On Christmas, when they’re worshipping their pagan god, they always have a Christmas ham. Whether they eat it or not, you know, they always have that Christmas ham for Christmas. “Let’s send Grandma a Christmas ham for Christmas. Put it in a can and send it to her.”

155 **...following after the priests who eat swine’s flesh, that which is offered to gods...** Yes, leadership of the gods, **...and the rodent—will be consumed together;** says **YAHWEH**.

156 **Isayah 65:5.** Notice this along with it. About these same people He says here, **Isayah 65:4** says, **Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials to the dead...** That’s Halloween. **...who eat swine’s flesh...** That’s all the Christians, and

all the Catholics, all their daughters, all of those who live in America who don’t even have a religion. **...and the broth of abominable things is in their vessels...**

157 How can you hold up a bible, you preachers that are listening to me right now, how can you dare hold up a bible and try to pretend that you’re following the bible? There’s no way that you’re following the bible. You don’t keep the Sabbath. You don’t keep any of the Commandments of **YAHWEH**. You don’t follow the Laws found in **Leviticus**, not even in **Leviticus 18**, which shows what causes the spreading of all these diseases that you see today. But yet you go around teaching these people to do away with the only Righteous Laws that you can find anywhere and still say, “You’re going to heaven. Your spot is in heaven.” To make it as sorry as you have made the earth, to bring wars and fighting and disease epidemics. You really need to repent.

158 **...who eat swine’s flesh, and the broth of abominable things is in their vessels...**

159 **Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me...** Don’t come into my county. **...for I am holier than you!...** **YAHWEH** says you’re a smoke in His Nostrils and a fire that burns all day long.

160 Look back, I just got a few more here that I want to get on this show. But here in **Leviticus 18**, now these are Laws that if you break them you’re going to cause sickness and disease to come into your body. The world is breaking these Laws in **Leviticus 18** at this time. And of course, the word **abomination**, it means, for example trichinosis. You eat pork you take an abomination into your body. Now that sets up what they call trichinosis. It also causes as we know measles, measles. This is a great subject right here and easy for you to understand.

161 It causes many more things, but measles are caused by the larvae of the trichana worm, that you get in every dose of a pig you eat and even their dead bodies when you touch them. And if you’ll notice, people who butcher pigs and they spend a lot of time cutting pig meat up, if you’ll notice, their knuckles of their hands will be large. If they’re not when they start, they will be before long. Because this is a sign of trichinosis, it’s a symptom of trichinosis.

Righteousness is keeping the Laws of Love. Isn’t that simple?

162 Also their shoulders will start hurting them, their joints, all their joints, because this is what trichinae love. These're the places they love in the body of mankind. When you get trichinosis, then you develop what--something like what we call measles today. Then you become abominable. Abominable is what you see here--that means you can pass it on to others. Of course, this is what you get from breaking a lot of these Laws right here. You become abominable to other people because you pass on diseases to other people.

163 There are literally thousands right now. They're variants of STDs, and of eating unclean foods. A person can grab a hold of a doorknob to open a knob, open a door or push against an emergency door, like you find in many of the stores, and you go walk up and push against the same handle and push it open--you can catch a disease from that right there. That person is abominable, he passed off diseases to you.

164 Other ways you can pass it off is through the breath, through talking to a person, the saliva that comes forth from you to him; tears, kissing and so forth. You are an abomination yourself, but you become abominable as the word here shows, the English word, which means you can pass it on to others around you.

165 Everyone needs to read this **Leviticus 18**. You need to study it closely. See if you're breaking any of it and turn from it. One last Scripture, if you'll turn over to **II Corinthians** because I know that the preachers are saying, "Oh he's following--that's them Laws of the Old Testament, you know, they're all done away with." Well, of course, they lie and lie through their teeth. And they deceive, and the whole world, if you'll read **Revelation 12:9**, you'll see what they've done to the world. They've deceived the whole world.

166 Satan is their leader. Satan is their leader. I'm not saying that to you, I'm just reading it to you. *I John [Yahchanan] 3:7-8* says if you practice breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**, Satan is your owner. **Romans 6:16** says the same thing. "You belong to whom you obey." Please write these things down and read them for yourself. **II Corinthians, II Corinthians**. This is the so-called "New Testament" that you're using to tell this lie.

167 **II Corinthians 6:17** says this. **Therefore: come out from among them...** Come out from among who?

168 Look back to **verse 14, Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellow-**

ship has Righteousness with unrighteousness?... Remember, *I John 3--I Yahchanan 3:7* says, let no man deceive you He says. If you practice Righteousness, you're Righteousness. But if you practice sin you're of the devil. That's pretty clear, is it not? [laughing]

169 **II Corinthians 6:15**, He says, **And what harmony can there be between Messiah and belial...** The devil herself. It's worthless. **...Or what share does a believer have with an infidel...** One who doesn't believe the Holy Scriptures.

170 **Verse 16, And what agreement does The House of YAHWEH have with gods?...** We have none. We can't agree. We can't follow them. We don't want to follow them. They lead you to death and destruction. **...For we are The House of the Living Father. As YAHWEH has said: I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their Father, and they will be My People.**

171 **Verse 17, Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says YAHWEH. Do not touch the unclean...** **Leviticus 11**, you just read that pork is unclean. Many other things are unclean.

172 This same Catholic said the doctor told her, no, I think it was her brother told her, that she should stop eating these catfish because they're filled with worms. And of course, that's in the same chapter if you want to read **Leviticus 11**. Yes, catfish are unclean. Catfish, oysters, and so forth are all unclean. And you really need to stop eating in places that serve this stuff because if they handle this, they handle pork, they handle other things, so they can get the larvae from these unclean animals and put it even on clean food like beef and chicken.

173 **Therefore: Come out from among them and be separate, says YAHWEH. Do not touch the unclean thing...** You can't lie about this to your people now because the people know better, all you preachers that's hearing this. I'm telling them the Truth. I'm exposing your sins. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

174 I know you hate me and My Father. My Father is **YAHWEH**. And I know you hate me and I wouldn't have it any other way right now. Don't intend to! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But everyone else who wants to turn from this and cleanse yourselves and get away from the sickness and abomination, then we're waiting for your call at The House of **YAHWEH**.

175 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you brethren. I love you sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Three

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #1— Three Works Going At This Time: The Quartet Pushing Democracy, The Religious Little Horn Conquering And To Conquer, And The House Of YAHWEH Bringing The Only Way To Peace 07/19/08

Kahan Tobyah: I have the great privilege and honor to present to you the Last Days' Witness, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I'm seeing some great things in the news now, and depending on whether you understand it or not, I guess will be dependent on how much you've understood and put together in the past. If you remember the news, you'll know that or you'll remember the statements that President Bush made concerning Iran.

3 Now, Iran is not, of course, the key issue, but it's one of the nations, of course, in the fourth part of the earth that **YAHWEH** says a third part of man will die there, not in just Iran, but in the whole fourth part of that earth. But President Bush said, speaking of Iran, he says, "The cards are on the table, they know what they have to do. And they are to either do it or they suffer the consequences." Now that was his stand that he took until he saw the Pope. [laughing]

4 Now this article here is dated, it says *Vatican Backs Talks on Iran Nuclear Case...* This was

Saturday the 12th of July, 2008. *Vatican Prime Minister Cardinal Tarcisio Bertone says the Vatican supports talks over Iran's nuclear case within IAEA regulations. The Vatican has a clear stance in Iran's nuclear case and believes that the outstanding issue should be settled through talks, he said, adding that the Vatican respects Iran's right to peaceful nuclear technology. The premier also stated that the Vatican attaches special significance to bolstering relations with Iran in various fields...*

5 Now, George Bush, get this now, that was on the 12th of July. The 12th of July. [laughing] Remember, remember July. A lot of things take place in July. This was on July 17th. July 17th, 2008 *George Bush U-turn opens way to nuclear talks between U.S. and Iran...* After visiting the Vatican, of course. ...*President Bush is sending a top U.S. diplomat to meet Iran's nuclear negotiator this weekend, a major break with the hardline stance towards Tehran and the closest contact between the countries since the 1979 Iranian Revolution...*

6 The Pope, the Pope. ...*After Pope Benedict XVI showed unprecedented courtesy to visiting*



American President George W. Bush last week, much has been written about the Christian faith that binds the pope and the president... You get that? Now this is what was prophesied. This is what I've been preaching now for forty years [laughing] that was going to take place. And now you see it. You see it in the news today.

7 ...After Pope Benedict XVI showed unprecedented courtesy to visiting American President George W Bush last week, much has been written about the Christian faith that binds the pope and the president. It is not only faith, but the temerity to act upon faith, that the pope and the president have in common.

8 ...Despite his failings, Bush is a kindred spirit. That is what horrifies their respective critics within the Catholic Church and the American government, who portray the president and the pope as destroyers of civilizational peace. The charge is spurious because there was no civilization peace to destroy, but like many calumnies it contains an element of truth.

9 ...Never before did a pope descend to the Vatican gardens to greet a national leader as Benedict did for Bush, returning the unprecedented deference that the president showed in meeting the pope's plane at Andrews Air Force Base in April.

10 ...Prelates in the Vatican's permanent bureaucracy fumed at the warmth with which Bush was received... Well, of course, it worked. [laughing] And we see that the Pope now is wanting to become, I mean, Bush is wanting to become a Catholic. Not necessarily a Catholic, but they have things in common and I think they see things in Scripture. If they don't, maybe they will after today's sermon, because we see it. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

11 I was handed some news articles this morning and they said, "They're watching every move you're making, the Catholics are." And they're bringing some of these things out. And, of course, the people that are watching the news and listening to the sermons of The House of YAHWEH, they're beginning to understand what's going on. I want you to understand fully. I want them to too, but before this sermon is over, if you'll pay really close attention, you will.

12 Be turning over to **Isayah 45** because that's where the Work of YAHWEH started, of course. And we see three works together here. Now, we don't see Russia being, really, a third contender for this. We see The House of YAHWEH. We see the three contenders are The House of YAHWEH, the Catholic church, and of course, the United States.

But the United States and the Catholic church have joined. They've joined to fight. And they don't realize it, but they're fighting against YAHWEH.

13 Now, they may realize it. They may know this, because I'm thinking that the Pope may know it for sure. I'm not fully convinced. I'm not fully convinced that the President knows it. But I do know that the Catholic church will be destroyed. This is given in Prophecy. I know that the Quartet or their government, their dominions will be taken away, but their lives will be spared. That is, some of the government leaders with the Quartet, their lives will be spared.

14 And then I know that they will be giving glory to YAHWEH throughout this time period by their actions. Because what they're doing, they're actually, they're actually, not even knowing this, they're fulfilling YAHWEH's Will. Because YAHWEH intends to show what will take place when He allows this--allows Satan's plan, Satan's plans to be carried out.

15 Now, Prophecy, only YAHWEH can foretell Prophecy. You cannot find in any of the books of the gods, anywhere, where they can actually foretell Prophecy. They never have been able to. If they could, they would be bragging about it, boasting about it, and they would be telling their people what was going to take place. They probably wouldn't tell them what was going to take place because they wouldn't know it. [laughing] But they wouldn't want them to know it if they knew that they were going to be destroyed.

16 Well, here in **Isayah 45**, look at **verse 21**. **Isayah 45:21**. It says, **Speak out, bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient time?...** Have any of your gods declared anything like this? Have any of your gods actually foretold that come down to the Last Days there would be three works here and they would all be shown in Scripture and be so plain that The House of YAHWEH was just marveling how plain it was, but no one could understand it except The House of YAHWEH. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] But it's all coming to pass. Praise YAHWEH. All coming to pass as The House of YAHWEH said it would.

17 ...**Who has foretold it from that time? Have not I, YAHWEH?...** Foretold this. Can any of your gods do this? He's challenging everyone who has a god. He's actually challenging the Catholic church and names them here. They're the only ones that do this. ...**And there is no source of power except Me...** "I'm the One. This is My Plan. I'm the One Who's bringing this about. I'm the One Who's allowing

Only YAHWEH has the Power and Knowledge to teach Righteous behavior that will bring peace.

Satan to play her part and try to bring peace in another way.”

18 And all the world is going to Satan. All the world is worshipping Satan at this time. They don't realize it, but they are! they are! they are playing right into her hands. And of course, Amosyah said she's the power that's trying to bring mankind down.

19 You know, it's so strange that they're working--she's got them so deceived that they're actually working to destroy mankind completely. And of course that's Satan's plan to destroy mankind completely. And Yahshua said if she can destroy heaven and earth then YAHWEH's Plan will fail and mankind will perish. She can have it her way, at least till she dies.

20 But here, **...there is no source of power except Me, a Just Father and a Savior; there is none but Me...** There is none but YAHWEH. There's no source of Life, Eternal Life, except in YAHWEH. And we need to get that fully in our minds, you know. This is His Plan fully. Yes, Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

21 Now look at, with that in mind, look at **Amosyah, Amosyah 3** and notice **verse 7. Amosyah 3:7**. Keep in mind what He said in Isayah now, no source of power. There is no power like or above YAHWEH. They're only working or they can only work in permission of what YAHWEH allows.

22 **Most assuredly...** This is found on page 696. **Amosyah 3:7. Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** Now anyone can study this, you know, and they know that YAHWEH abides by His Word. So they know that the Work of YAHWEH is prophesied here. They know this for sure. They're serving another power. They're not serving YAHWEH. They won't call on YAHWEH. Nobody on earth calls on YAHWEH except His House, that's all. No one brings forth His Message except His House.

23 **Verse 8, The lion has roared, who will not fear? Father YAHWEH has spoken, but who can prophesy?...** Who? Which of you? Of all the servants of the gods, which one of you can foretell the future? You can't. The House of YAHWEH is the only one on the face of the earth today that

can foretell the future. They're the only ones that understand it. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

24 **Verse 9, Publish in the palaces of Ashdod, and in the palaces of the land of Egypt...** The sinners He said. **...and say; Assemble yourselves on the mountains...** That is, the uplifted places. **...of Samaria...** The people with the mark. **...and behold...** Take notice of what's going on here. Take notice. Look around you at what is going on; the sin, the suffering, the hatred that's going on. Is this coming from some kind of righteousness that the gods are teaching?

25 Only YAHWEH has the Power and Knowledge to teach Righteous behavior that will bring peace. The gods don't have this Knowledge. They're all a bunch of fools, YAHWEH said, ever searching but never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth that would bring them peace.

26 **...behold, the great tumults...** Surely anyone can see on the news, even when it's hidden like it is by the world news in the United States now. Have you noticed there's almost no news on the channels now, the world news? They have the same little kiddy stories and I saw one man hold a puppy the other night for three minutes talking about this puppy. He had no news to tell.

27 If you remember, years ago, I don't remember where we were at that time, I think though we were still at the pressroom. But I did a live show in White Sands, New Mexico. Now that's where all the nuclear bombs are tested. [laughing] And it's still going on there. But I did a live show there, radio show. And the man told me that owned the station, he said, "I'm one of the very few, one of just a handful of radio stations, independent radio stations, that is still giving news." He said, "Most of them are being bought out by the U.S. government." And he said, "The federal government, they send the news. They make it so easy," he said. "They buy your stations, they put you on a salary that is more, more than what I'm making now." And he said, "They'll send you the news, all you've got to do is put it in the computer and push a button and sit back and relax. And let them do all the work for you. They send you everything you need to say right there." [laughing] And do it all for you and you're taken care of to the grave--until. But he said he was not

going to sell out. He was going to stay independent. Well, I don't know. I haven't kept up with him so I don't know. But he said they were doing this to the TVs and radio stations at that time.

28 Well now, the news is very censored, looks like to me. That's how it appears to me. And what they say or what they show that's going on over there is almost nothing now. If you remember a few years ago when they were showing a lot of the things that were taking place in Israel. I believe it was Sharon that said, "The trouble, what is behind the trouble here is the news media." The news media was in there taking pictures and showing it. If you notice, that stopped. They put a stop to the news media sending this out to the world what was going on in Israel. You know, they were showing all these attacks and how the Israelis were shooting these rockets right into the man's office and killing the leaders, blowing up their cars and so forth.

29 Well, of course, they're showing news like this on other satellites. The federal government has a bill out right now, trying to get it passed. And whether they do or not, you know, is up to **YAHWEH**. But they have a bill that they're trying to get passed to stop the news, any foreign news stations, from coming into the United States to show any of the things that're taking place, any of the films, any of the pictures.

30 You know, the police departments today, what they're doing and what they're getting caught at doing, you know, we see little, very little of what they're getting caught at. But if you add the percentage, the statistics of the percentage of how many times this would have to be done in order to be caught on a camera, you would see that it's taking place rather rapidly now. And also in the prisons, the things that go on in the prisons, very little of that is ever given to the outside world.

31 The evil, the evil that is going on in the world today, I think **YAHWEH** can't even stand to look at it right now. I think it's worse, much worse than it was in the days of Noah because there's more of it. It's just like it was. That is, the man's attitude, mankind's attitude. Man is confused, **YAHWEH** shows, because he's broken His Laws. He's got a confused mind full of violence, hatred, sadistic behavior to where it seems like there's love for torturing or hurting someone else.

32 I remember something that a man said--he was a very devout football player, he was talking about one of the players, and he said, this man told them--he was reading this in a magazine and one of the players told the media, he said, "I get up of a morning wanting to knock somebody's teeth out."

33 Now this is what we see in the attitude of the world today. This man expressed it, you know. [laughing] He openly expressed it. Not knowing what had taken place in his body, of course, and what took place in the body of his parents' years before him that screwed up his mind to where all he had in his mind was hatred. And he gets up of a morning wanting to hurt someone. And he goes to the football field wanting to hurt someone, "Wanting to take somebody out," as he said. Wanting to take them out; break a leg, break somebody's leg or any other injury they can put on them to take them out of the game.

34 Well that's what we see in the world today. But there's much more of it, brethren, than you would ever imagine. I know it's hard for you because you've been cleansed. You've been sanctified, and so forth. So it's hard for you to really imagine wanting to hurt somebody else. You should be that way anyway. I hope you are.

35 He says, **behold the great turmoil...** That's what it means, turmoil and destruction, violence and hatred that are within her; that is, within her countries. **...and the oppression in her midst.**

36 **Verse 10, For they do not know to do Righteousness says YAHWEH: They store up violence and robbery in their palaces.**

37 **Verse 11, Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says: An adversary is surrounding the land...** And the adversary is playing a bigger part.

38 If you remember **Revelation 9:20-21**, He said that even after a third of man is killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates, they still won't repent of their worship of demons. Well, the demons are the servants of the adversary, which is Satan the devil who has got this land surrounded. Now **YAHWEH** is allowing it to advance only as His House advances and His Work advances and only as you are perfected, brought to perfection, or sealed as **YAHWEH** said.

39 Well, most of that is done now. And of course, the wars are turned loose and believe me, they're getting ready for wars. Now, Bush may be siding with the Pope and saying, "I'm gonna or I'll talk to the man like you said." And remember **II Thessalonians** said they're actually going to declare that they have peace, peace, true peace. Now this is going to include Israel, you know. But I can tell you right now that they won't fool Israel. [laughing] There're certain ones, they've got a lot of Catholics in Israel at this time, and they're holding office so they can get their vote the way that they want it.

The House of YAHWEH is the only organization on the face of the earth that is teaching 613 Laws that will bring peace, will bring True Peace. It's going to bring peace. That's another Prophecy.

But they got a lot who are not Catholic, too, that know what's going on.

40 If you remember, one of them was an actress, and she stands up and holds up a picture of the Pope and said something about the real cause--the real cause of the destruction and hatred today, and she tore the Pope's picture in half. And I don't think she's ever been an actress since then. But she got the message out and a lot of people know it.

41 **Verse 11, Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says: An adversary is surrounding the land; she will bring down your strength from you, and your palaces will all be plundered...** Well, of course, **Revelation** shows us the details of that. The details of what Satan does in that time period. Now let's go back here, this is Prophecy. This is Prophecy.

42 Now, you would think that with all today's intelligence, and I would that the god worshipers could see this, you would think that President Bush, the U.S. President Bush, the greatest president--the president of the greatest nation on earth, you would think that we would be bringing peace, or even teaching peace to the nations--giving them an example to follow to create peace at this time period. You know, we're the latest of the civilizations, 6,000 years from Stone Age, you know, or six million as one would have you believe, from Stone Age. [laughing] And you would think that looking out in the world today that there would be no friction.

43 We have a religious world. We have thousands of religions out there teaching the people. The problem is they're all teaching the same thing: hatred, violence and war, except the House of **YAHWEH**. The House of **YAHWEH** is the only organization on the face of the earth that is teaching 613 Laws that will bring peace, will bring True Peace. It's going to bring peace. That's another Prophecy. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause].

44 Well, back to **Isayah** now. **Isayah 44**. Because **YAHWEH** says, Who can foretell this? And then He shows in Amosyah what is taking place and who is guiding the world. And then in **Isayah 44**, He says, here is the Prophecy, and here is the Work of **YAHWEH** and what **YAHWEH** says it's going to bring forth. And actually bring forth this Message, He says.

45 **Isayah 45:21**. And He says, **Speak out**,

bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient time? Who has foretold it from that time? Have not I, YAHWEH?... Well, what has He foretold and what is taking place right now? Exactly what He said would take place.

46 First off, in **chapter 43** and **verse 28**, He shows two brothers here. He says, "I'm going to allow one to die and the other one given to reproaches." Another verse in Book Two says "He's going to be hated above all people, above all people who have ever lived. He's going to be hated worse than anyone on the face of the earth, worse than Al Capone" and so forth. And that was even said.

47 If you saw what came out in *Abilene Reporter News*, what they published, you can see, you can see the hatred right there taking place. I didn't know this. I never did read their Aboloney News so I didn't see this until a few days ago when some of it was sent to me in a letter, all the things that they had in there about, "Blow them to hell. Take your bombs and go get them. Shoot them out. Blow them up. Run them out of the country." [laughing] Yes, this was our local newspaper here.

48 Well here in **Isayah 44**, here's the future. Here's what's going to take place along with President Bush and along with the Pope, the Catholic church, Pope.

49 **Isayah 44:1**. He says, **Yet now hear...** You, two brothers and those who will follow. **...Yet now hear...** He says, "I'm going to give Yaaqob to the curse of death and then Yisrayl to reproaches. Yet hear what I'm going to do," He says. **...O Yaaqob My Servant, and Yisrayl whom I have chosen...** If you remember, Yaaqob went to Israel. He stayed there seven years trying, trying to get them to take the message, take this message that's actually preached in the bible, in their manuscripts. But of course, he could never get them to turn from the Talmud. He could never get them to start paying attention to the Prophets and the Inspired Teachers, but he stayed there seven years trying.

50 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says...** He's the one who came from the east, brought the message from the east and came to the west. That's in Book Two. And anyone who's wanting the information on that, we do have it in writing and we do have it on tapes, especially those in radio

and television land that's wanting to get the truth about the House of YAHWEH established, the only Work of YAHWEH on the face of the earth. The only Prophesied Work of YAHWEH on the face of the earth that is carrying YAHWEH's Message, YAHWEH's Prophecies to the nations at this time.

51 **This is what YAHWEH says, Who made you and formed you from the womb... Notice, from the womb, two brothers. ...Who will help you: Do not be afraid, Yaaqob My servant and Yeshurun; Beloved Yisrayl, whom I have appointed.**

52 **Verse 3, For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground. I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed... Upon your seed. Remember that seed. Remember the word seed there. ...your seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring.**

53 **Verse 4, They will spring up among the grass... That is, among the people. They will be teachers. Yes, teachers. ...as willows by the water courses.**

54 **Verse 5, One will say; I belong to YAHWEH... Now here're the details He's putting into this. YAHWEH is actually putting details into these two, identifying these two men, these two brothers that He names here.**

55 **One will say; I belong to YAHWEH, and the same will call himself with the name of Yaaqob... That should show anyone that his name was something else. Wouldn't it? If he's going to do this and say, "I'm just going to call myself Yaaqob," he wouldn't have been named that. He would have already been called Yaaqob. Right? [laughing]**

56 Now, **...The other... The other. ...will subscribe with his hand, and write; I belong to YAHWEH, and surname himself with the name of Yisrayl... Which means, he didn't come with that name. He had another name. Are there two brothers on the face of the whole earth who have done this? [laughing] I haven't found out about them.**

57 But of course, one of them has got to come from the east with a message and come to the west. And the other one has got to take it in the west to all nations on earth. That's what they've got to do and that's what is being done. Praise YAHWEH. [laughing, applause]

58 Well, **verse 6, This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, YAHWEH says. I am the First, and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no source of power.**

59 **Verse 7, And who as I will foretell and set it in order for Me since I appointed the ancient people?... Now, He asked in Amosyah, who can prophesy? Remember? And He says look at all the**

confusion. Who can prophesy? This power that's surrounding the land is going to bring it down. It's going to destroy all flesh unless something other takes place.

60 Well, who can prophesy and tell you what is going to take place YAHWEH said? He says none of them. None--none of the gods can do this. But YAHWEH can inspire a person to do this, or people to do this. He can actually inspire it, and prophesy that these people will do this. And even name them, years, thousands of years in advance. And tell you what their names will be, and then He'll tell you what they're going to do in their lives; little details that are going to be done in their lives. This is Power, my friend. You can't find Intelligence like that in the gods. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

61 Who can do this? **...appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming and will come, let them foretell them... Let these two brothers who I've named here and shown, and you people in Israel, you people in Israel, you need this information. It's not coming from Israel. The Prophecies show it will not come from that land. We went there and tried it. It wouldn't be accepted. It came back and it had to be published from the United States.**

62 **Verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You are My Witnesses!... You are My Witnesses. Witnesses to what? Look on over here to Isayah 45:6. You are My Witnesses.**

63 **Isayah 45:6. So that they may know from the rising of the sun... This is Isayah 45:6. You are My Witnesses. So that they may know... That is, all nations may know. ...from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting that there is none beside Me. I am YAHWEH, there is no other... There is no other source of power, no other source of power.**

64 Look back on up to **verse 4. For Yaaqob My Servant's sake, and Yisrayl My Chosen... This is Isayah 45:4. ...and I call you by your name (Yaaqob) and I surname you (Yisrayl), though you did not recognize that it was Me.**

65 **Verse 5, I am YAHWEH, and there is no other apart from Me. There is no god... No god. No elohim. You call on elohims, you call on gods, they're worthless. They have no power. They can't tell you what is going to take place in your life tomorrow, let alone a thousand years from now.**

66 **...I will strengthen you... YAHWEH says, speaking to Yaaqob and Yisrayl ...I will strengthen you... That word strengthen there it actually means teach, strength, clothe as with a garment. It means to teach, strength, and clothe as with a garment.**

...I will strengthen you with this knowledge, though you did not recognize that it was Me.

67 Verse 6, **So they may know from the rising of the sun to the place of its setting that there is none beside Me. I am YAHWEH, and there is no other...** You know to the people that gave up the Name **YAHWEH**, you read this and it makes you want to shudder, you know, to think that they threw away the Name of the Only Power that has life. And they went to things of illegal lust, to fulfill illegal lust. And it's like worshiping a dead stick or talking to a stone wall or something like this. They've brought themselves down to this.

68 Verse 7, **I form the light... YAHWEH says. ...and create darkness; I make peace, and create destruction; I, YAHWEH, do all these things. That is, I allow them.**

69 Verse 8, **Drop down, you heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down Righteousness. Let the earth be released; let salvation spring up, and let Righteousness grow together; I, YAHWEH, have created it...** Well, of course, He's speaking here of what the Two Witnesses, the Work that He started in these Last Days with two brothers and what they're going to bring forth.

70 Look at verse 20 now. **Gather yourselves together, and come; draw near together, you who have escaped...** Have escaped. ...**from the nations...** He's speaking to a group that He's calling right now here, you out there among the nations that can hear this.

71 **Gather yourselves together you who have escaped from the nations. They have no knowledge, who set up the wood of their graven images and pray to a god which cannot save...** You know the Catholic church, everywhere you go you see an image. In Rome this is all over--all in the Vatican and out of the Vatican, everywhere you see these images. And of course, they're made of things that **YAHWEH** created, but they have no life. It's like talking to a piece of wood. Can a piece of wood help you? Can it foretell the future? [laughing] Some of them, some people cut up pieces of wood and cast it out on the ground and try to read it. They take bones and do that--try to read the bones. But there is no power that can foretell the future except **YAHWEH** Himself.

72 Now look at verse 21, **Speak out, bring your proofs...** This makes more sense now. ...**bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel...** He's already told you where the Prophecies are going to come from. And if you study the Prophecies and see that they're being fulfilled, you'll know that

YAHWEH is the Only True Power. "Ask your gods," He says. "They can't tell you."

73 You could pray to this image or that grave where they put somebody years ago; you could pray to it for years and you wouldn't. Your head would still be as empty as it was when it came before that grave. You wouldn't gain any knowledge there. There is no knowledge to be gotten from these gods.

74 **Speak out, bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient time? Who has foretold it from that time?...** Did you know that no one has ever been able to prove **Genesis** wrong? The Catholics try to make out like they have, but they have not. They lie about these things. They lie and deceive to try to keep you from believing the Holy Scriptures. And the ones that say there's controversy, they don't even understand what they're reading in **Genesis**. If they understood what they were reading they would know there is no contradiction in any of those chapters there.

75 **...Have not I, YAHWEH? And there is no source of power...** What do the gods say? How do the gods say that you came to earth? Where is their book that they have written telling us how we got here? And what about the plan, that is, for you that is being carried out? They have no power. They have no knowledge to even write these books to tell you such things. **YAHWEH** inspired these books and everything; every Prophecy that has been fulfilled proves that they are true. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] There is no source of power that can foretell this except **YAHWEH**.

76 **...a Just Father...** Yes, a very Righteous Father as you can see in His Laws. Why would you turn from Him to killing and hatred and violence and war? **...and a Savior...** He's a Savior. **...there is none but Me.**

77 Verse 22, **Look to Me, and be saved, all the ends of the earth; for I am YAHWEH, and there is no source of power.**

78 Verse 23, **I have vowed by Myself, the word has gone out from My Mouth in Righteousness, and will not return—that to Me every knee will bow, every tongue will vow an oath,**

79 Verse 24, **Saying; surely in YAHWEH is Righteousness and Strength! To Him will men come; and all who are incensed; angry, against Him will be ashamed.**

80 Verse 25, **In YAHWEH will all the seed of Yisrayl...** Seed of Yisrayl, remember I told you to remember that word.

81 Look back over to **Isayah chapter 44**. What's He speaking of here? And **verse 3**. All the seed of

Yisrayl will be justified. In **YAHWEH** will all the seed of Yisrayl--what is He speaking of in this time period?

82 **Isayah 44:3. For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground. I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed... Your seed. ...and My Blessing upon your offspring...** Speaking of you and your children. That's what it's saying. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The seed of Yisrayl, the Last Days' Witness, whom **YAHWEH** said, "I named you. You didn't know it was Me, but I'm the One Who inspired you to do this thing."

83 **Isayah 45:25. In YAHWEH will the seed of Yisrayl be justified and will glory...** The seed of Yisrayl, your seed, your seed.

84 Now, this Work, this Work's shown. This Work is shown. This Prophecy here is shown in **Revelation 3**. If you go there, (I think we'll come back here. No, we won't either, that's all that we'll read right here.) Go to **Revelation 3** now. Remember **Isayah 44:3**. And go to the Work now that's shown in the Last Days, in the Last Days and how it comes to pass, in **Revelation 3**. And these Works, the seven Works, the complete Plan of **YAHWEH** is shown here.

85 One of these Works here is connected with the Great Tribulation. Only one of them is connected

We're the only ones on earth, brethren, who are teaching the Love of YAHWEH. The Love of YAHWEH is teaching His Commandments, that is, His Laws. That is His Love displayed through Laws--Laws. You shall not murder your neighbor. That is a kindness, a very kindness that comes from YAHWEH. You can't beat that Law.

Don't bear false witness against your neighbor. Don't tell lies against your neighbor. Don't tell lies against your husband either. Don't tell lies against your children or your wife. All of these things are the Love of YAHWEH in words, in sentencing, in Commandments, in Laws.

with the Great Tribulation and that's found in **verse 7**. The Great Tribulation that is coming, that the Two Witnesses prophesy of and set them in order and say, "This is the way they're coming." "Let them foretell them," **YAHWEH** says. Well in **Revelation 3**, He shows you a group who is connected with this Great Tribulation and connected with the High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

86 **Revelation 3:7. And to the Malak... That is, the Messenger now. ...of the congregation of The House of YAHWEH in Philadelphia...** Brotherly love. We're the only ones on earth, brethren, who are teaching the Love of **YAHWEH**. The Love of **YAHWEH** is teaching His Commandments, that is, His Laws. That is His Love displayed through Laws--Laws. You shall not murder your neighbor. That is a kindness, a very kindness that comes from **YAHWEH**. You can't beat that Law.

87 Don't bear false witness against your neighbor. Don't tell lies against your neighbor. Don't tell lies against your husband either. Don't tell lies against your children or your wife. All of these things are the Love of **YAHWEH** in words, in sentencing, in Commandments, in Laws.

88 Well, the Messenger of this congregation of Love; that is, this congregation that teaches Love, True Love. True Love is don't steal. True Love is don't lust after your neighbor's property, anything that belongs to your neighbor. True Love is belonging. You know, one of the Apostles said everything is accomplished with True Love of keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Everything is going to be accomplished through that, through keeping these Laws; not by power, not by might, but by My Laws. This is the power that brings this about and is going to bring it about.

89 And when the people, including the Quartet, see what they have done, and they see that these are Prophecies fulfilled... They know these Prophecies, the whole Catholic church right now knows what The House of **YAHWEH** has put out in Prophecy and they quote it, and they write letters about it. Yes, they know what we're teaching. But they also know, if they're paying close attention, that it's all coming to pass, one step at a time. They know, too, the hidden codes. They're not behind on this stuff, brethren. They know that I'm shown, my picture, my name is shown with Pope Benedict XVI. They know it's shown with George W. Bush. They know it's shown with Tony Blair; with all these leaders--all these leaders. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

90 And I'll show you. If, I'm sure they're keeping

track of the history of The House of **YAHWEH** along with their history. And of course, you can see with *The Book of Yisrayl*, if you're studying it closely and really comprehending what it's saying; I'll read you some of it in a little bit. Well, maybe not, I noticed we're about out of time. But we will, I'll get to it, maybe next week. But our works--what **YAHWEH** predicted they [the nations] would be doing, and what **YAHWEH** predicted we would be doing, they're all running abreast of one another here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 Well, the Philadelphia group, the true, the ones who teach Love here is connected with the Tribulation. ...**These things says He Who is Holy, He Who is True, He who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens...** I know your Works.

92 I know this, I know this person who's teaching Love here. I know the Works that he is doing. In fact, I prophesied the Work that He is doing. He's going to take this Message to all the world so all the world is going to know in advance, there is no power out there except **YAHWEH**. There is no true power that can bring Salvation, except **YAHWEH**. There is no power that can foretell what your stupid actions are going to bring, except **YAHWEH**.

93 He can tell you what your stupid actions will bring and what His actions will bring. His actions will actually turn the hearts of certain people and they will escape from the nations. And they will come to **YAHWEH** and they will be part of this

Don't fear. I don't care if a dozen of them come to your house wearing guns and shields and bucklers. There's no power in that, brethren. They can only go as far as YAHWEH will allow them to go for your benefit. And that's all. And YAHWEH can cut it off any time He wants to. Turn your hopes to YAHWEH. Where would you be if you're on the other side and this world is going down like it is? And surely you can see it's going down. It's not getting any better, you know.

fortified team that **YAHWEH** is putting together here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] They're already coming. **YAHWEH** is already setting them free to come to His House.

94 **Verse 8, I know your Works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it; for you have a little strength, and have kept My Word... Notice. ...and have not denied My Name...** All of this is, all of this is true.

95 **Verse 9, Behold, I give out of those...** And I explained this one to you in the last broadcast. **Behold, I give out of those of the assembly of the accuser—who preach themselves to be those who worship YAHWEH, and they are not, but they attempt to deceive by falsehood—behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshiping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I loved you...** You know, this is going to take place and is in action at this time, being brought about. You know, they're the ones that have joined Satan in her battle against The House of **YAHWEH**. And if you haven't noticed, there's a war going on between The House of **YAHWEH** and Satan herself. [laughing] But we have **YAHWEH**'s Power and **YAHWEH** has all Power, brethren. So don't fear He says, don't fear! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] Don't fear!

96 **Verse 10, Because you have kept...** Don't fear. I don't care if a dozen of them come to your house wearing guns and shields and bucklers. There's no power in that, brethren. They can only go as far as **YAHWEH** will allow them to go for your benefit. And that's all. And **YAHWEH** can cut it off any time He wants to. Turn your hopes to **YAHWEH**. Where would you be if you're on the other side and this world is going down like it is? And surely you can see it's going down. It's not getting any better, you know.

97 Even with the sorry news that we've got coming in right now, you know, the blank news, you know, that is so censored where they play with puppies for three to ten minutes, you know, when they're supposed to be giving the news. Or they have this banquet here--if you noticed one thing, if they showed the bunch down south of here that they took all the children from, they will turn around right immediately after that and they'll show all the wonderful football games and banquets that all these Christians here are going to and having fun. This is a psychological move to make you think, "This is really evil down here, down south of here and this is really righteous here." But they're suffering the blessings of their gods."

Soon they will learn that YAHWEH is the Only Power. And we're broadcasting this daily. YAHWEH is the Only Power Who can show them the way to peace.

98 Well, they can go ahead and rejoice in this time period, but their little world is closing in on them. All their bodies are being broken down with sexually transmitted diseases at this time and they know it. And they know their pills and their shots are not helping them. They know they're not getting healthier as you do and as you are. They know they're getting "weaker" and "sicker" every day of their lives. They know this. They may try to hide it, but they know it.

99 All of them are miserable inside, giving their money to the doctors that can't save them, and won't be able to. Their children are all born with this stuff, this sexually transmitted diseases, and some of them have but a short time to live. Yes, all of this is going on in this outside world that they're painting to look like such a bright future. That bright future has three colors and it's all displayed in **Revelation** and it's called a nuclear explosion. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

100 Soon they will learn that **YAHWEH** is the Only Power. And we're broadcasting this daily. **YAHWEH** is the Only Power Who can show them the way to peace. They've rejected that and they know they're rejecting it. And they know that they're living--they're living a life of sin, sickness, and disease. They haven't learned because their minds are so confused. They haven't learned what is causing this hatred and misery in their hearts and this seeking, seeking after pleasure, thinking this is going to bring them peace. It never brings peace.

101 Pleasure doesn't bring peace. Go to these firecracking benefits and watch all the firecrackers go up and pop. Watch it all and you'll leave there as miserable as you were when you came seeking some kind of excitement. There is no peace there, brethren. No peace. It's all fanfare--it's all fanfare. It's vanity as one of the Prophets said. It's all vanity.

102 The only true way to peace and joy and love is right here in this group. "I know this Messenger that's teaching over this congregation of Love, Joy, and Peace. I know him," He said. "I know your works. I've set before you an open door."

103 **Verse 10, Because you have kept...** My Word. Yes, we've kept His Word! We're keeping His Word! This is the rest with which we will cause the weary

to rest. They have no rest who worship Satan. Day nor night they have no Sabbath. They're all out there seeking, going to and fro in and on the earth like their leader Satan, hunting peace, but she won't find it. She'll finally find it. In the place where she deceived Eve and Adam, she'll find her rest. She's going to die. That's what Prophecy shows will take place.

104 **Because you have kept the Word of My Patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation, which will come upon all the world to test those who dwell upon the earth...** Yes, this is a test; the final test between Satan's way and **YAHWEH's** Way. You'll find out at that time that **YAHWEH** has the Power. He still has the Power to protect and save His People and He's going to do so. He is going to protect you through this great mess that is coming, this last, final trial.

105 **Verse 11, Behold, I come quickly! Hold fast that which you have, that no man takes your crown.**

106 **Verse 12, He who overcomes, I will make a pillar in the House... of YAHWEH, ...of My Father, and he will never go out of it...** Now notice this is Yahshua speaking. **YAHWEH** gave Him this Prophecy to give to us, as High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. **...And I will write upon him the Name of My Father, and the name of the New Jerusalem which comes down out of heaven from My Father, newly named.**

107 **Verse 13, He who has an ear, let him hear...** What I'm saying here to him.

108 Let's go back over. No god can foretell the future. Now this Work, this Work where Yisrayl foretells--this Work that Yisrayl foretells the future--it's foretold by the Witness. That's what **YAHWEH** is showing you. And no one can do this except **YAHWEH** Himself. No one can foretell the future. No one can foretell the future except that one who **YAHWEH** chooses. **YAHWEH** chooses His House. This group here alone can foretell the future.

109 Now look to **Revelation chapter 6**. Now you see the Witness here and you see that this group is tied to a Tribulation, a Great Tribulation. It's tied in with this, the same time period, this Great Tribulation. Now look at **chapter 6** and you see two more powers that are very active in the world today.

110 Number one, **verse 1** here shows the Quartet.

Number two shows the Catholic church. **Verse 2**, shows the Catholic church. They're all abreast of one another. That's why the hidden codes show **Yisrayl Hawkins, Pope Benedict XVI, and George Bush**. It shows some others in this time period too, but it shows these.

111 And notice the Quartet. **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the...** That is, Yahshua Messiah because **YAHWEH** gave this Prophecy to Him to show Him things that must come to pass.

112 **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard as it were, one of the four living creatures...** Well, *King James Version*, we'll have to go into that in detail to understand this, but just for the moment, let me say this--these are governments, these four living creatures; or as the *King James Version* puts, **beasts**, beasts. And Daniyl in **Daniyl 7**, he calls them beasts and then he calls them governments in the *King James Version*. So they're four governments or ruling systems at that time. And the Greek simply put it four living creatures. [laughing]

113 **...saying...** One of them, one of them with a loud voice. I think the *King James Version* put noise there, **noise**. Meaning noise *like thunder, noise like thunder; which means, a noise, to noise abroad, to make manifest, to portray a plan;* a plan that they have. And one is coming out very forcefully with this plan, as **Revelation 13** says, to teach democracy. And it's getting done. And that's one of the things the Pope agrees upon is democracy because he's its creator. It came from him first.

114 But, **...saying as with...** This noise of thunder, or **...voice of thunder: Come and see...** One of the Quartet saying this. And then he opens another seal, he shows you another work here.

115 And he says, **verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse; and he who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer...** Now if you read the book *The Mark of the Beast* which Kahan Yedidiyah asked you to do several times, and told you over and over, "You need to read *The Mark of the Beast*," I put this in detail in *The Mark of the Beast*.

116 Starting in a year, by the way if you have *The Book of Yisrayl*, I will read. I'll take you just through part of it here today, but I know we're out of time. But *The Book of Yisrayl, The Third Book of Yisrayl*, in 2004, **Chapter Eighteen, Chapter Nineteen**. We'll start with chapter, no, I better read **Chapter Eighteen. Atonement: What Is It? The Third Book**

of Yisrayl, Chapter Eighteen, Atonement... This was 09/25/04 now. And this is page, I don't see the page here. But anyway, it's in your *Book of Yisrayl*. Oh yeah, page 143.

117 *Atonement: What Is It And How Does It Work? #1...* I don't know if you remember those sermons or not. *...What We Teach Today Was Taught by the Prophets, Yahshua, And The Apostles Concerning Atonement, Day of Atonement.*

118 Then, **Chapter Nineteen:** 09/29/04, *Opening Ceremony For The Sealing Of The Saints...* That was the opening ceremony for the sealing of the Saints. This is the Work of **YAHWEH** going forth and this, we have it, 2004. Started long before that. **YAHWEH** says, "I'll teach you. I'll train you, then you'll take this Message to all the world," He says.

119 Now, **Chapter Twenty:** 09/30/04, *Atonement: What Is It And How Does It Work? #2: Atonement, Reconcile And Reconciliation;* Feast of Tabernacles.

120 **Chapter Twenty-One:** 10/02/04, page 165, *The Seventh Cleanse Used By The Prophets To Bring The Saints Before YAHWEH #2: It Wasn't A Vegetable In Beef Soup For Which Esau Sold His Birthright...* That will probably make you remember that sermon. This was the Feast of Tabernacles.

121 **Chapter Twenty-Two.** This was 10/03/04. *The Seventh Cleanse Used By The Prophets To Bring The Saints Before YAHWEH #3: Why Esau Lost His Birthright;* Feast of Tabernacles.

122 **Chapter Twenty-Three:** 10/07/04, page 183. *The Seventh Cleanse Used By The Prophets To Bring The Saints Before YAHWEH #4: In The Last Days Of The Seventh Malak, The Great Secret Will Be Revealed To Those Whose Names Are Written In The Book Of Life...* To those whose names are written in the Book of Life, you remember that? Their names were called out. They were called out before **YAHWEH**.

123 **Chapter Twenty-Four.** Now this is a time period that we're going through right here. And then we'll go in and show you what the opposition is doing. **Chapter Twenty-Four:** 10/09/04, page 193. *The Seventh Cleanse Used By The Prophets To Bring The Saints Before YAHWEH #5: Abel Proclaimed The First Flock Acceptable To YAHWEH: Purging, Cleansing, And Presenting YAHWEH's House To Him.*

124 **Chapter Twenty-Five.** This is 11/06/04. *The United States In Prophecy #1: Pushing Democracy To All Nations Like The Original Beast...* Just like the original beast.

125 Now over on the next column it shows you

in *The Book of Yisrayl*, November 2004, *Global Lightning. U.S. Strategic Command Conducts Major Exercise of a Global Strike Plan. Simulated attack using both conventional and nuclear weapons...* This was 2004, getting ready for what Prophecy shows is going to come. ...*Following global lightning exercise, U.S. strategic command declared an advanced state of readiness. The military plan is known as "concept plan 8022", which is the actual plan the U.S. Navy and Air Force translates into a strike package for their submarines and bombers...*

126 Back to **Chapter Twenty-Five:** 11/06/04, *The United States In Prophecy #1: Pushing Democracy To All Nations...* And then, the history shows this is exactly what she's getting ready to do and is in action doing so, working abreast with The House of YAHWEH, but, of course, on the side that will bring the world down.

127 **Chapter Twenty-Six:** 11/20/04, *The United States In Prophecy #2: The Government That We Are Now Following Was Started In Genesis By The Serpent Who Brings Forth Destruction...* That's what I just got through reading you.

128 **Chapter Twenty-Seven:** 12/04/04, *The United States In Prophecy # 3: The Kingdom Of Righteousness And Evil Allowed To Set Up In the Garden Of Eden Still In Operation Today Teaching Freedom From The Laws of YAHWEH...*

129 The news article, now this was September 19th, 2004. *Pope Confers Knighthood On U.N. General Assembly President Hunte. The Vatican is conferring a papal knighthood on Julian Hunte, president of the United Nations 58th General Assembly, a senator from Santa Lucia, who on December 2003 cast the deciding vote to legalize abortion in the tiny Caribbean nation...* Legalize abortion? Legalize abortion. And they made him a knight--they made him a knighthood.

130 ...*Cardinal Angelo Sodamo, Vatican Secretary of State, will go to New York to make Mr. Hunte a Knight of the Grand Cross Pian Order at a ceremony on September 19. The award was made in recognition of Mr. Hunte's "major role" in upgrading the Vatican's status at the U.N. The award was announced July 28. Mr. Hunte, a former opposition leader...* Former opposition leader now. ...*from the Labor party in Santa Lucia, assumed presidency of the U.N. General Assembly September 16, 2003...* So they made him secretary of the U.N. General Assembly also.

131 ...*Santa Lucia is the smallest nation-state ever to preside over the General Assembly. "You have undertaken a restructuring aimed at making*

the organization function more efficiently."... Let's see, ... "more efficiently. This will not only ensure an effective superior instance for the just resolution of international problems, but also enable the United Nations to become an ever more highly respected moral authority... Get that word now. Remember they just--he just legalized abortion here. He helped them become a respectable, ...*respected moral authority for the international community...* Got that? More, it gets better. [laughing]

132 *E.U. Leaders Sign New Constitution. European Union leaders have signed the new E.U. constitution in a lavish ceremony held in Rome. Heads of state and government...* Remember all the world will worship him whose names are not written in the Book of Life. Come and I'll show you the sentence of this great whore who reigns over the kings of the earth. We make them knights. Make them night. They love darkness more than light; therefore, they're night. Praise YAHWEH [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] I don't know if that's what my King meant at that time, but it comes close.

133 ...*Heads of state and government took it in turn to sign the text in the same room where the Treaty of Rome was signed to establish the E.U. in 1957. Incoming Commission President Jose...* That's not pronounced right... *Manuel Barroso has withdrawn his entire team...* Now this man, get this, he withdraw--he withdrew his entire team and is now considering change. ... *Outgoing President Romano Prodi revealed after the ceremony that Mr. Barrosa plans to re-nominate a team of commissioners in time for a meeting on 17 November, the Reuters News Agency reported.*

134 *Support for Barroso...* Support now for Barroso. ...*A devout Catholic, Mr. Buttiglione has been scorned by MEPs opposed to his conservative views on homosexuality...* He has been apposed to his views on homosexuality. I'll read it again. *A devout Catholic, Mr. Buttiglione has been scorned by MEPs opposed to his conservative views on homosexuality and the role of women in society.*

135 More, ...*The EU leaders at the ceremony, were joined by the leaders of Romania, Bulgaria, Turkey and Croatia, the four countries moving towards E.U. accession.*

136 ...*"More democratic union." Europe's leaders put on a united front even though disunity over the European commission line-up still threatens to plunge Europe into institutional chaos, the BBC's Tamsin Smith reports.*

137 ...*Mr. Barroso said in a speech before the*

signing that the EU constitution would give birth to a “more democratic union,” and urged the 25 member states to ratify it without delay... See he’s forming this new team, and making his changes here to, of course, accept this knighthood. [laughing]

138 ...“I hope that tomorrow the national parliament and European citizens will take responsibilities and approve this constitution, opening the way to a new union.” “More than ever we now need perseverance, an unflinching will and total confidence in the future in order to overcome the challenges faced by the European Union.”

139 ...As dreamy music played... [laughing] That’s what is says. ...As dreamy music played in the background, each leader and foreign minister stepped up in alphabetical country order to sign a giant tome... That is, a book. ...They shook hands with each other, with a beaming Mr. Berlusconi, and then progressed along a line of dignitaries... All signing, this is the kings of the earth, the leaders of the earth.

140 ...The new treaty also sees a big expansion in the number of policy areas where countries will lose their national veto and includes the creation of a foreign minister’s post... Of course, led by the Catholic church.

141 Now this also 2004. Pope John Paul II welcomed 2.2 million pilgrims... He says. ...From October 16, 1978 to October 9, 2004, Pope John Paul II welcomed 226 heads of state, 187 prime ministers, 190 foreign ministers and received letters and credence from 642 new ambassadors to the Holy See... All of these, of course, working among the nations to bring about the will of the Catholic church. You see how his prestige is so high among the nations.

142 Now this one, the article appears in the May 27th, 2005 issue of *Executive Intelligence Review*. U.S. Nuclear First Strike Doctrine is Operational... Signed it in operation. ...The Bush administration... Remember, this is May 27th, 2005. ...The Bush administration has quietly put into place contingency plans for the use of nuclear weapons in pre-emptive attacks on at least two countries--Iran and North Korea. Confirmation of the new “global strike” plan appeared in *The Washington Post* on Sunday, May 15, in the column of William Arkin, a former Army intelligence analyst.

143 ...EIR has interviewed several senior U.S. intelligence officials, who have confirmed the essential features of Arkin’s report. They link the accelerated drive to prepare for offensive nuclear

strikes against Iran and North Korea to the failure of the U.S. invasion and occupation of Iraq, and the dismal results of the use of “shock and awe,” massive conventional bombings against Afghanistan and Iraq...

144 Well, of course, their failure to devastate these people is what they’re talking about. So this time, this time they plan, and they’ve got it already operational. Now this is May 27th, 2005. This time, they’re not going to make that mistake. This time you’ll stand in awe. That is, until the earth waving to and fro shakes you down. This is what’s going to take place. This is what they’ve already got signed into effect where they can bring it about.

145 ...The Afghanistan war of 2003 provided the U.S. Air Force with the opportunity to test, under live combat conditions, the conventional “bunker-buster” mega bombs, which were supposed to penetrate and take out deep-underground hardened targets. But one senior U.S. intelligence source told EIR that, when U.S. troops arrived to do damage assessments they found that the Taliban and Al Qaeda mountain bunkers were still largely intact after being hit with the bunkerbusters... That won’t take place this time. The nuclear bombs that they have, plan to use, as they say, “You will stand in awe when you see or when these things are used.” You’re going to stand in awe.

146 Well, next week, **YAHWEH** willing, we’ll bring you much more of this. (Let’s see. I don’t want to get those mixed up. Here it is.) I’ll bring you another step forward in the mark of the beast here, the beastly system and the Work of **YAHWEH** going side-by-side. But, of course, we’re against the beastly system and they know it. And they’re against us and we know it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

147 So we got two wars going on here. We got the religious war, of course, that’s going on. The Catholic church brings this forward “conquering and to conquer.” I can hardly wait to bring you the inquisition and it’s new name, for they newly named it--and show you what that means. But, we got the one going, conquering and to conquer; that’s religiously. More is shown in **Revelation 13** where she condemns The House of **YAHWEH** with her inquisitions as it’s called--condemns The House of **YAHWEH**. And then, of course, the other which the United States brings forth, the push for democracy, but also to hurt not their oil, nor their lifestyle, and so forth.

148 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sister. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Four

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #2— The Characteristic Feature Of The House Of YAHWEH And Of The Quartet— Called The Beast Of The Earth

07/26/08

Kahan Aaron Yahyl: And I bet you I know what you're all hoping for right now. Please stand. My time to present to you the Greatest Teacher on this earth, the Great White Buffalo, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins! Praise YAHWEH!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone. Praise YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. [laughing] You may be seated. We have a crowded building here today, I see. Praise YAHWEH for that. In fact, Praise YAHWEH for everything that's going on in His House today.

2 I have some or a couple of articles here (If I can find them) to show you some things that are taking place at this time. I didn't make these plain the last time I spoke, and you need to, you need to understand this because what the Pope is doing and what the United States is doing at this time, is fulfilling Prophecy. And of course, YAHWEH shows His Work right along with these two. He shows the Quartet then He shows the religious imposter that is leading the kings of the earth and that's what the Scriptures call him--a false prophet that is leading the kings of the earth into war, not peace, not into peace, but into war.

3 The article here is talking about the military, *The U.S. Military Recruits Children*. And they're training children right now with these video games. Now they're doing this on purpose to recruit them for the armed forces, but as young as six years old according to this article right here. You can't see a world getting ready for peace and doing things like this.

4 Now the Pope, the Vatican and Moscow, *Relations Warming to Italy*, it says the Italian President reports. The Pope, he meets with, let's see, *Pope Benedict on Friday called for greater security for Iraqi Christians community during an audience with the Iraqi Prime Minister...* Trying to keep the Christians protected, if anyone else is protected or not, they want those Christians protected in Iraq.

5 Now, this one is showing '*Nuclear bomber base*' raises fears of new Cuban crisis... If you remember the one in President Kennedy's time, in 1962; the same thing is about to take place again. *The Russian military, furious at American plans to install a missile defense shield in Eastern Europe, is talking up the prospect of turning Cuba into a base for its long-range nuclear bombers.*

6 ...*Defense chiefs in Moscow are said to be pressing for the Kremlin to retaliate against the missile shield by placing strategic bombers off the American coast.*

7 ...*The move threatens a rerun of the Cuban missile crisis in 1962 when the world teetered on the brink of nuclear war between the United States and the Soviet Union...* It goes on to show how dangerous this is and this is one of the things that Casper Weinberger brought out in his book, *The Next War*.



8 This is another thing that he brought out, the nuclear talks in Geneva. He says, *New Military Maneuvers Were Announced. The U.S., France, Britain and Brazil were to start 10-day exercises off the coast from Virginia to Florida, "aimed at training for operation in shallow coastal waters such as the Persian Gulf and the Strait of Hormuz" according to Press TV...* Press TV is on that channel that they're trying to get taken off the air, the satellite that they're trying to get taken off the air.

9 Global Research has a great article. It was just in line also with Casper Weinberger's book called *The Next War*. It says, *We bring to the attention of our readers David DeBatto's scenario as to what might occur if one of the several contingency plans to attack Iran, with the participation of Israel and NATO were to be carried out.*

10 It's not going to be like it was in Iraq. He says. ...*The quagmire in Iraq is in its sixth painful year...* he says. ...*With no real end in sight and the forgotten war in Afghanistan is well into the seventh year. The Dead Enders and other armed factions are still alive and well in Iraq and the Taliban in Afghanistan again controls most of the country.*

11 ...*Gas prices have now reached an average of \$4.00 a gallon nationally and several analysts predict the price will rise to \$5.00-\$6.00 per gallon at the pump by Labor Day. This, despite assurances by some major supporters of the decision to invade Iraq that the Iraq war will pay for itself (Paul Wolfowitz) or that we will see \$20.00 per barrel oil prices if we invade Iraq...* That was the argument. Of course now I think it's a hundred and twenty three dollars a gallon.

12 ...*One thing the Pentagon routinely does (and does very well) is conduct war games. Top brass there are constantly developing strategies for conducting any number of theoretical missions based on real or perceived threats to our national security or vital interests.*

13 ...*This was also done prior to the invasion of Iraq, but the Bush administration chose not to listen to the dire warnings about that mission given to him by Pentagon leaders, or for that matter, by his own senior intelligence officials. Nevertheless, war gaming is in full swing again right now with the bull's eye just to the right of our current mess-Iran.*

14 ...*It's no secret that the US is currently putting the finishing touches on several contingency plans for attacking Iranian nuclear and military facilities. With our ground forces stretched to the breaking point in Iraq and Afghanistan, none of the*

most likely scenarios involve a ground invasion... None of them, they're not planning on ground evasion, invasion is what it's saying.

15 ...*Not that this administration wouldn't prefer to march into the seat of Shite Islam behind a solid, moving line of M1 Abram tanks and proclaim the country for democracy...* You get that? Proclaim the country for democracy. ...*The fact is, even the President knows we can't pull that off anymore so he and the neo-cons will have to settle for shock and awe lite...* That's your "bright future" that they keep talking about here in Abilene.

16 ...*If we invade Iran this year it will be done using hundreds of sorties by carrier-based aircraft already stationed in the Persian Gulf and from land based aircraft located in Iraq...* So you can see, we're getting ready. The United States is getting ready for war.

17 Now I read you last week, just a little bit of what Pope Benedict has done since he came into office and of course what the United States is planning, and this is part of it. And what The House of **YAHWEH** has done in this same time period.

18 Now this was 2004, the *Third Book of Yisrayl* and Chapter Nineteen, says, *Opening Ceremony For The Sealing Of The Saints*. Now of course, if you remember the sermons that were brought there, you know that **YAHWEH** is getting ready a Priesthood, in the days of these kings. He said, in the days of these kings, remember, **Daniyl 2** I think it's **verse 44**.

19 **Chapter Twenty-Four:** 10/09/04, ...*Abel Proclaimed The First Flock Acceptable To YAHWEH: Purging, Cleansing, And Presenting YAHWEH's House To Him.*

20 Now on November, this was 10/09/04. On November 2004 *Global Lightning*. This comes from the US now. *Global Lightning. U.S. Strategic Command conducted a major exercise of a "global strike plan" entitled "Global Ligtening."* The latter involved a simulated attack using both conventional and nuclear weapons... Nuclear weapons.

21 Now get this, because Book Two, Book Two is where you get the scenario for nuclear weapons; Book Two, which they're trying to cast aside. They don't want you to believe Book Two. If you don't believe Book Two you won't believe about the nuclear baby. You won't be prepared for what's going to take place, but you can plainly see this nuclear baby is turned loose and they're getting ready for it right now.

22 Now you can see this in the news. In spite of them trying to hold it back and keep it from you,

you can see that the nuclear baby is turned loose and they're making plans for a first strike, a pre-emptive strike as Israel says it's going to do.

23 But this was taking place in 2004, the same time that we were preparing the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which **YAHWEH** says, "In the days of these kings, in the days of these kings, I'm going to set up a Kingdom." In the days of these kings, and then He gives you the scenario of what's going to be taking place in that time period when the king, or in the days of these kings when He sets up this Kingdom.

24 He says, ...*Following "Global Lightning" exercise U.S. Strategic Command declared an advanced state of readiness...* The military plan is known as ...*Concept Plan (CONPLAN) 8022... CONPLAN 8022 ...which is "an actual plan the Navy and Air Force translate into a strike package for their submarines and bombers"...* Now this is all taking place now in 2004, 2004.

25 *The United States In Prophecy Pushing Democracy To All Nations...* That was brought out. That's in **Chapter Twenty-Five**.

26 **Chapter Twenty-Six:** ...*The Government That We Are Now Following Was Started In Genesis...*

27 **Chapter Twenty-Seven: The Kingdom Of Righteousness And Evil Allowed To Be Set Up In The Garden Of Eden Still In Operation Today Teaching Freedom From The Laws...** Or democracy. Now at that same time period just exactly what **YAHWEH** said would take place in the United States is taking place. The United States is pushing democracy, pushing democracy. And of course, that's what's taking place, but it's not the United States, as we will see in just a little while. It's the Catholic church that's pushing democracy. Same thing that Nimrod did and this is what you're gonna have to remember. You're going to have to try to get this whole scenario in your mind between these three nations.

28 But turn over to **Isayah 45. Isayah 45. Isayah 45. Isayah 45.** Now the point is that **YAHWEH** predicted all these curses, or all these scenarios that we see in the world news today. He predicted it in advance. And why does that mean anything? Why does it mean any thing? Because only **YAHWEH** can do that. Only **YAHWEH** can do this. Moham-

med can't do this, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

29 And He says in **Isayah 45**, if I can find my place here. We read it last week, but I want to drill this into your mind. You've got to know that Only **YAHWEH**--and He holds Himself out as being the Only One Who can do this, Who can foretell the future. And He says, "I'm going to foretell it in these Last Days," through ones He calls Witnesses. Two Witnesses.

30 And He says this here in **Isayah 45:20**. He says, **Gather yourselves together and come; draw near together, you who have escaped from the nations. They have no knowledge, who set up the wood of their graven images...** Or carved out of wood, the pictures, the deities that they worship. They have no knowledge **YAHWEH** said. They can't do this.

31 The Catholic church, if the Catholic church could predict the future, brethren, she would be doing so right now, but she can't do it. She doesn't follow **YAHWEH**, and remember Daniyl said none of the wicked will understand. Well who are the wicked? Those who don't keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They don't keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. This makes them wicked. This makes them evil.

32 And that's exactly what we see in the world today. It makes them haters, violent, spiteful, warmongers. Warmongers kill who they perceive as their enemies just as Cain did. And this was what one of the Apostles pointed out, they are just as Cain. They're following the same path that Cain took which **YAHWEH** said would be continual war.

33 In **verse 21, Speak out, bring your proofs near; yes, let them take counsel together. Who has declared this from ancient times? Who has foretold it from that time? Have not I, YAHWEH? And there is no other source of Power...** That can do this. No other source of power, none of your gods.

34 Confront your gods. Look at their books and see what they've forecast for you. They don't have it. That's the reason you need to turn to **YAHWEH, YAHWEH**, the Creator of heaven and earth Who makes this claim. If He can't fulfill this claim, He wouldn't be **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] No god can do this. No god can foretell the future. And He, **YAHWEH**, is ...**a Just Father...**

You can see that **YAHWEH** is Just, that His Laws, His Laws are absolutely Perfect for everyone, everyone to follow.

YAHWEH has His Own Work and His Own Work He has already prophesied is going to be established. That Kingdom is actually going to be established in our time period right now. This is the time period when YAHWEH will establish His Kingdom that will take over all the kingdoms of the earth He said.

You can see that in His Laws. You can see that **YAHWEH** is Just, that His Laws, His Laws are absolutely Perfect for everyone, everyone to follow.

35 **Verse 22**, He says, **Look to Me and be saved...** He's the Only One, as one of the Apostles said. He's the Only Lawgiver, ever Who can actually give you Eternal Life. He can either save you or allow you to destroy yourself. **Look to Me and be saved all the ends of the earth; for I am YAHWEH, and there is no other source of Power...** Just no other source of Power. Period. Well, this was in **Isayah 45**. Now we read this last week. But now **Amosyah 3** and **verses 7-11**.

36 **Amosyah 3:7**. He said, **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work...** No work, get this in your mind everybody throughout the world. **YAHWEH** is not working with your gods anywhere throughout the world. **YAHWEH** has His Own Work and His Own Work He has already prophesied is going to be established. That Kingdom is actually going to be established in our time period right now. This is the time period when **YAHWEH** will establish His Kingdom that will take over all the kingdoms of the earth He said.

37 **Most assuredly Father YAHWEH will have no work other than the Work that He has prophesied in advance by His Servants the Prophets...** Now **YAHWEH** says in another place that these spoke as they were moved by Spirit Holy.

38 If you'll turn back to **Isayah 44** now. He gives you His Work, His Work that He is going to set up in these Last Days. **Isayah 44** shows that He's going to bring forth two brothers here.

39 **Isayah 43:28** says that He's going to give one of these to the curse. He'll let him die after, after his work is done. His work was finished after he came back from Israel, stayed there seven years

trying to get a following, trying to start a Work and couldn't do it. In fact, his life was threatened when he had tried it. They threatened his life and said, you know, "The last one that came here preaching this, we told him," this is what they were saying to my brother Yaaqob. We told him, "if we catch you at it again, we will bury you." Now that's what they told my brother and they meant it.

40 He says, therefore, I'm going to give Yaaqob to the curse. That is, death, after his job is finished. He had a job to do. He was the one who had to come from the east after he tried there and come west with this Message. And he brought it here and helped me establish The House of **YAHWEH** in Abilene, Texas. Yes. In this, this territory. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 **Isayah 43:28. Therefore...** He says ...**I will dissolve the Levitical Priesthood...** Do you see it anymore? This was a great thing that they had going, the Levitical Priesthood. It was a magnificent thing that led all of Israel at one time. And **YAHWEH** prophesied, "I'm going to dissolve it."

42 At that time, you know, it didn't look like such. In fact, nations took this thing over. Rome was in authority when the temple was still active. The Essenes, and Pharisees, all of them ruthless men and, of course, as Yahshua said, were in action. They were still controlling the city. Even though they were held in captivity by the Romans, at that time, they were still controlling the temple and the services there and even controlling the nation. The government was using them, of course, they were having to pay tribute to the government, but the government was using them to do their will. That is, Rome was waiting for the time when **YAHWEH** released them, of course, to destroy the city, which they did. That was later on, around 70 AD is when that took place.

43 But at the time that Yahshua was there this temple was very active, the Levitical Priesthood was very active and looked like it would remain forever. But **YAHWEH** says, "I will dissolve, do away with, the Levitical Priesthood." He did. It's not there. Find it.

44 This is a Prophecy fulfilled, brethren, a wonderful Prophecy that you can't deny that **YAHWEH** wrote in advance, many years in advance. In fact, this took place about 712. If you want to figure that up, it's about 780 years before the time when the temple was actually destroyed. And then they said it'd be plowed like a field, you know.

45 Could you believe that with these huge, huge

stones that this thing was made out of, and the wall surrounding that, even Yahshua said, "There's not going to be one stone left upon another here." He believed the Prophecy. Yahshua believed the Prophet. And He said, there won't be one stone left upon another because another Prophet, two more Prophets, actually said it, that it'd be plowed like a field. So it was. The Romans did it. They destroyed everything there and plowed it like a field so they wouldn't know, they didn't want anyone to ever think that a temple ever stood there.

46 Think, think of this and what a wonderful Prophecy--how much wisdom this Being must have to predict this five hundred, over seven hundred years before it actually took place. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Yes. Now this is what **YAHWEH** is bragging about to you, and says, "Only I can do this."

47 Find somebody else that can do it. You in television land, go to your gods' books and find the future. You can't do it. I'm challenging you to do so. [Praise **YAHWEH!** applause] And if you can't do it, if you can't do it, then you need to say, "Yes, this is Truth and start following the great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 Well, He said, "I'm going to give one of these brothers here to the curse." That is, death. "And the other one I'm going to give to reproaches." And if you look that up, you know, [laughing] you'll see what we're going through today. And those who are suffering this, Yahshua said, "Rejoice and be exceedingly glad because yours is the Kingdom, brethren." Yours is the Kingdom. You believe that? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 He told you in advance what's going to take place. "I'm going to give Yisrayl to reproaches, hatred." And then your Savior added to it and said, "Yisrayl, you're gonna be hated above all people on that face of the earth." [laughing] And Yisrayl is hated above all people on the face of the earth right now, right in front of our eyes.

50 Well, the next thing He says now, in **Chapter 44**, He starts giving you the names of two brothers from the same womb. And then He says in **verse 3**, "I'm gonna bless your seed." Everyone who will become your seed is going to have this same Spirit poured out upon them.

51 **Isayah 44:4. They will spring up among the grass as willows by the water courses...** Yes, they will grow Spiritually.

52 **Verse 5, One will say...** Then He gives the details of their names. Actually the very details of how they would go about doing what they did here

on these names. Details. And we have this in writing and testimonies from people who are now dead, in fact. But we have it all in writing and anyone can get this information who wants to--how these names were changed. **YAHWEH** changed them.

53 **YAHWEH** is the One Who inspired it to be done and brought it to pass. And this right here now was written in about 712. I was born in 1934. Think of how many years; how many years that is until that Prophecy was actually fulfilled, in two people, in a generation called the Last Days, the end of the 6,000 year period, by the way. Count that up too. Count that up, when mankind was put on the face of the earth to this last generation and you'll see it fits right in. It couldn't have been earlier than this. It had to be in this generation for it to be the Two Witnesses.

54 Just like Yahshua had to come, the temple had to be still standing and even though the Prophet had said, it's gonna, that is Mount Zion is gonna be plowed like a field, the temple could not be destroyed at that time. It had to be standing. It had to be in action. Yahshua had to be sold to the active priests in order to fulfill these Prophecies. All those things had to take place before the temple was destroyed. You think of the wonderful Prophecy and you think of the Wisdom it takes to make that Prophecy. And then it came to pass long after Yahshua--long after Daniyl and Isayah were dead. You can see that Someone is leading this. Surely, everyone can see that. [applause]

55 Okay, in **Isayah 44:6. This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, and Redeemer, YAHWEH says: I am the First and I am the Last, and except for Me there is no source of power!...** If **YAHWEH** died, the whole universe would die. Now you think about that. He's the One Who gives life to this clock we got running. He is the One.

56 No other being in the universe can proclaim this Power that **YAHWEH** has. No other being in the universe. If they can, let them come forth and tell us the future. They can't do it, brethren. Only **YAHWEH** can do it and He wrote it down. And then He said, "No one's going to be able to understand this unless they follow My Laws." That's what He says. That's the reason you don't find the world proclaiming it. You only find His House proclaiming it. Think of what a wonderful Prophecy that is! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

57 **Verse 7, And who as I will foretell and set it in order for Me...** Two Brothers who will change their names under unordinary circumstances,

in particular type ways. From the same womb, two brothers whose mother was hidden away, as Scripture says. It was prophesied that she would be until these two boys were born and raised on the Holy Scriptures. Think of that. And all of this comes through in a time period called the Last Days, the Last Generation. All of this was prophesied.

58 **Verse 7, ...since I appointed... YAHWEH says ...since... And who as I will foretell and set it in order for Me, since I appointed the ancient people? And the things which are coming, and will come, let them foretell them...** I don't see anybody else out here foretelling this, nobody on earth that I know of in this generation.

59 **Verse 8, Do not fear, nor be afraid. Have I not told you from that time, and have declared; You are My Witnesses! Is there a source of power except Me? Truly there is no other Rock... Rock, Stone, ...I know not one... No other Rock. I know, not one. Well, now, this is what YAHWEH is bragging about.**

60 Now if you go over to **Revelation, Revelation 6**, we see a description of what is going to take place in this same time period, a description taking place in the government and He gives it to us in **chapter 6** here. In the first verse we see a Quartet mentioned here, four living, four living. I'll go into that in just a moment, but right now I just want to point out to you, and get this in your mind what is going to take place here.

61 First off, you see a Quartet in **verse 1**. The next one you see is one of these, see one of the four, one of the four, just one of the four now. Notice that, one of the four with a voice. *King James Version* says *noise*. If you look that word up, **noise**, you'll find out this is, *proclaiming*. He goes out advertising this. This one of the four goes out advertising something. This is what He's showing you is going to take place.

62 One of the four living, or four beasts, as

the *King James Version* says, which we know are governments--we'll go into that in just a moment. But notice one of them, one of the four, one of these four, one of the Quartet, he is saying, he's proclaiming as with this noise that is scattered abroad everywhere, like thunder, going out to all the world. He's advertising someone on a white horse with the instruments of killing, conquering, conquering and to conquer.

63 Now, I brought this out in *The Mark of the Beast* that this is so much like what we see in Yahshua because He comes on a white horse too but His white robe stands for Righteousness. This one stands conquering and to conquer. There's a difference here, but it's so close that **YAHWEH** showed both of them to be on white horses. One would look like he's righteous. The other one would actually be Righteous, teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

64 These're the two scenarios you see working side-by-side at this time here; two white horses. But the other one is Yahshua, High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, and His Work. But both are shown in **Revelation**, and this other one right here is conquering and to conquer. And this is what one of the Quartet is proclaiming at this time. The Quartet wasn't invented, again I say to you, the Quartet wasn't invented until 2002, 2002. It couldn't have been in any other time period. There was no Quartet invented any other time period except 2002. And one of them says, and is saying right now in 2008, starting long before this, "Let us be like this first beast and follow democracy"-- democracy, what Nimrod brought forth.

65 Now I'm gonna get this in your heads. I'm gonna drill this. [laughing] I've got sermons lined up to bring this loud and clear from history for you so you will know this and understand it. But I want to tell you in advance what you're going to hear, then you will hear it, then I'll tell you what you

Now, I brought this out in The Mark of the Beast that this is so much like what we see in Yahshua because He comes on a white horse too but His white robe stands for Righteousness. This one stands conquering and to conquer. There's a difference here, but it's so close that YAHWEH showed both of them to be on white horses. One would look like he's righteous. The other one would actually be Righteous, teaching the Laws of YAHWEH.

heard then. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] So you will know it. I think that's the pattern that speech class still follows here.

66 **Revelation 6:3. And when He had opened the second seal, I heard the second... We put ... creature say: Come and see.**

67 **Verse 4, And he says, And there went out another horse that was red, and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth...** Take peace from the earth. [laughing] Well, we did have a sort of peaceful time period there for a while. Everybody was growing prosperous, full of food and fun, I guess, and fancy free and so forth in their own lands and in their own lifestyles. But something occurred here and war started and 'peace' was taken from the earth now in this time period of the Quartet. This has got to be in the time period of the Quartet. This is one of them that you see here taking place at this time. And notice what else He gives with it here. He takes 'peace' from the earth.

68 **Verse 5, And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature say: Come and see. And I looked, and behold a black horse, and he who sat upon it had a pair of scales in his hand...**

69 **Verse 6, And then I heard a voice in the midst of the four saying; A measure of wheat...** Here's where you see the cheap food and you see the promise of more cheap food. [laughing] As we just read in the news media.

70 We just read where they failed to tell you the full story that the intelligence gave of what you're going to see, but it could take place this other way. Don't think that you're going to go in there and do this, you know, just easily like you think you are. This could go this other way. Well, it did go the other way as his intelligence showed. That's what the article said, that I just read you.

71 Well, that article, that scenario that we see right here that the Quartet is doing, I just read it to you right here, and the plans were made in this time period, 2004. The strike plans were made, 2004. That's for the release of the nuclear baby. That's not the war that took peace from the earth that started back here. But it's leading up to it. It's leading up to the nuclear baby being released that will take or that will kill a third part of man over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. That's where Iran is. That's where Iraq is. [laughing] That's where Israel and Russia and all of these nations that are having trouble right now are.

72 And Russia is preparing for something else.

She's preparing for the darkening of the sun--planning on. Now listen to me closely. She's planning on setting up nuclear bases in Cuba. That's about ninety miles from Florida. Cuba's about ninety miles from Florida. She's also planning, I didn't read all the article, but she's also planning on some more in Venezuela. So, you see, she's getting close to the United States. The United States will get hit too. But I remind you again, Prophecy shows the United States will remain strong up until the last part of this Great Tribulation, these great wars that will take place here.

73 But this voice is showing how cheap food is, how cheap oil is. And then if you look down to **verse 8**, you see that all of that changes in the next two verses. He opens the fourth seal and the fourth one says, he brings forth a pale horse.

74 **Verse 8, ...And the name of him who sat upon it was death, and sheol the grave followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth...** This is your nuclear baby that is about to take place as we see from the next few verses here. **...fourth part of the earth to kill with...** War, but also notice **...with hunger...** Where you don't have all this cheap food any longer.

75 I believe, *World's Biggest Food Storage Supplier...* Now this, it just came out. It was July 21, 2008. *World's Biggest Food Storage Supplier Empty...* It's empty. Get this. They won't have any more food they say for sale till 2009. *...through 2009...* "We won't have any next year either," they said. It's gone.

76 *...It came to our attention today that the world's largest producer of storable food, Mountain House, is currently out of stock of all #10 cans of freeze dried foods. Not just the Turkey Tetrazzini...* Whatever that is. *...pictured right. They will not have product now through all of 2009.*

77 *...We're told that the feds bought the entire container of canned butter...* Canned butter. *...when it hit the California docks...* That, they threw that in. That was something they just threw in to let you know that the feds are stocking up. [laughing] But, no more food. They can't get anymore through 2009.

78 Ok, now this is the hunger, with war and with hunger. And this is in the time period now of the Quartet, the four, the four, or the Quartet that was invented in 2002.

79 **...and with pestilence...** I can't read you all of the articles. But they're multiplying. Mad cow disease is multiplying all over the world. The influenza that they were suspecting is going to get

real bad, it has now reached its point to where it can go from man to man one hundred percent and they know that it's going to hit the world pretty hard, they said.

80 **...the same under the authority of the beast...** That is, this Quartet. The same under the authority of the government that leads this Quartet. These are four of the leading nations, the leading powers. They're four--they're the four leading powers of the earth.

81 **Verse 9, And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw...** Let's see, skip on down. Remember the fourth, it starts with war, with hunger and it's under the authority of the four leading governments of the earth.

82 **Verse 12, And I looked when he had opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake...** Now your Savior showed in **Mattithyah 24:29** there would be a huge earthquake that takes place during this time that nuclear war is taking place. Now this is not the nuclear baby down here in **verse 12**. This is the final stage of nuclear wars, after the religions still won't repent after a third part of man is killed over a fourth part of the earth. They still won't repent. They will keep their wars going, nuclear wars, until the sun is darkened.

83 **...and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair...** Which shows you the same scenario shown in **Mattithyah 24:29**. And then there was the earthquake that took place at that same time. So this is what is painted here.

84 **Verse 13, And the stars of heaven fell...** also, and that's what the Savior shows there.

85 Now, no one that I know of is predicting this. No one has predicted it except **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** told you long before--He wrote this long before the trouble ever began in and around the great River Euphrates. In fact, they had 'peace' there. They were selling oil and they were getting rich and they had all kinds of food in abundance. Food was cheap. Their oil was cheap. Everybody was satisfied. Everybody was growing rich all at once and then all of a sudden we see one of the Quartet then is given power to take 'peace' from the earth. And then we see the hunger setting in. And that's exactly, brethren, what you have seen here. Everything that the Scripture foretold would take place, you have seen.

86 Now, (let me see where to go here) in **Chapter 6** here, we see in the very first verse, we see this Quartet and then we see one proclaiming on a white horse; one who sits upon a white horse

and going forth conquering and to conquer. Now I'll bring that up later because I see I'm almost out of time so I want to cover something else here.

87 This beast, the word **beast** here, the word **beast**, notice, the *King James Version* uses the word **beast** in **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** We put **living creatures**. *King James Version* put *four beasts*. That word **beast** here, the meaning that I want you to get is what's given here.

88 *The word primarily...* It says, *The word primarily denotes a living being but animal is the equivalent. It's stressing...* it's stressing something here. *...stressing the fact of life...* The fact of life that you see today, the upper-lifestyle of the top four ruling powers. It's stressing this, the upper lifestyle of the four ruling powers of man's governments. It's stressing *the fact of life as the characteristic feature* here.

89 When they used this word **beast**, they had no other English word that would describe this better than the word **beast** or **living creature** because it's a living, active, characteristic lifestyle of the top four nations that is being described here in this chapter.

90 In this time period of the Quartet now, Yahshua and the Prophets of **YAHWEH** said there would be sickness, disease, confusion of the minds and so forth. Now we saw that, but, Yahshua said it'd be just like the days of Noah. So you can look at where the Quartet is working today, in and around the great River Euphrates. And you will see, if you'll get this pictured in your mind, you will see what was going on in the days of Noah. And **YAHWEH** mentioned the violence, and that they were defiled. They'd defiled themselves and the earth and so forth. And the earth was filled with violence and corruption and illegal lust and hatred and so forth.

91 Well, that's exactly what we're seeing today in this scenario that **YAHWEH** is painting right here. And that's in **Genesis 6:11**. But I read you one last week and I know that I didn't make it clear enough in **Galatians**. I want you to turn there to **Galatians 5** and I want to go over that again and see if I can point this out clearer than I did last week. In **Galatians 5:13**, now remember, He's showing us--and this is stressing, it focuses on or it's stressing the fact of life, the fact of life as the characteristic feature here. That's what they were trying to use in this word when they put *beast*. But it actually means the characteristic feature. The way

The characteristic feature of The House of YAHWEH is serving one another. It's True Love. It's looking out for your brother's best interest instead of your best interest. It's even suffering, suffering for one another, not betraying one another, but suffering for one another.

the Diaglott translated it was *four living*, the *four living ones*. We put it *four living creatures* because it takes into context a creature or a man or a living animal or something.

92 So there can't be a word that will actually describe it except for, to understand what it means. It's stressing, it's stressing the characteristic features, the upper lifestyle of the top four; the four governments that are giving this authority--giving this authority to the Quartet who is showing now that the Quartet, these four, they have powers to bring about certain things and one of them brings about this nuclear war and has the power to do so. [laughing] And we can see in all the news right now that it is fixing to take place.

93 Everybody knows it now. When we first started bringing this no one would believe it. But that was back in the eighties when we started bringing it here in Abilene. And they laughed at us, "Aw, yeah, yeah, yeah," [laughing] but they're not laughing anymore. And they won't be laughing, even, even the hateful ones won't be laughing very much longer when this war starts, especially when they see that it's killed a third part of man over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates.

94 Well, here in **Galatians** now, it'll help you to understand this word. That's what I want you to see here. In **Galatians 5:13. For you were called into liberty, brothers, but not liberty to be instruments of carnality; but through the love of YAHWEH, serve one another...**

95 Now, of course, that's what the Sabbath is all about. If you will paint this with the Sabbath and serving one another, serving one another, being a servant to one another. That's what Yahshua painted for you, you remember, in washing His Disciples' feet. And He said, "You will understand this one day." Well, Yermeyah said in the Last Days you will understand it perfectly. Why? Because YAHWEH would establish His House and bring back this government that's about to be established, about to be established here on earth. As Daniyl said, well, in the days

of these kings, in the days of these kings, that we're in right now and the Quartet, we're going to see this government of YAHWEH established, this Great Kingdom. Well, he says the Love of YAHWEH is to serve one another here. Serve one another.

96 **Verse 14, For truly, everything in the Law, through the Plan of YAHWEH, has been accomplished through this...** Through this. through this. Through what? Serving one another. That's what the Love of YAHWEH is. Brotherly love is not looking for your own benefit, fulfilling your own lusts. It's serving your brother and him serving you. That's what it is. That's what YAHWEH's Laws teach. This.

97 **For truly, everything in the Law, through the Plan of YAHWEH, has been accomplished through this...** One thing. ...**You will love your brother as yourself...** Serve your brother.

98 Can you hold your place right there and turn over to **I Yahchanan 5:3? I Yahchanan 5:3** Let me read that to you quickly because Yahchanan said it plainer. It's, I think it's **I Yahchanan 5:3. For this is the Love of YAHWEH: That we keep His Laws...** That we keep His Laws. Well His Laws, YAHWEH's Laws are serving your brother, or serving one another, that we keep His Laws. His Sabbath teaches serving one another and this is what this is speaking of here.

99 Now **Galatians 5:15**, He says, **But if you bite and devour one another; be careful that you are not consumed by one another!...** Instead of serving one another, you're bringing each other down.

100 Now get this next verse here. **Verse 16, I say then: Walk in the Spirit...** Is the way they translated it. If you'll change that **the** to **this**, change it to **this** and you'll see a different light here because He's speaking about a Spirit that you get into here, a Spirit of love and service. It's an attitude.

101 Now, keep in mind this word **beast** stresses the fact of life, the *characteristic feature*. And it's doing the same thing here. The characteristic feature of The House of YAHWEH is serving one another. It's True Love. It's looking out for your brother's

best interest instead of your best interest. It's even suffering, suffering for one another, not betraying one another, but suffering for one another.

102 I say to you, (let's see, let me find my place here) **Verse 17**, no, verse, **verse 16, I say then: Walk in this Spirit...** This Spirit of serving one another. This spirit of love that **YAHWEH's** Laws, **verse 14**, taught. Everything is accomplished with this one thing. "They will know you're My Disciples indeed if you will, in your deeds, love one another, serve one another." Follow this Spirit. Walk in this Spirit. Get it. Get it. Make it a fact of life. Make it. Make it your characteristic feature, in other words.

103 **Verse 17, For the lusts of the flesh are against this Spirit of YAHWEH...** It's against this Spirit that He wants you to develop in yourself, this characteristic feature. **...and this Spirit...** Change all of these **the's** to **this**. **...and this Spirit of YAHWEH, is against the lusts of the flesh...** It's against the lusts of the flesh. This Spirit that He's wanting you to develop is against the lusts of the flesh. **...for the one opposes the other. So, be mindful...** Of one another **...and do not do just anything you desire to do.**

104 And look on down to **verse 18, For if you are led by this Spirit are you not under the Law?...** Are you not under the Law when you're led by this Spirit, is what it's saying. See, this is a fulfillment of the Laws. When you do this are you not under the Law? Are you not following the Laws? That's exactly what you're doing. This was what was taught from the beginning and that's the reason, that's the reason **YAHWEH** said that and they mistranslated it in the *King James Version*. There's no way it could have been translated the way the *King James Version* has it. It was a question and they asked it. Are you not under the Law? If you follow this Spirit are you not under the Law? Yes, to serve one another you're under the Law. You're teaching it supremely.

105 Now look at **verse 19, For the works of the flesh are obvious, which are these...** This

is the spirit you want to stay out of. **...adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness...** That's what Christianity is. They say Jesus gave them a license to sin. That's what lasciviousness is, a license to sin. **YAHWEH** doesn't give you a license to sin. **YAHWEH** tells you to come out from them. Be separate. Don't sin.

106 **Verse 20, God worship, (the worship of elohim), sorceries, hatred, contentions, evil jealousies, rage, selfish ambitions, dissensions; disagreements with quarreling, heresies; sects or factions of division.**

107 **Verse 21, Envy...** That word **envy**, look it up in *Strong's Concordance* or even in *Unger's Bible Dictionary*. Maybe, maybe a few sermons need to be preached on the word **envy**, because this is what gets people to lusting. **...murders, drunkenness, revelries...** and so forth. This is the Spirit **YAHWEH** wants you to stay away from.

108 In **verse 22**, if you practice this Spirit that He wants in you then you will have these characteristic features here that we see. He's trying to point out you're going to see, also these characteristic features in this Quartet, back in **Revelation**.

109 And that's the reason He starts right at the beginning to using this word. And He wants you to see the characteristic features He wants in you, and then He points out the characteristic features, which are brought forth from sin. And He shows you where it ends here. He shows you exactly where it ends, starting with a fourth part of the earth, a third part of men being killed there, and then ending up with the sun being darkened with four-fifths of the earth's population finally destroyed.

110 Well next week, **YAHWEH** willing, we will proceed on with this and I think that made it much clearer then, than it did last week when I was rushing through it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

111 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

And He wants you to see the characteristic features He wants in you, and then He points out the characteristic features, which are brought forth from sin. And He shows you where it ends here. He shows you exactly where it ends, starting with a fourth part of the earth, a third part of men being killed there, and then ending up with the sun being darkened with four-fifths of the earth's population finally destroyed.

Chapter Five

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #3— The Dream Of Nebuchadnezzar Showing Our Work In This Time Period 08/02/08

Kahan Kenath: And if you would all stand I have the great honor and the great blessing to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher of Righteousness in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Seems like we got a terribly big crowd here today, a huge crowd here today. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I guess you came in to where it's cool, right? [laughing]

2 President Bush is, I saw this on the news the other night and asked someone to get it for me. But, *Congress Said Must Act For Sake of the Whole World...* We must act now. They're getting scared. They're getting worried. [laughing] Listen to this, *Fifty Billion Dollars for Global AIDS, Tuberculosis, and Malaria Program over the Next Five Years.*

3 I think it's time they got worried, you know. [laughing] The only thing, it's kinda like shutting the barn door after the horse gets out. It's far too late to do anything about this right now. And the abstinence program that Bush has going, it should have been put into effect a hundred years ago and then taught diligently like **YAHWEH** tells everyone to do.

4 He says, *What bothers me the most is children who are exposed to infectious diseases at school will not only infect themselves, they'll bring those diseases home to their families...* [laughing] He said, *...Half of the country's residents take medicine...* Take medicines, medications, right now.

5 Let's see, *Nuclear Bomb Base in Cuba...* Russia's wanting to put their nuclear bomb base in Cuba. *...It raises fears of new Cuban Crisis...*

Somebody either will back down or the wars that will kill four-fifths of the earth's population is getting ready to start.

6 *...Senior Israeli officials: If nuclear talks fail, Bush will order Iran attack between November and January...* I think it will probably come sooner than that from the other things I see.

7 Now if you remember last week, the only reason I give you these is to keep you up to date and show you that the Prophecies are coming to pass. It's very important for you to understand that the Prophecies that **YAHWEH** gives us, they're coming to pass one right after another. And it's very important to see the ones that occurred previous to these--because the same Prophets that spoke those things, history shows that their Prophecies came to pass.

8 Now there're a few others, a few other Prophecies that include our time period that haven't come to pass. But the very fact that the Prophecies spoken of at the mouth of the Prophets, so many of them have come to pass, in the time period that they were supposed to come to pass, they have come to pass; proving that those Prophecies are true. That should prove to anyone that those Prophecies are true and the ones remaining are going to come to pass.

9 Now last week, if you remember the word **beast**, I harped on it for quite some time because it stresses the fact of life as the characteristic feature



of this system. The system that is set up. It shows the characteristic feature of that system. Not only of the governments, but of the religions. It shows the characteristic features, the characteristic features of the religion that is leading those governments, the religion. There's a religion that **YAHWEH** shows is leading the governments at this time.

10 Now it just so happens that that religion is leading the kings of the earth at this time. And anyone can see it on the news that the world leaders are catering to this man, mainly because he holds the majority vote, he holds the majority vote.

11 I don't know whether you saw it or not, but the two professed homosexuals in congress, congressmen; the two professed homosexuals called on their colleagues, which were fifty others, fifty others to help pass a bill. [laughing] This should show you something--this should show you something about what's going on in our political system.

12 But the characteristic features now of The House of **YAHWEH**, if you'll go back and rehearse that one Scripture in **Galatians**. I think of **Corinthians** when I say **Galatians** because it comes right after **Corinthians** and so it's easier to find that way. **Galatians** is a very short book and hard to find if you don't have a tab or something to go by.

13 But in **Galatians 5:13**. **Galatians 5:13**. Here are the characteristic features of The House of **YAHWEH**. **Verse 15, But if you bite and devour...**

14 Go back to **verse 13**. **For you were called into liberty, brothers, but not liberty to be instruments of carnality; but through the Love of YAHWEH... That is, through the Laws of YAHWEH. ...serve one another.** Serving one another is one of the characteristic features of **YAHWEH's** People.

15 **Verse 14, For truly everything in the Laws through the Plan of YAHWEH has been accomplished through this...** Through these Laws, through this Love taught by the Laws. **...You will love your brother as yourself...** Of course, that's given in **Leviticus**. That was one of the 613 Laws; not found in the Ten Commandments, of course. And the greatest Law, if you remember, was love **YAHWEH** with all your heart. That's the greatest. The second one is loving, loving your brother as yourself.

16 **Verse 15, But if you bite and devour one another, be careful that you're not consumed by one another!**

17 **Verse 16, I say then: walk in this Spirit...**

In this Spirit. Now the world doesn't walk in this Spirit. The world right now is walking in the spirit of Constantine the emperor-pope and I'll show you that in just a little while. It's the same spirit, exact same spirit, and the Catholic church has not changed. She pretends to change, but she hasn't changed. She's still got this same thing going as Malachi Martin brought out in his book, *The Keys This Blood*, and also the interviews.

18 If you turn over to **Revelation 22:14** you'll see the other characteristic feature of The House of **YAHWEH**, and that is, **Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.**

19 Now if you go back to **Deuteronomy**, the reason I want to go back to **Deuteronomy** is because the Pope wrote a letter. He brought a speech to the troubled youths. And he told them or he quoted a Scripture. He quoted this Scripture right here. And this is done kind of deceptively because the Pope and the Catholic church, the furthest thing from them is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But he said in his speech to the troubled youths that he spoke to, and I don't know how many thousands there were, but there were a few thousand. And he was saying, you know, he quoted this Scripture in **verse 15**.

20 **Deuteronomy 30:15**. He says, **See I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness and death by destruction...** Well he tells the youth to choose life. And that is, according to the reporter that gave the report on his speech. *The Pope didn't leave anything to guess as to what he wanted the young people to do...* He said, *...he told them they must keep the commandments...* [laughing]

21 Now he's speaking with a forked tongue because they don't keep the Commandments. If he told that to these youths--I would that the youths would take him at his word and go to those commandments and study them out and then start keeping them.

22 But for the Pope or the young people to keep the Fourth Commandment, they would have to go to The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] They would have to keep a Holy Convocation as **YAHWEH** does because **Hebrews 4** says you've got to keep it the way **YAHWEH** keeps it or you don't keep it, period. Now you've got to have or it's a Commandment to have a Holy Convocation on that day. To have a Holy Convocation you've got to go where **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name. There, you

must keep that Law, that Law and all the Feasts--all the Sabbath Days.

23 Those are the Sabbaths that the Catholic church changed. Constantine was the instrument of that change in **Daniyl 7:25**. He's the one that changed that. He changed the keeping of the Sabbath Day from the Seventh Day of the week to a first day of the week.

24 And, of course, the Catholic church says, "Well all of that happened under Papal Rome." Now they try to wipe out the fact, saying, you know, "That happened in another era." But it's still "happening" today. It's still "happening" today. The Catholic church does not keep it today. They follow all the things that Constantine instituted and all of those laws have never been taken off of their books.

25 If they wanted to repent, you know, as **Acts 3:19** says, repent and be converted; yes, that would be a great thing. But the Pope's speaking in one side of his mouth, "Keep the Commandments," and on the other side of his mouth he's saying, "Don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Don't! Do not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Follow the Catholic church in its rebellion." Two things coming out of his mouth from that speech. And if anyone wants to check it out it'll be in *The Prophetic Word* in detail very soon now. But I have his writings here, but I don't have time to go over them in this sermon, I've got too much to cover.

26 But in **Revelation 22:14**, it shows that unless you do repent you have no right to the Tree of Life. You have no right to Life, period. So **YAHWEH** will not give you life. Yahshua will not give you Life. And that's what He shows throughout the Holy Scriptures. All the Inspired Scriptures show that same thing.

27 I set before you, He says, Life by Righteousness, by Righteous works. And then if you remember **I Yahchanan 3:7**, He says, "Don't let anyone deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous." He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. If you don't practice Righteousness, you're not Righteous. And if you don't practice Righteousness the way **YAHWEH** tells you to practice the Righteousness, you're sinning.

28 So if you don't go to the place **YAHWEH** chooses to place His Name to keep His Laws, to rejoice before Him, you can't keep the Sabbath. You can't keep it any other way. This is going to go on, brethren, throughout all eternity. We're going to get to see **YAHWEH** every Seventh Day. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]. Yes, to renew our strength,

renew our strength and fellowship with this Great Being--this Great Being Who created us.

29 Now, in this Prophecy of the beast here, there's only one Prophesied Work, only one Prophesied Work and only one Prophesied Place where you can go to keep the Feasts. Only one Prophesied Work takes us into this time period of these beasts--these beasts and the Quartet; the Quartet that is led by this religious system.

30 Go back to **Revelation Chapter 6**, and we see here the Quartet again, as I showed you last week. We see what the Quartet is actually pushing; what he's actually pushing and he's broadcasting this abroad, it says. It's actually preaching it abroad. Well that's what democracy is. And if you study democracy, democracy was started under the Chaldean empire. They call it the Chaldean empire, but it was started by Nimrod.

31 Now this is a fact of history. I'll read it to you later but from history, the Chaldean empire lasted about 1,700 years. And of course, here we see a result coming from this Roman empire that Daniyl saw that I want or I would like to just rush through it and show you everything, [laughing] but no way I can and you'd remember it and understand it.

32 But we see what came off of this was a religion that now rules the kings of the earth today. And **Revelation 17** shows that ten kings in this time period that we're in right now, they have no authority as yet, but they're given authority one hour with the Pope. That is finally materializing, I see, in the political system of the world. I don't have time to bring you that today either, but I'll bring it, hopefully, next week to you.

33 But in this political system, we see all of this developing right now. Now here we see a Quartet that was formed in 2002. Now you think back, there's no way that what we're seeing today could have taken place at any earlier time because the Quartet was not formed until this time period that we're in right now, 2002. So are the things that are prophesied for this time period.

34 And by the way, I would that everyone would get them a *Book of YAHWEH* and bring it with you and start marking these things in that book and start studying these things. You can understand this if you'll just read this with me. I'll take plenty of time to explain it to you. But if, if you can't afford one come, come and let us know. That's what I want to help you with the most.

35 But in **Revelation chapter 6 and verse 1; Revelation 6:1**. He says, **And I saw when the Lamb...** The Lamb had the Authority to open the

seal that was set--the seal that was set on this book by Daniyl. You remember that and I brought this out.

36 There had to be a time period when we had a High Priest somewhere. We had to have a High Priest Who was able--had the Authority to open these seals. We have that High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** and He's connected with one group, one group. And He gives that to you in **Revelation chapter 3**, who He's connected with in this time period, the Great Tribulation time period. He's connected with one Work, one Inspired Work of **YAHWEH**. That's all.

37 But He says the Lamb opened this and He shows it to His House. He shows it to His House so His House can preach this to the world. It may not seem this way today, but this promotion that **YAHWEH** spoke of in **Isayah 2** is going to fill the earth in our time period. In this generation, it's going to fill the whole earth **YAHWEH** said. That's taking place right now, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I'll try to cover that, too, this time, in this broadcast.

38 But, ...**the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard as it were one of the four saying...** Preaching, teaching, demanding; that word means all of those things. Demanding that we do this. Demanding that the whole world does this, that they be like this first beast, they make themselves like this first beast. He's demanding this. He preaches it abroad as the word shows--as the word actually shows here.

39 And that, of course, if you go over to **Revelation chapter 13** (which we will try to cover before the sermon's over) you'll see that the U.S. who brought down fire from heaven is the one that's fulfilling this right here. And their leader is named George W. Bush and he's bringing forth--he's bringing forth what?

40 Notice, **Revelation 6:2. And I looked, and behold, a white horse...** Now a white horse is the same thing that is pictured as what Yahshua is coming on. And it stands for Righteousness, of course. But the Righteousness that Yahshua stands on is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. This is the white horse that He rides.

41 But here He shows another white horse and shows you how close this resembles this false religion here, actually how close it resembles the Righteous Tree of Life that **YAHWEH** put in the Garden of Eden. He put them side-by-side. And this white horse that He put in the Garden of Eden was the same thing that was brought forth by Cain. And the white horse that was put in the Garden

of Eden, total Righteousness, was the white horse of The House of **YAHWEH** that Yahshua is riding at this time. He is promoting, promoting it as the Cornerstone of the building, holding up and being a part of that building. We're the building, of course, The House of **YAHWEH** is the building, yes, that He presents to **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 And Yahshua is the Cornerstone, a vital part of that building that supports and instructs and so forth in this time period. All of these things, if you'll get them in your mind you will start seeing the Plan of **YAHWEH**, and it's so beautiful, it's so beautiful what **YAHWEH** shows us here by combining all of these Prophecies in your mind. You can see it all. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH** applause] (Boy, don't start that.)

43 Well here's **Revelation 6:1. ...voice like thunder...** Demanding ...**Come and see...** Listen to what I've got to tell you. This is the way it's going to be. Well, this is the way it's going to be by the Quartet, some of the Quartet because they can't even agree among themselves. You have the Quartet, which is made up of Russia, the United States, Russia, that's Bush and Putin. Bush and Putin are fighting, they are wanting to fight like bulldogs right now; the E.U. and the U.N.

44 And he's accusing the United States of undermining the U.N. So is Ahmadinejad who is a very small country and he is now forming a group. We're seeing this in the political movements that Ahmadinejad has with Iran, who is also bitterly hated by Israel and the United States. He's forming a non-compliance group of nations. And he says the big powers, the four big powers, are going to fall. And they're going to be taken over by this non-compliance group of nations that will have more power than the four large groups.

45 Well, of course, it looks like Russia may join them. Being even a member of the Quartet, it looks like Russia may support them. And of course, they want to build this base station in Cuba now, which he says that his superiors are wanting him to do because of the missile shield that the United States wants to put near Russia, to keep Russia from getting any information on incoming missiles. And, of course, Putin says he will not allow it and this is one of the moves he's making to combat them. Well, of course, this is just a fight among themselves.

46 But here we see one of the four, one of this four beasts, as the *King James Version* calls it. And remember, remember that word **beasts** points out the characteristic features. The main characteristic feature is seen in the first book of the bible, **Chapter**

4 and his name was Cain. And he killed Abel to get him out of his way, Abel, his enemy.

47 That's exactly the character, the spirit, that's the spirit that you see in the world today as was pointed out, now, by one of the Apostles, Yahchanan, in **I Yahchanan 3** and about **verse 17 or 18**, I think. He points out that Cain is the opposite of Righteousness. And this is the way the world is today He shows, without love for your brother, without love for your brother, the hatred.

48 If you remember, Yahshua, He would never take part in any of that. He said, "I don't want anything to do with this world--nothing with this world." He could have called for squadrons of Malakim to have wiped them out and He said He could. He had the Power to do so. All He had to do was give the order. He could have given the order for most anything and it would be carried out at that time because He had proven His Righteousness and got the Gift from **YAHWEH** that we're going to get very soon. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're going to get it very, very soon. At the darkest moment maybe, but we're going to get it.

49 It's just about that dark right now out there. [laughing] With all the enemies against us throughout the whole world and hated above all nations, hated above all the people of the earth at this time, but we are the chosen House of **YAHWEH**. And like Yahshua, Himself, is going to be lifted up, Praise **YAHWEH**, Praise **YAHWEH**, we're gonna fill this earth. [applause]

50 Well now, one of the four, one of the four beasts as the *King James Version* said. We put it "creatures". **Revelation 6:1. ...saying as with a voice like thunder: Come and see.**

51 And he says, **verse 2, I looked, and behold, a white horse, and he who sat on it had a bow...** Had a bow, army, killing, a killing utensil, a murdering instrument. **...and a crown was given to him...** That is, power, authority. Authority was given unto him.

52 Well, if you look at **chapter 13 of Revelation** you'll see **Revelation 13** shows that the dragon gives him his power and seat and great authority. That is what is shown there. And of course, **chapter 17** shows that this is a city that sits on seven hills. This woman, this religion is a city that sits on seven hills. And of course, these are the seven hills of Rome where the Catholic church sits.

53 Ok, now he's been given instruments of war. **...given to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer...** Remember those words as we proceed on because there's a group that fits that and

history uses these exact words. [laughing] History actually uses the same words that were inspired by **YAHWEH** for Yahchanan to write.

54 Nuclear war, nuclear war is about to start. That's one of the characteristic features of this beastly system, nuclear war. And, of course, the tribulation by the Quartet, that is here. The tribulation, the nuclear war--we couldn't have had nuclear war back when I was born because it wasn't invented then. The nuclear bomb wasn't invented, but it was invented by the time I was twenty years old. It was invented. Planes to fly them in were invented. Missiles to fly them were invented; all in my lifetime. It couldn't have occurred in somebody else, before this generation, it wasn't possible, but it's here now.

55 Surely, everybody can see this here and say, "Yes," say, "This is truth", as Isayah said. "Come gather yourselves together," he says. "Show us, show us your power to predict the future and if you can't show us that power," **YAHWEH** says, "then admit this is truth." He's predicted everything we have here at this time period. Nuclear war by the Quartet. The Quartet was founded in 2002.

56 Let's look back to **Revelation 4** there and look at **verse 8**. It says, **Revelation 4:8. And each of the four beasts had six wings...** That **wings**, it actually means *protection*. And notice what else they had **...they were full of eyes...** You know what the Russian shield is? The Russian shields are eyes. [laughing]

57 And we've got them all over. The United States has these eyes all over the world. They can see everything that's going on in the world, almost. There may be a few cracks and crevices they're not passing and Putin is determined to take their eyes, or shut their eyes in the Russian district where they can't see because he knows the danger of these eyes. And these eyes here the U.S. has this beast, of course, Russia has them, too, but not so much as the United States does. The United States is very rich and has put a lot into this.

58 Now we got **Revelation 6:1-2** in your mind. We got this **Revelation 4:8** with these beasts having these great eyes. Now remember these are the characteristic features, that's the reason he called them that.

59 And let's turn over to **Daniyl** here now. Go back to **Daniyl chapter 7**, And we'll see these beasts, Daniyl called them beasts too. He showed the start of them in **chapter 2** that we'll work on in just a moment. But here in **chapter 7** and **verse 11**, we see that He's saying these are governments, governments of the earth. So if you'll remember

that now and when you see this in **Revelation** you'll know that these are governments.

60 But in **Daniyl 7:11**, found on page 679, he says, **I beheld, then, because of the voice...** Remember this strong voice that's passing laws. Daniyl says he was amazed at the amount of laws this beast passed, this government passed. [laughing] And of course, they're always passing laws. But they're seeking laws to break those other laws that have been passed. So it's a never-ending thing. And they pass one law and it's used, it gets out of hand and then they pass another law to try to stop it.

61 **...I beheld, then...** (Let's see, well I better wait on giving you that information.) **...I beheld then, because of the voice...** This means *proclamation*. If you look the word up it actually means *proclamation*, the passing of a law. **...of the great...** That means *many*. The word they translated **words** there comes from the Hebrew word **dabar** which means *laws*. So, **...because of the proclamation of the huge amount of laws which the horn spoke...** Which the horn spoke. Now this horn is a horn that joined, it shows down here in **verse 8** of this same chapter.

62 **Daniyl 7:8. I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another little horn...** We'll see these religions in just a moment because these are religions. And, of course, the Roman empire was filled with them. So was the Chaldean empire. They were so broken up, fighting among themselves, each one trying to get a foothold with their religion and trying to outgrow and outdo one another and, of course, the leading one where the majority was always persecuting the minority religions.

63 So it was a fight within the system, and you can see the same spirit between the Quartet right now. They all have the same spirit. It's a war inside the system. And a kingdom, as Yahshua said, He told you this, a kingdom divided against itself cannot stand. And that's the reason, brethren, He insisted that anyone who comes into **YAHWEH's** Kingdom has got to be in unity. There can't be fighting and friction among ourselves. Otherwise, we'll destroy ourselves as the Apostles were inspired to write.

64 Ok, the many laws that were passed by this horn or spokesman. Horn, spoke, so a spokesman. **Verse 11, ...I beheld until the beast was slain...** So this means the beast is going to be slain. The beast will be slain. How? **...his body will be given to the burning flame...** That is, the nuclear wars. The nuclear wars that they intend to kill their, quote,

"enemies" with, will actually destroy them. They'll destroy themselves, and this is the Judgment of **YAHWEH** now, remember.

65 This is the Judgment of **YAHWEH** to allow this to take place, allow it to take place here on earth to teach mankind what rebellion brings. Then you'll understand how important it is to have unity. Now, I know you want everybody to be in unity with you. I want them to be in unity with **YAHWEH**. We can all agree one hundred percent with that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 So it's given to the flame, burning flame, this is the nuclear flame. **Verse 12, As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their governments taken away...** You see? It's governments that he's speaking of here, empires at this time, in **chapter 7**. This was the last one here, the last empire to rule the earth is what he's speaking of here because it has the little horn that joins them here. And this took place, as we'll see in history in just a little bit.

67 But here if you'll look on down, this horn, this same horn, this same horn in **verse 21** he says, **I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them...** Well, how did he prevail? He changed the Laws. He changed the Laws. And of course, this is exactly what took place when Constantine was a Roman emperor. He had the power to do this and he did it, as we'll see in just a moment. Okay, and he **...prevailed against them.**

68 **Verse 21, Until the ancient of days came, and Judgment was given to the Saints of YAHWEH; and the time came that the Saints possessed the kingdoms...** The Saints. The Saints according to this word here, the word **Saints** mean *they who keep the whole Law of YAHWEH*. A Saint is one who keeps the whole Law of **YAHWEH**.

69 Now a saint of the Catholic church is one that has seen so many miracles in their life. You know, they saw the pregnant cloud look like a woman and they saw paint on a mirror or blood running down a painting or many such things as this. [laughing] Has nothing to do with Righteousness, but it's miracles. How many wonderful things they did, you know, the orphanage, the wonderful orphanages they created. And then the wonderful CPS they created to bring children into this orphanage or put them in a foster home where they could get their money for it. There's a big price they get for that once they get them in a foster home.

70 These are all wonderful works as **YAHWEH** said they would say to Him, "Haven't we performed many wonderful works?" And Yahshua says, "I'm going to say to them, get away from Me you

workers of iniquity. I didn't know you. I still don't know you. Don't want to know you." [laughing] That's in *Matthew 7:23*, by the way. The Savior says to them, "Get away from Me you who practice iniquity."

71 Here in **verse 22, Daniyl 7:22**, he says it's given to the Saints of **YAHWEH**. They prevail; this beastly system prevails throughout the earth. **Revelation** says that all the earth will worship him whose names are not written in the Book of Life. Well the names that are written in the Book of Life are they who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, remember? Blessed are they who keep the Laws, keep His Laws, they have right to the Tree of Life. Their names are written in the Book if they keep the Laws.

72 **Verse 23, This is what he said; The fourth beast will be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which will be different from all other kingdoms...** So here you have it by his own mouth. The fourth beast will be the fourth kingdom, the fourth kingdom of the earth. We'll come back to that in just a moment.

73 Remember **Revelation 4:1**, he says these things must be hereafter. I'm going to show you things that will be hereafter. Then **Revelation 4:5**, the last part says, he shows you the completion of the Plan of **YAHWEH**.

74 We better go back there and not leave any stones unturned here. In **Revelation 4, Revelation 4**, you've got to get this in your mind before we go into **Daniyl 2**. In **Revelation 4** now, remember what we saw in **Daniyl 7, Daniyl 7:11-14**, that these are the kingdoms. These are governments of man.

75 And then in **Revelation 4:1**, he says, **After this I looked...** This is **Revelation 4:1. After this I looked, and behold, a door was opened in heaven; and the first voice which I heard was, as it were, a trumpet talking with me, which said: Come up here, and I will show you things which must be after this...** So I'm going to show you the future here, he says.

76 And then in **chapter 4 and verse 5**, he says, **And out of the Throne proceeded lightnings, and thunderings...** And each one of these has meaning now. **...and voices, and there were Seven Lamps of fire burning before the throne...** That's the Plan of **YAHWEH**. **...which signify and represent the complete Plan of YAHWEH...** So He's showing you

the complete Plan of **YAHWEH** in this time period, in this time period. We're the only ones who're preaching that, by the way, the Plan of **YAHWEH**, the complete Plan of **YAHWEH** to create mankind in His Own Image.

77 Now look at **verse 6, And before the Throne there was a sea of glass, like crystal. And in the midst of the Throne, and surrounding the Throne, were four beasts...** This is the Plan of **YAHWEH**, the Judgment of **YAHWEH** to have this Quartet at this time. This is part of the Plan; sitting right along at the side of the Seven Lamp Lampstand with only one Light burning at this time. With the Plan for this time, He shows the Quartet.

78 And **verse 8** says, **And each of the four living creatures had six wings...** This is protection, man's protection, not **YAHWEH's** protection, but man's protection. And full of eyes that they could see. Flying, flying creatures, flying creatures or flying governments of the earth.

79 **Daniyl 1**, I don't want you to miss anything here. [laughing] In **Daniyl 1**, found on page 671, **Daniyl 1**, now he gives you a date here and he gives you a king. **Daniyl 1:1**, he says, **In the third year of the reign of Yahyakim king of Yahdah... King of Yahdah or the Jews, the twelve tribes. ...Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon... King of Babylon.**

80 Hold your place there and go to **Genesis 10. Genesis 10**. Hold your place here in **Daniyl**. Go to **Genesis 10**. (Let me find it here.) **Verse 8. Genesis 10:8. Cush begot Nimrod...** This was about B.C. 2289, if you want to write that down at the side of that verse; about B.C.E. 2289.

81 **Cush begot Nimrod; he began to be a mighty one in the earth...** A mighty one; that is, a warmonger, a tyrant.

82 **Verse 9, He was a tyrant who deceived... Who deceived. ...who turned against YAHWEH; therefore it is said: Like Nimrod the tyrant who deceived, who turned against YAHWEH.**

83 **Verse 10, And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, Erech, Accad, and all of them in the land of Shinar...** Shinar, if you go back now, and this is Babylon, the land of Shinar, this is Babylon.

84 Let's see, the *King James Version*. *The margin of some marked reference printings of the King James Version says this is the same Babylon spoken of in Revelation*. Well, of course, that old

We're the only ones who're preaching that, by the way, the Plan of YAHWEH, the complete Plan of YAHWEH to create mankind in His Own Image.

King James bible of mine says the same thing and that's the reason I put it here in the sidenote. But notice it's Shinar. So this is the kingdom of Babylon in Shinar.

85 Look now back to **Daniyl 1. Daniyl 1:1. In the third year of the reign of Yahyakim king of Yahdah, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against Yerusalem, and besieged it.**

86 **Verse 2, And YAHWEH handed Yahyakim king of Yahdah over to him, with some of the articles of The House of YAHWEH, which he carried into the land of Shinar... We just read it. ...to the house of his god; placing the articles into the treasure house of his god.** So this was a very religious thing that was going on here, but also a very great army, fighting machine that took place here.

87 *Nebuchadnezzar... Nebuchadnezzar, history says, ...the Chaldean king of Babylon. He extended Chaldean power throughout the old Assyrian empire. After sacking Jerusalem in 586 B.C.E... After sacking Jerusalem in 586 B.C.E. ...he deported its inhabitants to Babylon... You got that? That's what history says now. Nebuchadnezzar reigned between 630... Six hundred and thirty. ...to 562 B.C.E. Chaldean king of Babylon. He extended Chaldean power throughout the old Assyrian empire. After sacking Jerusalem in 586 B.C.E, he deported its inhabitants to Babylon.*

88 The governments, the kingdoms, are shown by the Prophet Daniyl now, remember, to be in this time period. And then, not only did Daniyl show this, he also showed the kingdoms--he showed the three kingdoms that would come after Nebuchadnezzar. And Daniyl wasn't alive to see this, but it did occur. He wasn't alive to see it, but it occurred. Now remember that.

89 He showed you the four, he showed Nebuchadnezzar's four kingdoms here. One of them was himself, but the other three that he showed, he didn't see, but they took place just as he showed they would. Now was Daniyl somehow guiding this? No. He spoke under the Inspiration of **YAHWEH**, he said. This is what is said of the Prophets. They spoke as they were moved by Spirit Holy; **YAHWEH** inspiring this to be said.

90 And of course, **YAHWEH** in His Great Wisdom, if you would think about this, how Great this Being is, in His Great Wisdom, He can calculate today's actions of a man, calculate what he's going to be doing at the end of his day. Now in that calculation, of course, He takes into consideration everything that's in this person's mind, every enzyme that's in his body, every parasite that's in

his body, and where that parasite is. All of these things can be calculated like that, in a moment, by **YAHWEH** Himself.

91 He knows the inner parts and judges the inner parts of mankind. And He can do this, not only in judging this man, but He can actually judge a certain offspring several generations after that, in fact, thousands of years after that. And say, "This person, now, is going to do this." Now you think of the Mind Power this takes to do this, and you'll see what a Wonderful Being we're following here. And whose only thought is to bring True Peace, one hundred percent peace to this universe. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

92 Now Daniyl's Work was from about 607 B.C.E. to 534 B.C.E. If you want to write that down at the front of the book of **Daniyl**, 607 to 534, 607 B.C.E. to 534 B.C.E. Now let's go to **chapter 2**. Now I won't read all of this, but I'll read just enough for you to see everything where **Daniyl** predicted this, under Inspiration of **YAHWEH**, of course.

93 Now in **Daniyl 2:1. In the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams that troubled his mind, and robbed him of sleep... So YAHWEH was doing this in order to bring forth a Prophecy. Nebuchadnezzar, he had power, great power, and he had wise men and he had religions and he had religious leaders and the wisest men on earth he had. He made a collection of them and put them around him. And one of the first things he did, if you remember, was when he took--he went in and sieged Yerusalem, he said bring me the smartest young men you can find, bring them to me and he put those around him.**

94 Well, of course, Daniyl and his colleagues were some of those. **YAHWEH** had already purposed before the earth began to have these men trained and ready for this job right here because He wanted to show this Prophecy for you, mainly, mainly. Because this is speaking of our time period right here that He gives this. And you'd be surprised how many Prophecies were actually placed in the Holy Scriptures for this generation right here, for us to see and tell us what is going to take place with us.

95 And the Prophecies that Daniyl writes about us, ourselves, and Yahshua being a Leader over this group of people right here in this time period--being the cornerstone? No one would ever understand that, brethren, without you actually knowing the Plan of **YAHWEH** and what He's actually saying here. But He's saying that there would be a Leader here, a Cornerstone of this building, a Support

Stone for this building. Not the building itself, but for you, supporting you, [Praise YAHWEH, applause, laughing] Yes! Yes! Supporting you, but also testing and maybe even chastising you and strengthening you He says. All of those things are shown, to get you through this trial period, getting you--getting you strengthened.

96 By the way, talking about strengthening, if you'll just think about this. It's been pretty hot the last few days, right? And the first thing you wanted to do was go get you an air conditioner, right? I've still refused to turn one on and I'm making it just fine. I remember the days of my youth when there was no such thing as an air conditioner. Yeah, all of that was invented in my lifetime. You can live without them. YAHWEH proved that we could for six thousand years. But if you soften your body, brethren, [laughing] you're not training for what's coming.

97 I'm telling you, this air conditioners won't help you in the near future and you better take just a moment and listen to me. When you have the opportunity on these hot days, and your shirt is all wet and sweaty and you could just reach in there and squeeze some water out of it any time, take that opportunity to say, "I'm going to start toughening myself for these hot days that we're going to be having here very soon." Because there's some hot ones coming, very hot. Start toughening yourself for that time period. Think about it. You can do it.

98 I'm not asking you to kill yourself, do without water or anything like that. Just resist the air conditioner for a while. Get used to it. Your body can do it if you'll train it to do so and you need to start training for that purpose. I did it before I told you to do it, okay? [Praise YAHWEH, applause, laughing] I know I'm younger than you are, but you'll soon reach my age [laughing] and you need to be trained and toughened for it.

99 Okay, now go back to **verse 1** here again. **Daniyl 2:1. In the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams that troubled his mind and kept him from sleep...** And this Nebuchadnezzar, here's a bit of history.

100 *The Chaldean empire called the Assyrian in its commencement, the Chaldean form of the country, the Babylonish form, its chief city. This was the first monarchy...* You know, they say, they put these words in, but truly it wasn't. It wasn't. If you read how, you know, it's kind of like the Pope speaking with a forked tongue and, of course, this monarchy was not really a monarchy.

101 Even in the days of Nimrod, his wife ran

the show, so there was two gods there. And after he died she still ran the show. So it couldn't have been a monarchy, it had to be run by the top brass and this is the way it is today. And of course, any time period is that way.

102 But of course, they speak now of democracy as if all the people have a say in what goes on. But if you studied the laws that are passed, you'll find out that's not true. So they're all still speaking with forked tongues. And if you notice in Daniyl's Prophecy, he shows you this. He shows you who passes the laws. And any time the Catholic church wants to pass a law, whether you say so or not, it doesn't mean a flip. And all the people in the world could be against it, if the Catholic church wanted to do it they'll get it done because they have the majority vote.

103 It's like the homosexuals coming in and controlling congress. They were all shocked out of their gourd to find out how many there really were. Two open, fifty joined them. [laughing] You know, this accounts for a huge vote in congress.

104 *This was the first monarchy begun by Nimrod...* Now this is what history says. *...begun by Nimrod in the year B.C.E. 2233 and ending with the death of Baalshazzar B.C.E. 538...* Remember when Daniyl's time period was? About 607 to about 534 B.C.E, in that time era right there. And this period right here ended at that very time, in 538 B.C.E. That would be about four years before Daniyl, the last bit of Daniyl, history of any of Daniyl left.

105 *...after having lasted nearly 1,700 years. In the time of Nebuchadnezzar it extended over Chaldea, Assyria, Arabia, Syria, Palestine. Nebuchadnezzar in history...* Now if you know the rest of this, you'll know also that he was the head of gold that he showed, because his dream was about this great image of a mighty man with a head of gold and whose body was different parts of metal. They would really make a big show right now if they showed this right now as Daniyl saw it. This would go over big in the make believe world that's out there that we see, that teaches our young people so much war and fighting and illegal lust and so forth.

106 **Daniyl 2:17. Then Daniyl went to his house, and made the thing known to...** His colleagues.

107 Then **verse 19, Then the secret was revealed to Daniyl in a night...** If you remember the dream here, I don't want to read it to you, but in the dream he saw this great image. Then he forgot the dream and he told his wise men, "Come and tell me what the dream is and then tell me the interpretation."

And they said, "That's impossible." He said, "Kill them all." Daniyl said, "Don't kill them, I'll find out what the truth is and I'll let you know." So he went to **YAHWEH** Who he knew could do this. He knew **YAHWEH** could reveal these dreams and know the reason and tell why He gave it.

108 Verse 19, **Then the secret was revealed to Daniyl in a night vision; and Daniyl blessed YAHWEH in heaven...** For doing this, for revealing it.

109 Verse 20, **Daniyl spoke, and said; Blessed be Your Name, O YAHWEH, forever and ever; for Wisdom and Power are Yours!**

110 Verse 21, **You change the times and the seasons; You remove kings, and set up kings; You give Wisdom to the wise...** Now, in this, if this was written correctly, this verse would read: You don't remove kings and set up kings up, **You allow them to be removed and You say who is to take their place; You give Wisdom to the wise, and Knowledge to those who know and understand.**

111 Verse 22, **You reveal the deep and secret things; You know what is in the darkness, and the Light dwells with You!**

112 **YAHWEH**, in His Plan, if you noticed in His Plan down through the centuries He took people out, or allowed them to be taken out by disease or whatever, that tried to interfere with His Plan. And He's doing the same thing today brethren. He's setting up things or set up things. He set up things before the earth was ever invented for you to sit on. He set up things that would take care of this group right here in this generation. That's the Power of **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause].

113 Now, now, look on down to **verse 28, But there is a Father in heaven Who reveals secrets, and makes known to the king, Nebuchadnezzar, what will be in the latter days...** He actually showed Nebuchadnezzar so it could be written by Daniyl for us in this Last Days' time period here. ...**Your**

dream, and the visions in your mind as you lay on your bed, are these... He says, this is the vision you saw.

114 Verse 29, **As for you, O king, as you lay upon your bed, your thoughts came into your mind about what would come to pass hereafter...**

115 Look at **verse 30, But as for me, this secret has been revealed to me, not for any wisdom that I have more than anyone living, but for the sake that the interpretation may be revealed to the king, and that you may know the thoughts of your heart.**

116 Look on down to **verse 32, This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms were of silver, his stomach and his thighs were of bronze.**

117 Verse 33, **His legs were of iron and his feet were part iron and part clay...**

118 Verse 34, **You watched while a stone, which was cut out without hands, struck the image on its feet of iron and clay and broke them into pieces...** It's being struck today. I'll tell you that much right now and continue it next week, **YAHWEH** willing. But it's being struck quite severely and they're getting quite worried about it. [laughing] And they're doing some things to try to stop **YAHWEH**'s Work again.

119 Verse 35, **Then the iron, the clay, the bronze, the silver, and the gold were broken in pieces at the same time, and became like the chaff on the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away so that no trace of them could be found; and the stone that struck the image became a great mountain...** A great mountain. You read about that mountain in **Isayah 2:2, Isayah 2:2. ...and filled the whole earth...** Filled the whole earth, when? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'll prove this to you next week if you'll be here. [laughing] Be here to this cool place again.

120 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. Praise **YAHWEH**. I love you. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**!

YAHWEH, in His Plan, if you noticed in His Plan down through the centuries He took people out, or allowed them to be taken out by disease or whatever, that tried to interfere with His Plan. And He's doing the same thing today brethren. He's setting up things or set up things. He set up things before the earth was ever invented for you to sit on. He set up things that would take care of this group right here in this generation. That's the Power of YAHWEH!

Chapter Six

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #4— The Mountain Of The House Of YAHWEH Is Striking The Toes Of The Feet Of Daniyl 2 08/09/08

Kahan Kepha R: At this time, if you would all please stand. I have the greatest opportunity and pleasure to introduce the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! A great crowd. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of us. Joy to all of you. I hope, I hope everyone knows there's a war started over in that fourth part of the earth. [laughing] Yeah, I kind of like that too. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

2 You know, the biggest problem, and this is what the problem is with all the world today, is the same thing that occurred with Israyl. And if you keep this in mind now, you know, the sermons I brought about having the Righteous Judges set up and following those Righteous Judges--the leadership of those Righteous Judges and not varying from it, not ever varying from it, not one iota. Well, of course, that's what they did, and that's what Israyl did. And this is what cut them off, that's the way they cut themselves off from **YAHWEH** and, of course, started having trouble.

3 Bush has a very great plan; this abstinence plan that he has is wonderful. But you see, the fallacy in the so-called United States, you know is that the United States is not really united. [laughing] It's united in name and then they separate and go all different directions. But this is because they don't have a Law that they can all depend on. To first off, know that that Law is perfect and see how perfect

it is and then agree that everyone should follow it and then everyone follow that Law. But you have people fighting against one another and this is what you see in the Quartet today too.

4 You know, you see a Quartet that's allotted a great deal of power. Power to, first off, kill a third part of the people over a fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates with nuclear war and famine and, of course, this is to protect the lifestyle of these four leading nations. That's what it was for, to protect this lifestyle, forbidding them or keeping them from hurting the oil and the wine or the oil and the lifestyle of these four great nations that have or that are taking about, I think, eighty or ninety percent of the wealth from the world to live on.

5 This came out Monday, August 4th, 2008. Now I told you about this last week about Bush allocating 48 billion dollars to the AIDS program, the HIV. Now a third of that is to be used for the abstinence, the abstinence teaching, the plan, his plan. A third of it is to be allotted for that and the rest of it will go into AIDS research. [laughing]

6 Now, you know, it raises a big question because of the fact, now, and you can see the fear here, but they are scared right now. AIDS is a lot worse



than they're reporting. AIDS is something that you don't have to get out and play around anymore to get it. You can get it, you can get it merely from touching a towel in any dry goods store that somebody has picked up and wiped their sweat on and laid it back on the counter; or coughed on or cleaned their face or lips or whatever with and laid it back on the towel shelf. And the next one that comes along is not wearing anything to protect themselves from it, so they grab it and, of course, they could get AIDS under the right conditions; if they have a scratch, which they may not even know they have. You know, a lot of times you'll pick up an envelope or a piece of paper or hit a jagged something and scratch your hand and you won't even know the scratch is there. AIDS can enter that place. But anyway, they know that AIDS is a lot more prevalent than has been reported.

7 Cancer right now is killing, according to the reports, see, the cancers are reported, because they have everybody talked into going to the doctor and getting operated on for cancer because there's a lot of money in it. Back fifty something years ago when I was studying, *Prevention* magazine and other magazines similar to this, they were figuring each cancer at ten thousand dollars. I think it would probably be three hundred thousand now or there about. [laughing] The hospitals are tremendously expensive.

8 But, cancer is killing, right now, more people than AIDS, tuberculosis and malaria all combined. But the problem is, all AIDS are not reported. And we have states where it's illegal for them to report a person that has AIDS or a case of AIDS. And I don't know how many states there are that are that way.

9 But the thing is, the government, the government knows this. They know that, AIDS cases--that all of them are not reported. They know that it's very prevalent in the world today and now they're getting scared and they're trying to find an answer for it. And of course, the answer, according to the scientific articles I've read, is that there is no cure for AIDS because by the time that they find something that would cure one form of it, of which there are thousands now, forms of HIV, variants of it--and by the time they find something that will kill just one form of it, you know, fifteen others have cropped up.

10 But you see here that to allocate this much money into this thing, forty eight billion, billion, forty eight billion dollars to try to find a cure; they know that they're in danger now. Finally, they know they're in danger. Of course, we've told them that for quite some time.

11 The abstinence plan, if you've noticed, the abstinence plan it would actually work, you know, let me read you just a little. (If I can find the right one here.) Let's see, *Being continuously abstinent is the only way to be absolutely sure that you won't have an unintended pregnancy or get a sexually transmitted disease (STD). Used continuously, abstinence is 100 percent effective in preventing pregnancy. It also prevents STDs...* It does to a certain extent, you know. It won't prevent it if you get it from other ways besides touching boy or girl.

12 ...*Abstinence is one of the safest ways to prevent pregnancy. There are no side effects...* It costs nothing. ...*Abstinence has no medical or hormonal side effects. It's free. Any woman or man can abstain...* And I won't read the rest of it. Many do. It is something that is not impossible to do. All you have to do is set your minds to it and then in the heat of the moment then get away from it and don't get into these heat of the moment things.

13 ...*Special advantages for teens. Sexual relationships present risks. Abstinence is a very good way to postpone taking those risks until you are better able to handle them. Women who abstain until...* They get a husband from The House of **YAHWEH** who keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH**... [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm putting, I'm putting a little in this article that they forgot to put there for some reason. I don't know why!

14 ...*and have...* No other. ...*partners in their lifetime may have certain health advantages over women who do not. They are less likely to get STDs. Because they are less likely to get an STD, they are also less likely to become infertile or develop cervical cancer...* Cervical cancer, they're really scared of cervical cancer right now. And, and of course, their only hope is some kind of shot or pill. This won't keep your children from it anymore than it will keep your children from getting pregnant if you don't--if people don't wake up and start following the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which Bush is trying to present here a Law of **YAHWEH**.

15 This is a form of Holiness that **YAHWEH** said would be attacked in this time period. It's a form of Holiness. And of course, they're attacking every form of Holiness. This was what Daniyl saw for this time, for this time period.

16 I hope you remember where we left off last week--I hope you marked it in your *Book of YAHWEH* if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. If you need a *Book of YAHWEH* and can't afford one please call me. Please get in contact with the office, somebody, and we'll get you one. It's very important that you have a *Book of YAHWEH* where you can study. If

you'd just make notes of these things and when you get home in the quietness of your home, then, you can study these, you know, in your own *Book of YAHWEH* and mark them and study them and get it set in your mind and you won't forget, see. [laughing]

17 The problem with mankind, they forget. The conscious mind forgets. Now the subconscious mind will have it all there, but you don't have it at this time. We should, but you're not praying hard enough for it, so we don't. And you're not earnest enough about it or we would already have it. But get earnest and we'll get it. [laughing] That's a promise from **YAHWEH**. Get earnest and we'll get it, we'll get what we ask for.

18 But last week we were talking about this Nebuchadnezzar and, of course, the Prophecy that Daniyl saw. If you'll be turning back over there to **Daniyl**, if you have a *Book of YAHWEH* and we were in **chapter 1**.

19 And of course, He shows here the set-up that was actually set up in the beginning and if you remember **YAHWEH** put, or He allowed this same mixture the Babylonish mixture that we see in **Revelation 17**. This mystery Babylon the great, He allowed it in the Garden of Eden right along with the Tree of Life, which was The House of **YAHWEH**.

20 It was taught fully by Cain. He was the first priest of Satan that is shown in the Holy Scriptures. And Abel, of course, was the first Priest of **YAHWEH**. And these were allowed, both of them. And of course, **YAHWEH** said to Cain, "Your way is totally unacceptable. What you're training the people to do is not acceptable to Me. It's a way of continual war." And that's what we see in the world today, continual war.

21 Well, here we see now Daniyl, when Daniyl was actually given a Prophecy here by **YAHWEH**, which includes The House of **YAHWEH**. It actually includes Yahshua along with this Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**. And this is the reason this is so important for you to understand this and what **YAHWEH** is showing here.

22 The four kingdoms there that Daniyl saw, and presented to this king, the king had a dream about them and then he couldn't remember the dream. **YAHWEH** showed the Power, He showed His Power over the gods because the gods, every known god was worshiped in Babylon at that time. It was like Egypt. And they had all kinds of religions.

23 If you remember the war that Constantine was talking about when he said, "Bring me all of your gods." He said, he brought in all the religions.

If you remember, they did the same thing at the U.N. and we were invited. The House of **YAHWEH** was invited to the U.N. in New York and then in Rome too.

24 But this is what Constantine did. There was you know, the fighting, the bickering that was going on among the religions, they were all fighting against each other. And he said, "Choose one god that we can all worship." [laughing] They wanted a god. They didn't want **YAHWEH**. Constantine didn't want anything to do with **YAHWEH**. In fact, he said, "Let's don't be like the rabble of the Jews."

25 Well, of course, at that time, the rebellion of the Jewish people was making them a byword of the nations, you know. They were no longer an honorable nation like they were in the days of Solomon. They were losing it then. Because choosing a king to be like all the other nations was where they started going downhill in the first place; veering off of **YAHWEH**'s Laws, not keeping them totally, this is what started their downfall.

26 And from there on, all the Prophets who were sent to them warned them of what they were doing. And what they were, and why these curses were coming upon them. "Why, you're bringing these curses upon yourself," the Prophets, every Prophet told them this. Even King David showed them that in his **Psalms**. He showed them, you're bringing curses upon yourself. But of course, he was one of the kings who acted rebelliously, of course, and then Solomon, who took King David's place, he went downhill even more.

27 But even then they were still, in that time period, even when they were still suffering, they were still benefiting from the blessings of **YAHWEH**'s Laws that they knew. They were benefiting among the nations because they were still keeping some of the Laws. And the nations knew that they could trust Israyl, the twelve tribes of Israyl, so, you know, they didn't fear them.

28 Today, what do you see between Russia and the United States? Now these are two members of the Quartet. You see bickering and fighting and division and fear. The United States wants to put up a missile shield right in the front door of Russia where they cannot block, or they won't have the chance to block missiles coming into Russia from the United States. And of course, Putin says, they, the United States, is great at making promises, but they're also great at breaking their promises, see. They don't have the Laws of **YAHWEH** to guide them. So they're making deals, not letting their yes be yes and their no be no, so they're creating distrust among each other.

29 Well, of course, the only reason that Israyl had peace under Solomon was, they were following strict Laws before the kings took over. Now they started going downhill, but they were still following most of these Laws. They started letting their illegal lust get to them. They started lusting for money so they started taking in Christmas and the pagan holidays to make money. That was going on in the days of Yeremyah, of course.

30 You could see the gradual decline from Righteousness that **YAHWEH** set up under the Priest, but at the same time they still had enough honorable Laws to where the other nations knew that they could trust what they said. They could depend on them, do business with them, and they could depend on them to keep their word. Now, Russia cannot depend on the United States to keep its word.

31 Russia, in fear of the United States, wants to set up missiles, missile bases in Cuba, in the backdoor of the United States. [laughing] It's only ninety miles off of our coast to Cuba. So, so you can see how quickly they could get a missile to just about any part of the United States. Russia could, in just a matter of seconds send a nuclear missile carrying a nuclear bomb that could destroy a whole city. So, so this is the fear that we see among the Quartet.

32 This is also, this is also the division that we see concerning President Bush's plan for abstinence. Many of the states, I think, I don't remember the exact number, but a huge number of the states that have been convinced by religions, said that they don't need this abstinence program. What they need most is **YAHWEH**'s Laws, I hate to say it, but what they're teaching they need most is condoms; which won't protect you from anything. And they, the people that make these things know that it won't protect you. Bush, President Bush knows it won't protect. Even abstinence won't protect you one hundred percent if you go out into the world and don't protect yourself in the world.

33 You know, the people we have doing shopping, I caution them all the time. Don't forget, you know, use your rubber gloves. Use your oils. Don't go out there and put yourself in danger.

34 And I try to get them to do my shopping. But I can't never get them to pick up my stuff, for some reason or another. But they pick up everybody else's but us peons, you know! [laughing] No, that's not true. They get some of it. Anyway, I know you've had trouble with it. I have too. I just want you to know I've had trouble. You're not the only one having trouble. That's your test.

35 That's something else I want to talk to you about and I'm glad that the Great Kahan Kepha brought this up because people don't associate what's going on in their lives. You know, they think the real test is getting thrown in a lion's den or in a pit of fire. That's your trial. Well, no, that's not your trial. [laughing] What got Daniyl to where he was in the first place to protect him in the lion's den was because of his mercy and love that he had for his people. [applause] Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**.

36 This was the same thing that got Yahshua what He got, the gifts that He got was His mercy, and love, and caring, His caring for His people. And of course if we can develop that, and that's what Yahshua taught, you know. If we can develop that, then these fiery trials that we're facing here when you didn't get the sack of flour that you ordered or you didn't get the bottle of apple juice to go with your kidney cleanse and you had to stop your kidney cleanse; or you didn't get your apple juice and now you've got to wait two weeks and start all over, and it really gets bad don't it? [laughing] It becomes a fiery furnace and a lion's den for you and you start growling just like a lion, right? [laughing]

37 Well, of course those are your trials brethren. These are your trials, so **YAHWEH** can test you and see, are you going to condemn everybody around you? And if you had the power would you zap them because you didn't get it? How would you handle it? Well the way Bush is handling his, and the way Putin is handling his, is that the way you would handle it? Well this is what you see these people doing with this mind power that they got now.

38 Well you've got to overcome. If your Righteousness doesn't exceed this, you will in nowise enter the Kingdom. But how are you proving it to **YAHWEH**? It's through your little trials and tests that probably wouldn't amount to a hill of beans. No, I didn't have to quit my kidney cleanse, but somebody did. [laughing] They said. Mine's scheduled for next week and I've got mine in advance, my apple juice and everything's ready. I urge you, too, to go on those cleanses.

39 Well back to this, this is Daniyl now and the way he got this power was he came in contact with **YAHWEH** through his love for **YAHWEH**'s Laws, which teach mercy and love for your fellow man.

40 If you remember Yahseph when he was in Egypt and he was put to trial. First, his brothers all rejected him. He was thrown down in a well and then he was sold. Remember all of this? All of these were his trials. But then he really had the test put to him when the king's wife wanted him like the rest of

the world in an adulterous situation and he rejected it. He showed the power over his own body.

41 Now, if you take that and you apply this to the tongue and to the eyes that are filled with illegal lust, Yahshua's saying here's your trial right here. First off, if you let this enter into your mind, you're committing adultery already, the act. Going through with it is the bomb that kills you.

42 You can get this illegal lust out of your mind as President Bush said you should and as the Holy Scriptures teach that you should or you can go ahead and harbor it. But I would you'd get your face out of mine and go and set yourself afire or something, somewhere else, rather, than to defile someone else in the House. It's that evil! It's really that evil!

43 No I don't want you to set yourself on fire and burn yourself up, I want you to go out somewhere else and light your fire and go ahead and get it out of your life, but don't come near The House of **YAHWEH** and bring your diseases here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You really need to come here to repent and get these things out of your life, not to carry them in here and defile the sisters and brothers and then make excuses as to why you did it.

44 Well Daniyl was a Righteous man and he loved the Laws of **YAHWEH**, he loved the people and proved that he loved the people. Yahshua was, too, and both of them received Great Power in doing this. And that's the only way we're going to do it.

45 Well Daniyl was shown the last Work of **YAHWEH**. Think of the blessing--what a blessing that would be, that was to him. Now I know he didn't understand what he saw yet. He won't understand it until one of you explains it to him after he's resurrected and gives him the use of his subconscious mind. But Daniyl spoke things and he saw things in visions that he really didn't understand and he said some of it troubled him and he didn't understand it and **YAHWEH** said, "I'm not going to show it to you either. You'll rest, you'll rest and you'll be resurrected by a group of people and then you will understand it." Well that group of people Daniyl saw and spoke of is us, this Work right now. Yes. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

46 Well he says here in **Daniyl 1** now and **verse 1**. He said in the third year of the reign of **Yayakim, king of Yahdah, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon...** King of Babylon. Now we read **Genesis 10:10** last week showing you Babylon and of course Nimrod who created Babylon and was a tyrant and resisted **YAHWEH**'s Laws. It was just Christianity. He had the mixture. He had the same mixture that Cain had in the Garden of Eden. He was still in the Garden of

Eden by the way. He still had everything spreading out there. But, of course, he didn't follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Nimrod didn't follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

47 There in **verse 2** he mentions the land of Shinar, which is also mentioned in **Genesis 10:10**. Then **Genesis 10:12** it also mentions Nineveh. Nineveh of course was a town that was prophesied against by Yahnah. But now think about this, that Prophecy didn't come to pass until two hundred and fifty years later. Two hundred and fifty years later, it came to pass.

48 And history right now, if you looked up the word **Nineveh**, history, the history books would tell you that it wasn't discovered again until the nineteenth century by a couple of Texans. Archeologists from Texas actually discovered where it sat. It was so destroyed there was nothing left there to identify it anymore.

49 Now that was before nuclear bombs. And it was so destroyed that archeology finally, finally, from the locations and everything they kept digging and checking and checking and finally, in the nineteenth century, in our century it was discovered. They were beginning to think there wasn't a town called Nineveh. [laughing] It was. It was about three miles long, and that can be proven now, about three miles long and about a mile to a mile and a quarter wide. Two hundred and fifty years before the Prophecy actually came to pass.

50 Well some of the Prophecies in **Daniyl** are the same; like for instance these four kingdoms. I said in the book, *The Mark of the Beast* there won't be another world-ruling kingdom. That's it. How do I know? Because that's what the Prophecy shows and I believe the Prophecies. You can't find another world-ruling kingdom. How did Daniyl know that there would not just be one ruling kingdom after another after another, after another? How did he know there would only be four world-ruling kingdom.

51 Now we know when Daniyl lived. We know when he wrote his Prophecy, we know when this king ruled the earth right here. When he ruled all nations. This is a matter of history. It's a fact of history all of this. These are facts that we can depend on as to when these times took place. And then after he, Daniyl died. Daniyl didn't even live to see these kingdoms develop, but he prophesied that they would develop. And that's the important thing.

52 He also prophesied that the House of **YAHWEH** would develop [laughing] in another land, in another land that wasn't even discovered until 1492. Nineveh was discovered after that. But these Prophecies, brethren, we can depend on them one hundred percent.

53 Well here in **chapter 2** now He starts showing these Kingdoms. And notice in **verse 28**, he said, this is **Daniyl 2:28**. **And there is a Father in heaven who reveals secrets and makes known to the king, Nebuchadnezzar...** Now **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who can do this. The test was to these gods, to the gods, and there were plenty. Remember, remember when Constantine tried to get rid of all these gods?

54 Well Nebuchadnezzar said, "Bring me all the wise men and I'll know. You tell me my dream and then you tell me the meaning of it and then you tell me the meaning of it and I'll know you're not lying and deceiving me." He knew, as we know today how deceiving the gods are and their preachers are at this time.

55 Well he says here in **verse 28**, he says, **There is a Heavenly Father...** Daniyl says **...there is a Heavenly Father Who reveals secrets and makes known to King Nebuchadnezzar what will be in the latter days...** He's showing King Nebuchadnezzar what will be in the latter days. He's showing King Nebuchadnezzar what will be in the Latter Days, or the Last Days. This is He's showing: what will be in the Last Days or--you could translate it Last Days or Latter Days, either one.

56 If you hold your place there and go to **Revelation 1:1**, you'll see that there's a finishing book on this thing revealing what was not revealed to Daniyl because Daniyl had to close the book and seal the Prophecies until the time of The End. That was one of the things **YAHWEH** told him. "No, you won't know the rest of it. Close up the books Daniyl and seal it until the time of The End." Then it would be revealed in the time of The End.

57 Yahshua called it the last generation when it would be revealed. Yereyah said in the Last Days you will understand it perfectly. How will you understand it perfectly? Isayah said, and this is what the Christians know too, I was surprised they even knew this much, that in the Last Days, The House of **YAHWEH** would be established. And I found that in one of their commentaries and I couldn't believe it, but it's there. [laughing] In the Last Days, **YAHWEH** will establish His House. **Isayah 2:2**. And of course they called it the House of the "Lard", but because of the interlinears, everyone knows now it's the House of **YAHWEH** would be established.

58 Well of course in **Revelation**, this is the thing that shows what Daniyl was not shown. But Daniyl knew that there was going to be something that would bring forth this great knowledge, this great knowledge to all nations. And then the nations would start questioning these toes and feet

that make up the world today, not a world ruling kingdom, but a mixture, a mixture of kingdoms throughout the world, all fighting against one another. Like clay and iron mixed together, they would have some strength, but they would have a lot of weakness, in that they were like clay mixed with iron. Do you get the picture now? Nations, governments, religions, fighting against one another, this is what Daniyl saw in this image.

59 And then he sees a Great Work, he said, that was actually going to strike these feet. And before its over, all of this concoction that Satan has put together here in the mixture of clay and iron and gold and silver and brass and so forth, a little bit of strength out here and a whole lot of fighting, bickering which weakens the entire thing.

60 Now, if you think about **YAHWEH's** Kingdom, a kingdom divided against itself cannot stand. That's the reason no one can stay but be divided with this Kingdom that **YAHWEH** has set up. And this is the Kingdom! The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren, is His Kingdom! He shows this in the Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH!** applause] Yes. And this Kingdom, this Kingdom is going to come, become, and this is what I'm going to show you and prove to you, this Kingdom is going to become the greatest mountain on earth. It's going to govern the whole earth **YAHWEH** says through Daniyl.

61 The same Daniyl that saw the four-world ruling Kingdoms saw The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days actually striking, striking this mixture, this concoction that Satan has put together showing you the weakness in it. Well of course it's easy for us to do today, you know, because their weakness is obvious. Their children are dying. They're born dying, they're actually born dying.

62 AIDS is getting so prevalent throughout the earth right now that we've allotted forty-eight billion dollars to try, just try to find a cure. Knowing full well that abstinence would start this thing to turning around. But also seeing in the democracy or in the many religions, the many god worshipers of the earth and the many gods and each one of them having a tale to tell, that they can't agree to following any one certain thing. And a certain plan is given to them by their own president here in the "United" States. United? How do we stand united? In war only and a lot of people are not united in that, but they're drafted into it. They make them, they make them agree on that. [laughing] But they're not united really.

63 And they're fighting against and have actually rejected, rejected a lot of the money that Bush has put out to those states saying, "We're not

going to teach what the bible teaches, what the Scripture teaches. We're going to teach it this way." So here is the United States showing how "united" they are.

64 If you see this in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which you won't, but if you see it, you'll have to see it in history. History, where they rose up against Samuyl and said, "We want a king like all other nations. We want to be able to do what we want to do when we want to do it. We want 'democracy'." And of course that's when they started going downhill. They didn't want to follow the Laws of **YAHWEH** any longer.

65 There're certain Laws, it wasn't all the Laws. You know, they were just wanting to make money. They just wanted to pull in this or that, you know, to make money; like Christmas, Halloween, baking cakes to the queen of heaven. All these things were shown by Yeremyah and Yechetzqyah. That was just part of it. Some of them wanted to eat pork. Remember? Isayah talked about that. **Isayah 66**. And the priest, they followed certain priests who were set up by the king who said, "It's alright to eat pork." Those are called rabbis, today, who say they have actually beaten the Laws. "You better follow us because we take the Laws and beat the Laws with it. So whatever you do, we can find a loophole in the Laws to get you on through and get you eternal life." Christianity says the same thing, but in a different way.

66 Well here in **Revelation 1:1**. He says, **The Revelation... Bringing to light, bringing to light the Prophecies. ...things that must come to pass. The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which YAHWEH gave to Him...** According to Prophecy now. If they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophets, it's because there is no light in them. So **The Revelation of Yahshua Messiah, which YAHWEH gave to Him to show His Servants things which must shortly come to pass...** Or which must come to pass in a short time. **...and He sent and signified it through His malak to His Servant Yahchanan...** who of course copied it for us.

67 Look on over to **verse 19, Write the things which you have seen and then the things which are, and then the things which will take place after this...** So, here're the things now that Daniyl couldn't show because the books were sealed and **Revelation** shows how they were unsealed by our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**.

68 So here, in **Daniyl** now, **2**, and **verse 28**. He's shows that in the latter days, He's showing Nebuchadnezzar what will be in the latter days, of course through Daniyl the Prophet who wrote these things down. And of course his book was put in

the collection of books that **YAHWEH** inspired to be put together, even by ruthless men he did this. And its such, it's such a magnificent thing that **YAHWEH** did here.

69 And in reading the history of this; almost every one that worked this work in putting these books together did it for money. They were promised big money for this. And there were kings that opened the doors for this collection to go together and then put it together and make it into one book for these Last Days. But they all did it for money, but they did it under scrutiny. You know, "If you don't do this correctly, you don't get paid," you know. [laughing]

70 Well here now in the **chapter 2** still in the **chapter 2** of **Daniyl** he says in **verse 32. Daniyl 2:32**. He says, **This image's head was of fine gold...** He says. **...his breast and his arms were of silver, his stomach and his thighs were of bronze, his legs were of iron, and the feet were part iron and part clay.**

71 And, notice **verse 34** now. **You watched while a stone, which was cut out without hands, struck the image on its feet of iron and clay, and broke them into pieces.**

72 **Verse 35, Then the iron and the clay, the bronze, the silver...** Now remember what this is, this is a concoction of nations that split. They could not agree. They couldn't agree because they were following different gods, the gods of the earth. They couldn't agree, the religions couldn't agree. So the governments led by the religions couldn't agree. That's what you see right now all over the world.

73 You see more unity in the United States than you do in the conglomeration in the Middle East, but you see the same disunity here because you see the god worshipers here in the United States. So they can't agree. And not being able to agree, they are a kingdom divided against itself. But you see this all over the world in the nations.

74 And right now one nation is saying, "This is our land. You're taking part of our land. Get out or we're going to bomb you." Well the war is on. And that's what we see between Georgia and Russia, fighting over a landline that someone drew up years ago and saying, "This is yours and this is yours."

75 Like Great Britain, you know, they drew up Israel, how much land they could take, the borders, the outlines. They also drew up Kuwait and said, you know, "You take this much and Iraq can take this right here from this line on." Well of course [laughing] Kuwait started getting oil off of Iraq, according to what they said, and so Iraq went, moves in, they didn't just take their land back, they

moved on in eighteen so miles or so and started taking Kuwait's oil. Well of course the United States came in and pushed them back and now they took Iraq.

76 So, these are the arguments. This is the division. **YAHWEH** won't have it in His Kingdom because everybody chosen for His Kingdom will agree one hundred percent on **YAHWEH's** Laws and abide by those Laws, so we will have no disagreements. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] This is the only way. This is the only way to stop AIDS. This is the only way to stop teen pregnancies. This is the only way to stop war and fighting.

77 Well he says, let's see. **...and the gold were broken to pieces...** This is **verse 35**. It says, **Then the iron, the clay, the bronze, the silver, and the gold...** Remember this.

78 Let's go back to **verse 34**, **You watched while a stone, which was cut out without hands...** This, **YAHWEH** is the One Who made this. Nothing occurs in His Plan, remember, nothing occurs in His Plan except what He permits. So this stone was not cut out by man's hands. It was not designed by the British Colonies or the United States or so forth. No, this one was of **YAHWEH**, prophesied by the Prophets and so forth, cut out without hands.

79 **...struck the image on its feet and the iron and clay, and broke them in pieces...** Now this was a chipping away. It's like removing or pushing over one domino and you have the domino effect. Well that's what we're doing right now. We're chipping away at this great image of the toes and the feet that's put together of iron and clay and many other metals here.

80 **Verse 35, Then the iron, the clay, the bronze, the silver, and the gold were broken to pieces at the same time, and became like the chaff on the summer threshing floors; and the wind...** The winds of war. **...carried them away...** So that there were only two billion left. **...so that no trace of them could be found...** Ever again. **...and the stone...** Notice this stone now. **...that struck the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth...** What could He be speaking of here? [A saint yells: "House of **YAHWEH!**"].

81 Hold your place here and go back and remember what He says here. This stone, and remember what Yahshua said, too, about this mountain. That the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is like the grain of mustard seed and which is very small among all seeds but then when it grows, it becomes this beautiful tree that the birds rest in and so forth.

82 Well here in **Isayah 2:2**. Let's go back to-- Let's see, yeah let's go back to **verse 1. Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning**

Yahdah and Yerusalem... Now all through number one here, and then through the rest of the chapters and also Daniyl, they showed that there was a departing by the twelve tribes. **YAHWEH** was through proving Himself there, through proving His Plan with the twelve tribes, except in the seed that comes down to the last, the last generation.

83 He was through at that time in the kingdom of Israyl, the kingdoms of Israyl. He showed what His Way would bring, when kept, then He allowed them to depart from that way and then He allowed them to bring destruction upon themselves, proving again, everything proving what **YAHWEH** says. You can't bring in or you can't lean towards these ways of the gods, you've got to follow His Tree of Life without mixture, totally without mixture. This, altogether, it's speaking of the same thing.

84 And He says concerning Judah and Jerusalem or Yahdah and Yerusalem. **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days...** The Last Days. **...that the mountain...** And if you look that word **mountain** up, you'll see it's *promotion*, promotion. **...of The House of YAHWEH will be established...** The promotion of the House of **YAHWEH** will be established. **...in the chief of the nations...** In the chief of the nations. **...and will be raised above all congregations...** In other words, it's going to fill the whole earth. **...and all nations will eventually flow to it...** Well that's the same thing He's saying here.

85 This stone that is striking right now at the feet of this great image; it didn't start with Christianity. Christianity is this mixture. This is exactly what Christianity is. It fights among itself. Even in the "great" United States, we don't have unity. Only in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is there unity because everyone follows the same Laws. This is what keeps them going without difficulty, they have nothing to fight about. They are, as Yahshua said, when they get to this perfection, they'll be looking out for the interests of the other person and the other person will be taking care of your interests. Yes, you're serving one another.

86 And everything, as one of the Apostles wrote, one of the Great Apostles of **YAHWEH** wrote, everything is accomplished through this Love of the Laws that you serve one another. As Yahshua said, "Be a slave. Become a slave to your brothers and sisters." All of it is accomplished through that.

87 Well this stone now that struck the image, back to **Daniyl 2** and **verse 35. ...that struck the image became a great mountain...** A great promotion that actually filled, filled the whole earth. That's Daniyl's Prophecy showing Daniyl here, in **verse 28** showing the king what will take place in

Only in the Kingdom of YAHWEH is there unity because everyone follows the same Laws. This is what keeps them going without difficulty, they have nothing to fight about. They are, as Yahshua said, when they get to this perfection, they'll be looking out for the interests of the other person and the other person will be taking care of your interests. Yes, you're serving one another.

the Last Days, in the Last Days and Yahshua called it the last generation.

88 If you'll hold your place right there and go over to **Mattithyah 24. Mattithyah 24.** And He says here in the first few verses, the Disciples came to Him and said, "Look at this temple how magnificent it is, really a beautiful temple." And Yahshua said, "Don't put any stock in this." This is the next Prophecy we're going into, by the way, a beautiful Prophecy. But He says, "Don't put any stock in this. This work is finished here." He says, "This Work is going to be taken from here and given to a nation, given to a nation that will bring forth the fruits thereof."

89 Well of course the United States is the only nation that **YAHWEH** saw to it that would have freedom of speech. You can't find this in the other nations. You can't find this in the conglomeration of the gods. If you're in China, you can only present certain things. You try to bring in another god over there, as somebody did, and you could get killed. We visited some of these people or they visited us when we were in Canada speaking at the second global conference there. And these people visited with us and we have some pictures of them I believe.

90 But it was a religion and certain exercises were used in this religion. I never did, I never did study it much. But I talked to them a little to see if they had anything in common with the Scriptures and they didn't. So I didn't fool with them anymore. But since they wanted to visit I wanted to find out what they were made out of. But they tried to get this started in China and of course many of them were killed.

91 They're still being persecuted there for trying to bring it in. And they were calling on the United States for help but Bush goes over there now, just before the Olympics. I don't know if you saw this

the other day and he insults the President of China like he wants to pick a fight with him. You know, and I see the same thing between him and Putin.

92 Well of course, you can't take, you know, what he was saying here just before the Olympics and now get this, the Olympics is something that they try to agree on. All nations now say this is the time. You might remember this and put it together with **I Thessalonians 5:3** because, I'm not saying it does, but it could. This is the time when all the nations put all their bickering aside and they agree on one thing. They agree on following these laws here at the Olympics. Well here is Bush now trying to stir up strife [laughing] just the day before the Olympics start.

93 But they're supposed to have peace, all nations are supposed to be at "peace". And this is what they were saying on the news yesterday too. This is a time when all the nations put aside their bickering, their fighting each other and they agree to have "peace" and they agree to come here and display their working together in "peace" for this time of the Olympics. Then they can go back to warring. [laughing]

94 Well here now, back to Yahshua's writing. He said this is going to be taken away, not one stone will be left upon another that will not be cast down. If you were there, would you think He was crazy or something? Here's this beautiful, beautiful city with stones--stones that weighed tons, literally tons, stacked up on top of one another forming walls, and gates, and bridges and so forth and He said, "All of this is gonna be taken away and not one stone left upon another that will not be thrown down." What would you think at that time? The same Prophet that wrote this said in the Last Days **YAHWEH's** going to establish His House in the top nation of all nations, the very same prophet. We'll go into that later.

95 But here, now, He says what's going to be in the Last Days. That's the first five verses here. And He warns you of false religions. He said they'll just keep arising one after the other, after the other. And deception will be the strongest thing on the face of the earth. Then **Revelation 12:9** says all nations will be deceived, by "who deceiveth" the whole world as the *King James Version* says.

96 If you look on over to **verse 34**, He says, **Truly I say to you: That generation...** That generation, so He limits it here. Daniyl just says, the latter days, the Savior limits it to a generation, the last seventy years. So you can know from the Revelation given or the knowledge given to Yahshua Messiah and the Testimony about this Man, by the Prophets and the

Apostles; it shows that if you don't believe in this Man, you won't be part of it.

97 If you don't believe in this Savior, and you let somebody screw up your mind and say, you know, "The Savior was false. Yahshua was false, a false Savior," and take of these people instead of the word of the Prophets, you won't be part of that Kingdom that is coming; a Great Kingdom that is going to fill this earth right here.

98 We, believe it or not, in this darkest time period that you see right now, believe it or not, this Kingdom here is going to grow. It's the only one that's not going to be destroyed. And before it's over, it's going to fill the whole earth brethren. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

99 Now **verse 36, Daniyl 2:36. This is the dream. Now we will tell the interpretation of it to the king:**

100 **Verse 37, You, O king, are a king of kings; for YAHWEH in heaven has given you a kingdom, power, strength, and glory...** This is the first kingdom now, he's speaking here and this is a Babylonish kingdom ruling. Babylon ruled the world under Nebuchadnezzar here, the whole world under Nebuchadnezzar.

101 **Verse 38, And wherever the children of men dwell, or the beasts of the fields and the fowls of the air, He has given them into your hands, and has made you ruler over them all. You are this head of gold...** You are the head of gold, so he was the first world ruling kingdom right here.

102 The second one Daniyl said, although he didn't see, Daniyl says, **verse 39, But after you will arise another kingdom inferior to you...** How would he know that and how could he possibly have known that this Persian empire, this Persian empire would be inferior to the Roman empire?

103 And then he says a third one, a third kingdom, same **verse 39, ...then yet a third kingdom of bronze which will bear rule over all the earth...** And of course this was Greece, Greece, Greece is the third kingdom and that was in 531 B.C.E. That is, *The Greeks shall be brass, not alluding to the hardness thereof, but to its lesser value compared*

We, believe it or not, in this darkest time period that you see right now, believe it or not, this Kingdom here is going to grow. It's the only one that's not going to be destroyed. And before it's over, it's going to fill the whole earth brethren.

to silver... Well of course what was wrong in this kingdom and what made it so much less was their attitude towards their lust and fulfilling their lusts, but I'll bring that out another day.

104 And then of course you have the fourth kingdom that is in **verse 40**, he says, **Then the fourth kingdom will be strong as iron...** And notice, notice what he's saying here and how he's described this; not knowing, not even realizing that he was going to be dead when this kingdom came, but yet he knew all about this kingdom. There's no way a man could do this brethren. And this, as I said, is a fact of history. This is not a bunch of lies or a fairytale that's been put together. It's a fact of history about the Roman kingdom, the Roman empire, the Roman empire is what it's speaking of here.

105 **Verse 40, Then the fourth kingdom will be strong as iron...** But, **...since iron breaks to pieces and subdues all things, it will break in pieces and crush.**

106 **Verse 41, And because you saw the feet and toes--part of potters' clay and part of iron--the kingdom will be divided...** Will be divided, divided. Malachi Martin in his book, *The Keys of this Blood* stated the church is filled with more evil priests than righteous. Most are confessed Satan worshipers, he said. [laughing] Well you see also the mixture here that is also spoken of here in **Genesis 1**, the mixture. **...but there will be some of the strength of iron in it, for you saw the iron mixed with earthen clay.**

107 **Verse 42, And just as the toes of the feet were part iron and part clay, so the kingdom will be partly strong and partly brittle...** And of course that's what we see in the world today. In all of these nations you see this same mixture. and now you see it in the United States too. In fact, it's always been here, but it's been held to a minimum because of the wealth. Everybody has been achieving wealth all this time so it's not only honorable, but it's also beneficial, you know, money-wise to stick with, you know, conform, to conform, to conform with the crowd.

108 **Verse 43, And just as you saw iron mixed with earthen clay, they will mingle themselves with the seed of men; but they will not hold together, just as iron does not hold with clay.**

109 **Verse 44, And in the days of these kings...** Now. **...in the days of these kings...** Speaking of this fourth kingdom and the breakup of this fourth kingdom, that we see throughout the earth today. We see the parts of this kingdom, and even Bush today is pushing the Babylonish kingdom that this came from, and the Roman empire saying, "Let

us be like them.” And let the whole world be like them; and this is what he’s pushing in Iraq and throughout the world. And Putin is saying, “No, we have our own form of democracy. You can take yours and do something with it.” He or they don’t want it. They don’t want this democracy, but **YAHWEH** said that Bush would be pushing this today.

110 Now you don’t get that in one Scripture. You get it from the Scriptures in **Revelation 13**, where **YAHWEH** shows the United States is the one that brings down fire from heaven. You also get it in the hidden codes or the bible codes. Because **YAHWEH** shows **President Bush** and **Democracy**. He shows **Vladimir Putin**. He shows the guy named **Brown**. He shows the **U.N.** and the **E.U.** He shows **Pope Benedict XVI** and **Yisrayl Hawkins** all in the same bible code. That will be shown to you next week. Don’t forget to be here. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**.

111 But he says, **verse 44, And in the days of these kings...** And these are the kings that have come down, and there’s a split from this Roman empire. But you can see part of the iron still hanging into this generation, this last generation. The iron mixed with clay, partly brittle and partly strong, you see it today in that characteristic feature, the characteristic features of the original beast are the characteristic features found in the United States and all the nations of the world today.

112 Yes, it broke in pieces. The religion that pushes it didn’t disappear. The religion that actually dominated the other religions is the Roman Catholic church. And when the Roman emperors saw the power that the Popes had, the Roman emperors said, “We want to be Pope too.” So they become Popes because they got the spiritual or they had the spiritual leadership. And this is the reason that people like Julius Caesar, Julius Caesar was deified, you know. And, of course, they made a god out of him after he died. [laughing] He has no power over you, he’s dead, but he’s a god they worship, keeping memorials to the dead. Remember **Isayah 65**, behind the priest keeping memorials to the dead. This is the reason some of these world leaders became Popes and the reason they were deified afterwards because they became the religious leaders of the people, like King David for instance.

113 **And in the days of these kings...** King David pushed the Laws of **YAHWEH**; I’m not comparing

them with him. King David pushed the Laws of **YAHWEH**. These emperors of Rome, they did not push the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They had their own form of righteousness and their own forms of evil, many of them.

114 **Verse 44, And in the days of these kings, YAHWEH in heaven will appoint a Kingdom of Priests...** This is the Kingdom of Priests that you read about here in the last part of **verse 35**. You want to know when it’s going to take place?

115 The stone that struck the image became a great mountain, a great mountain, a great mountain, but it didn’t start until the last generation. In the Last Days, the mountain of The House of **YAHWEH** will be established, see? You see how beautiful that is? And will fill the whole earth, yes it will. And **Isayah 2** said all nations will eventually flow unto it.

116 And then **verse 44** shows you when. **And in the days of these kings...** In the days of these kings. **...YAHWEH in heaven will...** Establish or **...appoint a Kingdom...** In the latter days or the last generation.

117 **Verse 45, Just as you saw the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands...** Now, this mountain’s cut out without hands, uplifted, **Isayah 2:2** and **Isayah 44** show also how. Without hands, that is, it was done by **YAHWEH** Himself, **YAHWEH**’s Power. “Not by power nor by might, but by My Laws,” He said.

118 **...and that it broke in pieces the iron, the bronze, the clay...** Yes, that’s what we’re doing, right now, we’re breaking it in pieces **...the silver, and the gold, so that the Great Father has made known to the king what will come to pass hereafter. The dream is certain...** Or in the Last Days as he says, in the latter days this will take place.

119 **Verse 46, Then king Nebuchadnezzar fell on his face and worshiped Daniyl...** Well, of course that’s how, that’s how emotional it is when a person starts seeing the Power of **YAHWEH** and the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** and His Power over the gods, over all the gods. There is no Power in the gods, but there’s Power in **YAHWEH**, brethren, and you’re going to have it very soon.

120 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

There is no Power in the gods, but there’s Power in YAHWEH, brethren, and you’re going to have it very soon.

Chapter Seven

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #5— The Line Is Justice, The Plummet Is Righteousness 08/16/08

Kahan Shemuyl: If you'll all please stand, I present to you the words of our Great Teacher, the Greatest Teacher in the World, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. I was just told to read this. You can get a small solar system. I think they've frauded us. I think the world has kindly frauded us and hooked us into some things here in the last few years that we don't need. [laughing] For six thousand years, the world never had a refrigerator except the North Pole. [laughing] They didn't have air-conditioning. They drew their water from wells with a pump or a bucket on the end of a rope.

2 This is the way they lived for six thousand years. In the last hundred years, we've been sold a lot of junk that we're probably gonna have to start learning to do without and we may have to do without it for a short time. Now if you're so hooked on it that you can't do without a refrigerator--and you might think of all the things that go with electricity, all the things in your house. Go out and shut your main off, the main switch, shut it off on your house and see all the things that you're depending on right now and start thinking about it.

3 Because what I'm reading is that the electric that comes into your homes can get knocked out. And that's the first thing that's going to take place when nuclear war comes. And as you can see we're pretty close to it. It could be any minute now.

4 But you can get a small solar system to go into your house. It will operate a small fan, a light

bulb for lights and running water. I think that's probably all you need. That's more than what I had when I was growing up. I had, no, we had no running water. Well running, I ran to get it, you know! [laughing] About fifty yards from the house was the well, and we carried it in buckets.

5 We didn't use as much water then. I think, I think my family, we had nine children and I don't think we used as much water in that time period, all eleven of us, I don't think we used as much water as two people use today. They turn the water on and sit there, you know, wasting water while it's running and here the electric company and the water company are charging you double.

6 Someone told me the other day their electric bill had jumped from a hundred and nineteen, a hundred and nineteen dollars, and I shivered to think of that, you know, a hundred and nineteen dollars for electricity. [laughing] I scream when I see light bulbs on, you know, when it's daylight. It's daylight outside and people still got all their lights burning, you know. And I think, well, what are you blind or something? Why can't you or why do you have to have all these lights? But if you realize what's taking place here now, his light bill was a hundred and nineteen dollars, he said per month and it jumped to over four hundred dollars in one month. Now this was fuel charges. You better start thinking because this can hit you any time. You may not be able to afford it.



7 But anyway, you can get a system that doesn't depend on the electric companies.

8 I'm sure everyone has heard about Georgia now and Russia and the United States and the threat of nuclear war. And that's what it is; it's the threat of nuclear war. Now of course, the United States has been trying to talk Russia into letting them or allowing them to put a nuclear missile shield in Poland. And Russia said, you know, it's obvious what they're wanting to do. The west is wanting to build a buffer, a buffer zone around Russia to keep Russia from fighting back, to keep Russia's defenses down.

9 Russia says now, it won't allow it because as the foreign news come in, ABC or NBC said it yesterday too, it seems like that the United States and Israel were involved in a war that started a few days ago. The actual fact, Georgia actually bombed part of Russia or Russian troops. [laughing] Well, you know, this is like a bantam rooster, you know, picking on a full-grown fighting rooster that is able to kill him.

10 And of course, Russia had heard about this in advance. She was well prepared to strike back immediately when this took place and then she starts her rush, her march into Georgia. Condoleezza Rice had just left there the day before or three days before this war took place so they know, every country knows what the other country is doing. There're no secrets anymore between them. As the Scripture says they're full of eyes, in front, back, on the sides, everywhere. Well, that's what it's talking about. They're full of eyes. They have their eyes everywhere. They have to have to survive, especially the large countries.

11 The reason I'm telling you this is because it involves what we've been looking for, that is the nuclear baby that is going to come in and around the great River Euphrates; that's where this is taking place. It's going to start there and kill a third part of the people over that fourth part of the earth. It won't stop there **YAHWEH** says. It will not stop there, but it will continue until four fifths of the earth's population, all over the earth is wiped out. That two billion people that **YAHWEH** says are left, of course, are the ones who we're looking for, for their conversion and help.

12 But before that we're going to face nuclear war that's actually going to make the earth reel to and fro. Well, that's what they're threatening, that's what Russia is threatening right now is nuclear war if Poland accepts this missile shield that the United States is wanting to put there. Russia said, "Yes, if they put it there, we're going

to strike. We're going to back out and strike them with nuclear bombs."

13 To read it from them, *Russian General...* This Russian General. ...*was quoted by the news agency on Friday as saying that by accepting a U.S. missile defense battery, Poland by deploying (the system) is exposing itself to a strike. He pointed out that Russian Military doctrine sanctions the use of nuclear weapons against the allies of countries having nuclear weapons if they in some way help them...* So, Russia, I don't think is going to back down.

14 If you remember, also the book that Malachi Martin wrote, *The Keys of This Blood*, he said that this was a three-way battle between Russia, the United States, and the Pope. And all or each one of them hopes to come out on top. He said this in his interviews also. Showing, he said, "Russia is a teddy bear at this time," because, if you remember, Russia kind of collapsed financially and it put it in a bind. Well they're out of that bind right now. They're selling oil. They're selling natural resources and not only that, but they're selling nuclear technology, and it's put them back on their feet military-wise. They can now pay their soldiers again. [laughing] So, they're ready for war and it says the bear is back.

15 And if you remember the words, Malachi Martin was very involved in this and knew all the steps that were going to be taken twenty years ago. And what they expected to do and what they, the troubles they expected to run up against in their plans. Yes, this is all planned out. One of the plans that was made was depopulating the earth somewhat.

16 This article says, *The Russians have put into their doctrine a statement and have broadcast it very loudly that if the United States were to use precision conventional weapons against Russian troops the Russians would be forced to respond with tactical nuclear weapons...* This could take place at any time as Casper Weinberger also showed in his book. He set up a scenario just like we have today, just like is going on in that part of the world.

17 Now, of course, you should be expecting it and I'm not telling you this to scare you. I'm just showing you that your time is short and to not waste it on things that you shouldn't be doing at this time; you should be proving yourself to **YAHWEH**. And if you have nothing better to do you could put on some sackcloth and ashes and say a prayer for me. I need it, desperately! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

18 Now, in the sermons, the last few weeks'

sermons I've had, I've been bringing you some of the Prophecies that involve this time period. And of course Nebuchadnezzar and the Kingdom, The House of **YAHWEH** that he saw in this time period. It was shown to him things that were going to take place in this time period. And then I'm writing letters and articles on this also to make it more clear for you so you won't have any trouble understanding this. But some of the things that I thought were already deeply rooted in your mind, I find out were not there. And I guess I should have went back further and talked about this some more.

19 But I read or in explaining this kingdom that Nebuchadnezzar was shown that he was, he was king over and then, the Roman Empire would take over, which would be the fourth kingdom--people did not understand about the Chaldean empire. But Nebuchadnezzar, he was the Chaldean king of Babylon. Now I thought everyone knew about Babylon and the way this thing's come down, but apparently they didn't.

20 And anyway, let me read this again and then I will explain just a little bit further what this actually means and where the Chaldean Empire came from. *He extended the Chaldean power throughout the old Assyrian Empire. After sacking Jerusalem in 586, he deported the inhabitants to Babylon.*

21 *...Nebuchadnezzar, the second and greatest king of the Chaldean dynasty of Babylonia... The Chaldean dynasty of Babylonia. ...began his military career as an administrator in (610) and ascended the throne on his father's death just after winning Syria from the Egyptians...* Now he won Syria from the Egyptians but Syria was a breakaway after or between this kingdom and the Babylonian kingdom that Alexander the Great created, the Roman empire. So the Roman empire had to take back certain ones of these like Egypt. Egypt became a province of Rome because Alexander took it back.

22 And it's kind of like we're seeing there today with these fights that are going on between Russia, Georgia, Afghanistan and many of those small countries, Russia took them over. And they were under their leadership, under their guard. They guarded them. They, of course, expected tribute for it of course [laughing].

23 Some of the islands, like Trinidad and Tobago, and Jamaica they were all under the control of Britain but they broke away too and become sovereign nations. Well, what is taking place here now with Russia and Georgia, Georgia was a breakaway of Russia, became its own nation and several others; Afghanistan one.

24 Well, the United States goes in now and

starts a war with Afghanistan. Russia can see what's taking place here. They're also becoming an ally of Georgia. So, Russia says or I believe what Russia is going to do now is try to take the nations back that were under her control to begin with because she doesn't want or she's afraid that the United States is going to take these small nations and expand their territorial claims over to where they can have bases and the oil and the war machinery to protect it. And Russia then becomes weaker as the United States expands and gets stronger. That's the fear I see taking place at that time.

25 You had the same thing taking place in these empires. A king would take an empire, yes. And this was what Rome did. The Roman empire, it took all the world. It took over all the world. But, in taking over the world it really didn't take over the world because it had provinces and religions inside that disagreed and caused revolutions; first quietly, but then it built into greater things.

26 And this was the reason Constantine was having so much trouble with the religions and why he demanded and the way he spoke in history like, "You idiots. You bring your gods..." and he put some bywords in there. "You bring--come here and have a meeting with me and bring all the names of your so-and-so gods." [laughing] Now he was angry. And he was going to pick a god that they could all worship. Well, this is the reason for it because revolutions were taking place inside his kingdom that he ruled. So he wasn't really ruling it, but you can't rule a kingdom this way.

27 And this is the difference between it and **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. They have no set of laws that they could give to the people and say, "You can depend on us keeping these laws." And therefore, the people would look at it and say, "Hey this is great. You know, I would rather have this than anything I've seen." Well, that's what you said when you saw the Laws of the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. They're great! They're the greatest thing that you could possibly have in your life. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

28 Well of course, in **YAHWEH, YAHWEH**, like Alexander the Great, only you cannot compare how much greater because **YAHWEH** has total control, but He doesn't want to kill everybody. He doesn't want to destroy as the Catholics do in their crusades and so forth. He doesn't want to destroy all of His enemies, all the people that rise up against Him. He's not willing that any should perish.

29 Now, He's called heaven and earth, you see what I'm going for here? He's called heaven and

YAHWEH's Government is fair and equal opportunity for everyone under a set of Laws that is not biased to anyone. And it's something that everyone can live by and live for in peace.

earth to witness what He is setting up. Saying, "You can depend on what I'm doing here." And "I'm not going to allow anyone to have this Great Super Power that I have unless they conform to these Laws." So He's calling heaven and earth to witness that His leaders, you, are going to be Righteous, Merciful Judges that will abide by His Laws, and you will govern by those Laws.

30 Now the people in heaven, the heavenly kingdoms, are looking at what He's doing. They are; and He's called them to witness what He's doing. And He says I've set before you this group, this right here. And they're not ones that I'm holding under suppression as Russia was holding Georgia under suppression, or the United States and the states in the states in the United States are suppressing the people.

31 You know, the talk is right now about Abilene and our city council, of course, it's been that way ever since I've been here. But this is what you see, there's nothing sure in man's governments but death and taxes. That's the only thing sure you can depend on. This is not true in **YAHWEH's** Government. **YAHWEH's** Government is fair and equal opportunity for everyone under a set of Laws that is not biased to anyone. And it's something that everyone can live by and live for in peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 Well, the way it is now in the world today, is you can see the United States has great power. They could go in right now and they could kill all of that part, all of their enemies, their so-called enemies. They could kill them. They could, in so doing. This is what is going to be tried but it's going to get out of hand, **YAHWEH** shows. And the laws that they're following, that the Catholic church is feeding them, is kill your enemies and then we won't have any wars left.

33 But if you remember the way that the crusades started to begin with, the popes said, "Stop fighting among each other and join us and you will have plenty of land and plenty of wealth and everything. Everything we take you can have." Well, of course, that wasn't true. But this was the

lie that was told to them to get them to fight the crusades.

34 Well this is the same thing that's going on now. Nothing has changed in man's character. His character hasn't changed. He hasn't repented and won't repent, **YAHWEH** says, even after a third part of man is killed over that fourth part of the earth.

35 Well, this Chaldean dynasty that was under the headship of Nebuchadnezzar, that he took; he kind of inherited it, so to speak, stepped into it because he was the next in rank under his father. It was full of religions and, of course, this is where you see the little horn come in because these religions, they called them kings because they had power. And they cause trouble because they can't agree among one another.

36 Here in the United States now you have democracy or what you're supposed to have, you know, they twist it around a little and they don't actually allow it to be democracy. But the majority is supposed to rule and everyone is supposed to have a say in what takes place. Well, everyone doesn't have a say in what takes place. And the rich people maneuver people to get them to do what they want them to do.

37 I don't know if you saw yesterday, but they had it on the news and they're coming out against Wal-Mart. They said Wal-Mart had announced, "If we can keep Barack Obama out of being president, then we won't have these unions and have to pay these top fees, wages, and so forth, and our stores will have to compete like they've always done." Well, of course, this is a no-no. You're not or a corporation is not allowed to do that. But they, the Wal-Mart authorities were fighting now, to keep from being filed on. But see, this is what takes place. People are maneuvered into things and lied to, to get them to cast their votes in a certain direction.

38 I remember back a few years ago when they weren't allowing or trying to keep blacks from voting, even. You know, at one time, not too long ago they wouldn't or they didn't want them to vote even after they were set free, so to speak, partially free, still not free. [laughing] But even after that they would go in and threaten them and they would have their Ku Klux Klan standing with their torches in their hands and saying, "Are you going to vote?" [laughing] "No, I'm just going here to pick up this stick and then I'm headed back." [laughing] Well, this is the way it's gone. And of course, the ones that are in power persecute those of the minority. And this is the way it's always been.

39 Well, that's what's taking place to with Georgia. Georgia wanted to break loose and now

they think they want to be under the U.S. People that are under the U.S. are wanting to get out from under the U.S. And of course, the people under Britain, they want to get out from under Britain. And some of them have broken loose from Britain and the U.S. And they are now suffering because they take their trade away from them. So, so if you're not in the corporation, you know, you have to suffer for it. You can't sell to the corporation if you're not in the corporation.

40 This is what's taking place in Israel too. I saw this when I was there and I talked to the man who was a friend of mine that we stayed with. He ran a huge dairy on a very small acreage, but a huge dairy. And he said, "You have to be in the co-op or you can't sell it. You can't sell your milk." Well, of course, the co-op was telling him what to do and they laid down the laws for him.

41 Well, the laws they laid down weren't **YAHWEH's** Laws so, you know, the man was suffering. And he was wanting out from under it, but he says, "You can't get out." You know, you've either got to deal with it, you know, be part of the stream or you can't, you can't be independent. And of course, you could be independent, but you can't get the service that you need to sell your product.

42 Now, this is not true in **YAHWEH's** doing. **YAHWEH** has fair, just Laws for everyone. The poorest, even up to the filthy rich. And these Laws apply to every individual. Well, not so in the world.

43 Well, to read on here now. *He attacked Judah... That is, Nebuchadnezzar ...He attacked Judah, capturing Jerusalem in 597 and recapturing it 587/586, and deporting prominent citizens to Babylon...* He took these citizens and deported them to Babylon.

44 Now Israel was a pain to these, had become a pain to them--the people around them. First off, they became very strong because **YAHWEH** was leading them in order to accomplish a certain goal. And you know all of that because, you know we spent weeks on that explaining what **YAHWEH** was doing to bring forth Yahshua at a certain spot. So He took these twelve tribes, He gave them power, almost unlimited, He fought their battles for them to put them in that position.

45 Well, when they started turning from the Laws, they started being a pain to everyone around them; mistreating and so forth, killing, and bloodshed. The Prophets talk of that very thing, how when they had not turned from **YAHWEH's** Laws the people once trusted them and they had peace. But when they got to where they

couldn't trust them because they weren't keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws anymore, then they became a pain to everyone around them. This is what we're seeing here.

46 And he says, he took them to Babylon ... *He devoted time and energy to restoring Babylon, paving roads, rebuilding temples and digging canals. At least in folk tradition, he is credited with building the Hanging Gardens of Babylon.*

47 Now, Chaldea, okay, *Chaldea. Ancient region on the Euphrates River and the Persian Gulf. It was originally the south part of Babylonia. The name Chaldea also has been used (especially in the Bible), to describe all of Babylonia after it was occupied by the Chaldeans, a Semitic people who had attacked the region from the eleventh...* From the eleventh? (I think part of that was missing.) ... *BC securing the throne. They established a Chaldean or neo-Babylonian Dynasty in 625 BC under Nebuchadnezzar II. The empire expanded subduing Judah and capturing Jerusalem. It fell to Persia...* Remember Persia now, because this is one of the empires that Daniyl saw that would rule the world.

48 But it fell to, let's see. ...*subduing Judah and capturing Jerusalem. It fell to Persia in 539 BCE...* It fell to them. Then Persia, the Medo-Persian empire then ruled the world for a certain length of time. I think until 531 or something like that. Okay, the Semitic people, the Semitic people came from the tribe of Shem, Shem. Well, who was Shem? Any of you know? Come on now. [laughing] [Congregation answers, Noah's son.]

49 Go back to **Genesis 10**. Now read the first verse there, everybody. (Got it? Everybody have your *Book of YAHWEH* today? What if I don't tell you now and you don't have your *Book of YAHWEH*? [laughing] I'm wasting my time again.)

50 **Genesis 10:1. Now these are the begettings of the sons of Noah: Shem...** Was the first one. ... **Ham and Yahpheth...** or Yahphat, or Japhat as the King James put it.

51 Okay, Shem, Semitic people, tribe of Shem, son of Noah. ...*One of the three sons of Noah born when his father was five hundred years old. At the age of ninety-eight years he entered the ark...* This was Shem. ...*being married but childless...* Childless, not childish, but childless. ...*Two years after the beginning of the flood, he became the father of Arphaxad...* Now that's the King James Version. I think we have Arphaxad, I believe is the way we put it, the true pronunciation.

52 ...*other children were born. The portion of the earth...* Now, get this. Now this is going to Shem and his brothers. ...*The portion of the*

earth occupied by the decendants of the Shem intersects the portion of Japhath... Or Yahpheth ... and Ham and stretches in an uninterrupted line from the Mediterranean Sea to the Indian Ocean. It includes Syria... And that was Aram, I believe. Syria was Aram in the Scripture. ...Chaldea... That is, Arphaxad, (And that's probably not right either.) ...part of Ashur, of Persia... Which was Elam, I believe. Persia was Elam, I believe. ...and of the Arabian Peninsula, Joktan... Jokton is the way the King James Version has it. I think we have Yoktan. ...The servitude... Well, that's all you need there.

53 But notice, they were given all this land right here. Now of course, when **YAHWEH** brought the children of Israyl back and retook this land, this was land that was actually promised to Abraham. And, of course, they didn't take it all, but they took a big portion of it. And then, they were taken captive, and being held by Nebuchadnezzar here. Daniyl was one of these captives and he showed Nebuchadnezzar his dream. And Daniyl said here's going to be the future, **YAHWEH** has shown Nebuchadnezzar the future of the world, the world kingdoms, but also the future of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, The House of **YAHWEH**. You got all that? Everybody got that? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

54 Now, mountains, when you see the word **mountains**, let's go back over to (where do we want to go here first? Stone. Yeah.) Let's go back over to **Yahchanan**. But the word **mountains**, when you see it in Scripture it actually means *kingdoms*. It means *empires* too, but it means, it means, in speaking of **YAHWEH** and His Kingdom. It actually means Kingdom. And of course, when **YAHWEH** speaks of His House, He's actually speaking of His Kingdom, a Spiritual House that is the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, or in training. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** in a training period it's going through, like we're going through right now. And of course, you see this. Well, think about that.

55 And then you see the word **stone**. Now the word **stone** is like something unmovable and **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom is going to be unmovable. It's got a sure foundation, and that sure foundation is something that none of the world has, and that's the Laws of **YAHWEH** that everyone can depend on, see. They can depend on those Laws and they can hold one another to those Laws. And if you can depend--if you can depend on the Laws then you don't have to worry about the uncertainties that go on in today's world. That's the reason we keep telling the nations at this time, "We have the solution to your problems. It's called the Peaceful

Solution Character Education." [applause] Right! Praise **YAHWEH**.

56 And if a nation chose this Law to go by, if Russia, for instance says, "Look, I'm gonna take these Laws here in the Holy Scriptures and we're going to abide by these Laws. And she could say to the nations, if you want to come join us, you can depend on us keeping these Laws with you." Russia would exceed the other nations extremely in a short amount of time.

57 That's, that's what Israyl did. When they brought them into Israyl, when **YAHWEH** brought the children of Israyl, the twelve tribes in and took that land. Of course, they took it by war. **YAHWEH** fought the war for them and put them in position here. But even then, now, they had already started turning against **YAHWEH**'s Laws, but they were still obtaining the Righteous character that they once had and this was very notable.

58 Even in the days of Solomon, it was still notable. And the people around them, their reputation to the other kingdoms, the kingdoms around them, they said, "There's no use in fearing these people." So they gave them peace and actually started trading with them until, of course, they started becoming a pain in the neck, breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**, taking advantage of their trust. And of course, you take advantage of a person's trust and he finds out he can't trust you any longer then, you know, you're in trouble. The fight begins.

59 But if Russia would do this right now they would succeed. And of course that's the reason the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is going to succeed. **YAHWEH** has let it be put down, of course, in order to make these tests to prove to heaven and earth exactly what it does when it's in action and what will take place when one Law is taken away. Now He's proved that over and over and over and this is what we see.

60 So we see here in **Yahchanan** now, this **stone**, **Yahchanan 10**. If you'll start with **Yahchanan 10:11**. And all supervisors, everyone who's a Worker in The House of **YAHWEH** should take this to heart right here. It's speaking of Yahshua and, of course, it's given to us in **Daniyl** and in **Isayah** in speaking of the Kingdom, and what that Kingdom or how this Firstborn Son, how He's going to be. That's the reason **YAHWEH** had to--He went into detail showing what His Firstborn Son would be like, Who was going to inherit the top leadership directly under **YAHWEH** Himself. And then, of course, His Kingdom, His House, you as Spiritual Stones, **YAHWEH** said. "I'm building you up as Spiritual Stones".

61 Well, we'll get into that Spiritual bit in just a moment. But it's stones that actually keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and become a Spiritual House, a Spiritual Mountain, a House, a mountain, an uplifting that **YAHWEH** has taking place, a promotion, promotional. Like He promoted Israyl when He started them, trained them on these Laws, then took them into this land, and the people saw what they were doing, saw what they lived by, and said, "We can trust them."

62 Well, here is Yahshua now, the Stone. In **Yahchanan 10** and notice **verse 11. Yahchanan 10:11. I am the Righteous Shepherd...** This is Yahshua speaking.

63 If you go back to **verse 10**, it says, **The thief comes only to steal, to kill, and to destroy. I have come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly...** More abundantly, super. Life in the Kingdom is going to be so much different than it is now. I'd like to preach a sermon right there on that word **abundantly**. [laughing] Maybe someone will bring it.

64 I tell you what you could do, the next time instead of having this gossip program, get your concordances in your own house and start studying that word **abundant**. Study it. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH!** applause] And you'll find out what **YAHWEH** is actually promising you and what Yahshua was looking forward to that Mosheh knew, and you ought to be able to see it now, brethren; the Laws of **YAHWEH** and how this is going to govern the earth. And what we have now in the way of uncertainty, you could get, if you weren't shielded by **YAHWEH** you could get blown off of this earth when the wars start, which could be anytime. You never know. Or somebody, even in the United States, someone gets it in for you and start trying to kill you. This goes on.

65 Well, He says **...I am The Righteous Shepherd. The Righteous Shepherd gives His Life for the sheep.**

66 **Verse 12, The hired hand...** The man that's just working from eight to five looking forward to quitting time and pay day. That's the two things he's looking forward to. To go back to his comfort zone and do his thing. But really, his heart is not really in the Work or caring for or protecting the Work. You might think about that, when you talk, when you're seeing what He says that we have got to be like, right here, and get our minds on this. Then we will be, instead of trying to get out of our Work, we'll be doing it, whatever we're assigned to do, doing it with all of our might. Well, that's rough right now, isn't it? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

67 See, we're under a test right now. And this, what we're trying to prove to **YAHWEH** is that we will do this. We will do it, no matter what, to prove to Him that we're going to abide by what He tells us to do, knowing that it's going to come out right in the long run.

68 **...The hired hand, who is not the shepherd...** Or don't have the qualifications of the shepherd like Yahshua's trying to present here to His Disciples, but also to you who are wanting in the Kingdom because He wants you to be like Him. He wants you to be like this Righteous Shepherd. The Stone, the Stone, the Cornerstone that supports the building, that's what Yahshua is. We're the building. We're the Spiritual House. He's the one Who's going to always support this building; the Cornerstone, the Chief Cornerstone as He's called.

69 **The hired hand, who is not the shepherd and does not own the sheep, sees the wolf coming and runs away...** [laughing] I hope you didn't have that fear, but you probably did. And of course, **YAHWEH** showed you this, still giving you time to repent. You see what I'm talking about? So, **YAHWEH**, He showed you with great fear for a little while, a little moment, He said, just to show you where you were lacking.

70 But in being like Yahshua Himself, you would have been ready to fight and go down still preaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** and saying, as Stephen did now, remember what he did when they were stoning him? And he was actually begging **YAHWEH** to forgive these people saying, "They really don't understand what they're doing." Now, that's the way you would have been, had you have been the Righteous Shepherd. Right? Come on! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

71 But the Righteous Shepherd won't leave the sheep. He won't leave the House. He won't leave the flock. It's, "What can I do to help?" What can I do to help, to protect, or whatever? Running won't help. It won't even help you, won't even protect you. In fact, it will make it worse because you're running out on **YAHWEH** so you're at the mercy of Satan. And if you look at how merciful this woman [Satan] is, you know, you'll see what you're doing. You're jumping out of the frying pan, so to speak, into the fire.

72 **...leaving the sheep to be caught by the wolf, and scattered...** "What the hell do I care? All I want to do is get the hell out of here and go." That's not what I want to do. [laughing] I want to do what **YAHWEH** tells us we was called here for and that's preach this Message to all nations. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 Put your life in the Hands of **YAHWEH**. He's the Righteous Shepherd. Yahshua put His Life in the Hands of **YAHWEH**. He had His mind on exactly what He was called for, and that's what He was working towards. Now you don't know that you're going to die. He knew He was going to die. You may die. I'm not saying you won't. But I'm saying this, that **YAHWEH** promises protection for us if we have our hearts right and keep on with what **YAHWEH** is doing, and keep digging in here trying to make it better.

74 **Verse 13, The hired hand runs because he only serves for wages, and does not care for the sheep...** Apply yourself to this and the situations that have arisen now.

75 **Verse 14, I am the Righteous Shepherd...** He says, and I know, I'm the stone, the Chief Corner Stone, the Support Stone. Now what if He'd had ran? Now He's not the only Stone. You're being brought up as stones, living stones, spiritual stones. If you run, what are you supporting here? And do you not care when you run that you're going to let the others that you're supporting fall? You see where you're putting yourself? You've got to start caring like Yahshua. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 **I am the Righteous Shepherd and I know My Own sheep, and am known of Mine...**

77 **Verse 15, Just as the Father knows Me, in the same way I know the Father; and I lay down My Life for the sheep...** Now that's what He's wanting to get in your mind.

78 **Verse 16, Now I have other sheep...** Now, He's speaking of the Last Day's House of **YAHWEH**. **...Now I have other sheep, which are not outside this fold...** They'll be in this fold one day. **...I must bring those also, and they will hear My Voice. And there will be one fold, and One Shepherd...** Well, of course, we're going to bring all of that together. He's speaking of us right here and the things that we've got to do. One of them is resurrect the dead, which are these twelve Disciples right here and all who died before them.

79 **Verse 17, This is why My Father loves Me...** He says. You get that? This--Because I've got My Mind on the sheep and willing to die for the sheep, **This is why My Father loves Me: Because I lay down My Life in order to take it up again...** Well, of course, now He's speaking of--they're going to kill Him, but He'll be resurrected. But He laid His Life down long before that. He was willing to lay down His Life for the House, for the Work of **YAHWEH**, to be a part of this coming Kingdom that will take the strife out of the nations.

80 **Verse 18, No man...** You think of what

these two are planning to do, these nations and the religions, the religions. The Catholic church, the little horn, has always fought against religion. Not just the Saints of **YAHWEH**, against every, every religion; anything that's different from them.

81 Read, read what they say they have to do. They call everyone that doesn't believe in the Catholic church a heretic. Now that's what the Crusades were about. That's what the Inquisitions were about that killed so many people. They had the CMS as they go out. The police go out into the houses and they inquire secretly of the children. "What are your parents doing? Do they own a *Book of YAHWEH*? Do they practice keeping the Sabbath?" All of these things they found out from the children so they could go in and arrest the parents.

82 All of these things they had, they've still got them. These things that we have here came over from the Roman empire. The police badge that every police officer in Abilene wears, is a duplicate of the Roman shield, an exact duplicate of the Roman shield from the Roman empire [hundreds of years ago], which was brought forth by the little horn. By it, three fell, just to begin with, in her fight against the other religions. She couldn't kill them all but she certainly tried down through the years. And then she says, now, because history shows what she did, "Well that was 'Papal Rome'." If we'd have lived back then we wouldn't have done that."

83 Yahshua spoke those same words and said, "You're just showing you're their children, they're your fathers." They're your teachers is what He was saying, and you're doing the same thing and you're responsible for the same thing. You haven't made any effort to change CMS, CMS at all.

84 **Verse 18, No man takes it from Me...** He says, **...but I lay it down by Myself. I have authority to lay it down, and I have authority to receive it again. This command I have received from My Father.**

85 **Verse 19, Because of this, there again was a division among the Yahdaim because of these sayings.**

86 **Verse 20, Now many of them said; He has a demon! He is mad!...** He's crazy! **...Why do you listen to Him?...** Anyway [laughing]

87 **Verse 21, Others said...** Others said no! **...These are not the words of him who has a demon...** Well, this is a Stone and this is what they refer to.

88 And if you go to **Isayah**, this makes it very

clear. Go back to **Isayah 8** now. Now this is where we left off last week in **Isayah 8**. And it makes it very plain here in **Isayah** what you just read there about the Righteous Shepherd. But look here at **Isayah 8, Isayah 8** and **verse 14**.

89 Isayah 8:14. He says, **Then He will be for a sanctuary. But He will be a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense to both houses of Israyl, and like a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Yerusalem...** This makes it pretty plain.

90 Look at **verse 15, Many among them will stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.**

91 Verse 16, Bind up the Prophecy; seal the Laws... See what He's talking about here? **Bind up the Prophecy; seal the Laws among My Disciples...**

92 Verse 17, I will wait on YAHWEH, Who hides His Face from the house of Yaaqob; and I will look for Him... And then He mentions us, The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

93 Verse 18, Behold, I and the children whom YAHWEH has given Me, are for signs and for wonders in Israyl from Father YAHWEH, Who dwells in... uplifted, uplifted Works of **YAHWEH**. That word, that word, **I and the children whom**, this is **Isayah 8:18**, this is speaking of the nuclear age group. The nuclear age group, now, that's alive when darkness, when darkness covers the earth; when darkness covers the earth. You find that, remember, in **Matthew 24:29**.

94 Look at **verse 22**. He's speaking of a children when the darkness covers the earth in **verse 22**. **Then they will look to the earth, and behold trouble and darkness...** That's what we're seeing now. ... **gloom of anguish; and they will be thrust into thick darkness...** He's speaking of The House of **YAHWEH**, the Work in these Last Days, to be a Sanctuary.

95 He will be a Sanctuary. He will be a Sanctuary, but a stone of stumbling for those who don't believe, those who will not believe. Keep that in mind right there and turn over. I know I'm out of time, but let's go on over to **Isayah 28, chapter 28** and notice **verse 16** here. Start with **verse 16. Isayah 28:16.**

96 Now remember, **I and the children whom YAHWEH has given Me**. These are the ones He's still got to take in He says. Of course, He's High Priest over us today, this generation of nuclear darkness which is hanging out there like a cloud over our, over our heads right now just waiting for the confused minds to pull the triggers and start the action to rolling.

97 Isayah 28:16. Therefore, this is what

YAHWEH the Father, says: Behold, I lay in Zion as a Foundation... A foundation stone. ...**a Tried Stone...** Yes, very tried. We were just talking about Him being a Shepherd, the Righteous Shepherd, of course. ...**a Precious Corner Stone, a Sure Foundation...** Stone, won't--won't be moved, can't be moved, not even at the threat of death. ...**he who believes will not be ashamed...** Only those who believe.

98 But the fearful and unbelieving, the fearful and unbelieving, now apply yourself to this. If you don't believe, if you're having trouble, if you're going around gossiping, tearing yourself down mostly, but also tearing others down, whose support you are. If you're in their house, if you're friends, so-called friends, or they look at you as a friend, you're a support stone. You should be supporting them with the Laws of **YAHWEH** and saying, "Here's where you need to be." Be a support to the rest of the group instead of, "I think I'm gonna just wait and see what 'happens' and then I'm gonna take my--my marbles and leave the ring."

99 Verse 17, Also I will set justice... Now here, he gets back to The House of **YAHWEH** again here. He shows you Yahshua. And if you get the hints that He gives you in this Prophecy, it will take you to another Prophecy. He's pointing out, here a little and there a little.

100 Look back to **verse 10, For precept must be upon precept; precept upon precept; line upon line; line upon line; here a little and there a little...** Well, He gives you Yahshua, the Cornerstone, the Support Stone, the Foundation, Sure Foundation Stone.

101 ...Also I will set justice the measuring line... Mark out that word **measuring**, it's not measuring, it's just *line*. He will set ...**justice the line, Righteousness the plummet...** That's what you see. The line is where you swing the plummet. The plummet, it pulls the line down so you can get a straight up and down view of what you want. See how crooked your two by fours, or your frame is. [laughing] I know you, most people don't know anything about carpentry, but that's what a plummet and a line is for.

102 But His Justice is the line and Righteousness is the plummet. Now notice what's going to take place in this time period. This ...**hail...** hail?

103 Look over to **Isayah 28:2. Behold the wrath...** That should be *Judgment of YAHWEH*. ...**Behold the Judgment of YAHWEH is a harsh and terrible thing...** Yes it is, because He's going to allow Bush, the Pope, Putin and anyone else involved in this nuclear wars to go ahead and do

it. This is the leadership that they've had for six thousand years, started in the Garden of Eden. And He says, "This is the Judgment that I'm setting before heaven and earth. I'm going to have this mixture here, righteousness and evil mixture, but you, I want you, if you want to be Servants of Mine like Abel was, to choose the Righteousness, the Tree of Life."

104 Well, here He says, It's very harsh, the Judgment of **YAHWEH** but it's one you won't forget. **...like a tempest of hail...** That's a storm, a hailstorm. If you've ever been caught in one you can know what or you know what He's talking about here. And if you've been caught in one you can know what occurred in Egypt when He turned loose on Egypt and their gods, and they had no defense against. Egypt and all the gods they worshiped could not have any defense against **YAHWEH** at all, not even against hailstones. Now that proves how strong they were.

105 **Isayah 28:17, ...The hail will sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters will overflow the hiding place...** Now, if you take that then to the next chapters where you find those.

106 Let's go just one more here. Remember the word **plummet** and turn over here. I told you that's speaking of us, the plummet. I'm going to put Justice the line, Justice is the line here that's holding the plummet of Righteousness and it's gonna be straight. It's gonna be straight or you won't be on it. It's a straight road as Yahshua said. The other, the tree of righteousness and evil, is the wide path that many are going to follow, but it won't lead them to life.

107 Well, here in **Zecharyah** now, turn over to **Zecharyah 4**, and look at **verse 10**. Now remember the subject here. The subject is the Lampstand, Two Olive Trees, Two Witnesses. And don't let the word **Zerubabbel** throw you off. [laughing] **Zerubabbel** means *one opposing Babylon*. That's what we're doing, opposing Babylon.

108 **Zerubabbel** is dead, but the one he's talking about is not the subject here. The subject is, Two Olive Trees that stand for the Supreme Being of the whole earth, that's going to establish a House in a land that's not even established at the time

this Prophecy is written. You see what a wonderful Prophecy this is? It ties right in with what **Isayah** and **Daniyl** both show here.

109 But remember, Justice is going to be the line, no getting out of it, straight line. And plummet, Righteousness, Righteousness is what holds Justice straight, right? The Righteous Laws of **YAHWEH** hold--they hold Justice.

110 Justice is what you're supposed to get in the courts from the judges. That's what you're supposed to get. Justice is not what you get if you don't have the Laws here to hold it straight, keep it in line, if you don't go by these Laws. They don't even go by their own laws. They break their own law. And if they got something they can't get around, they pass a law to get around it. [laughing] And cause more trouble, cause themselves more trouble.

111 But here now, **Zecharyah 4**. I know this is getting complicated, but you can understand it if you just will. If you'll just pay attention and look at what He's saying here. Remember what He said in **Isayah**. And, **Zecharyah 4:10. For who has despised the day of small things? They will rejoice and will see the plummet...** The plummet? What is the plummet? Righteousness. Righteousness. **...in the hand of the one who opposes Babylon.** [applause] Right, Praise **YAHWEH**.

112 In the one who opposes Babylon. **...in the hand of the one who opposes Babylon. And the complete Knowledge and Understanding of YAHWEH...** They're going to see that in the hand of the one opposing Babylon. The subject is, go back up there a little ways and see it, the subject is the Olive Trees, the Lampstand of gold; the complete Plan of **YAHWEH** to bring this about. And He showed this all to **Nebuchadnezzar**.

113 **...will go throughout the whole earth...** When? [laughing] In the Last Days. That's what **Daniyl** told **Nebuchadnezzar**. **YAHWEH** is showing you what's going to take place in the Last Days. This is going to go out to all nations as a witness to heaven and earth, and then The End will come. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause].

114 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

But remember, Justice is going to be the line, no getting out of it, straight line. And plummet, Righteousness, Righteousness is what holds Justice straight, right? The Righteous Laws of YAHWEH hold--they hold Justice.

Chapter Eight

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #6— New Catholic Doctrine Forbids The Name Of YAHWEH To Be Used. History Repeats Itself—Acts 4:17. 08/23/08

Kahan Benyamin H: So if you'll all please stand, I have the great opportunity and privilege to introduce to you the Greatest Teacher in the World, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! You may be seated! Praise **YAHWEH**! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I think you're all aware of the nuclear threats that're going on in the world today so I'm gonna get right into the sermon. The Catholic church has forbidden everyone to use the Name, **YAHWEH**. I guess you know that. Praise **YAHWEH** for that, right! [Praise **YAHWEH**!, applause] They don't, they don't know they're fulfilling Prophecy, I know.

3 There was an announcement about the Peaceful Solution Character Education that will be starting to teach you how to teach the Peaceful Solution Character Education. The classes will start next Sabbath, next Sabbath night, Sabbath at sunset. After the Sabbath ends, I believe. [laughing] I don't know if that time was given or not, but I'm not even sure.

4 But, if you want to learn to teach *The Peaceful Solution*, if you want to learn to teach it correctly, if you want to learn to teach it where it will be effective with others, with students of any age, then be at that class. Enroll in that class. You can't go wrong if you'll follow these instructions and you'll never be without a job throughout all eternity. You'll be employed the rest of your life. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**! applause]

5 We had a hearing this week, in the worldly court, of course. And just to clue you in on what this hearing was about, and why it's going on in this time period with The House of **YAHWEH**. Of course, it's because The House of **YAHWEH** is hated. It's hated in this county. I'm hated in this county. I'm hated more than they've ever hated anyone in their entire lives. They hate me worse than anyone they've ever known. They hate you second. All of you are second to me. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**! applause] But that's the reason for this.

6 **YAHWEH** established, in their own records this week, Wednesday, in their own records that I'm hated without a cause. And they did it with their own people. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] There was one person, she wasn't even subpoenaed, but she's a worldly person, and probably from Christianity but a worldly person that wasn't subpoenaed. When the judge said, "Everybody that was subpoenaed raise your right hand", she didn't raise her hand. And the judge said, "Were you not subpoenaed?" She said, "No." And, "Why are you here?" "Well to testify." [laughing]

7 So they put her on the stand and she testified for us. She was to be against us, but she was testifying to the fact that we could not,



that I could not, or any member of The House of **YAHWEH** could receive a fair trial in Callahan County. And they asked her, "Are you a member of The House of **YAHWEH**?" And she said, "No. In fact, I hate Yisrayl Hawkins and I hate The House of **YAHWEH**. And I don't know why, but I think it's because his beliefs are totally contrary to mine." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**! Applause] Now this is all on record, in their records in these Last Days. And of course, that had to be established.

8 If you'll turn with me to **Yahchanan 19**, I'll show you what I'm talking about here and how we are fulfilling Prophecy at this time. This was a must to take place. I don't know, I keep trying to search the Scriptures to see what Yahshua went through and compare it with today's Work. Because **YAHWEH** said, "If they've hated Me, they're going to hate you." Now that's a fact, right? Yahshua wasn't lying to us. He told us this for a reason. If they hated--hated Me. Well, you can see the hatred they had for Yahshua. The religions at that time are the same as they are today and I hope to prove that before this sermon is out.

9 I hope to prove to you that the Jews that butchered Yahshua, that tried Him and caused Him to be hung, they were all together in this thing. They weren't anything more than Christianity. The Roman, the Roman soldiers who controlled the temple under their religions of the Roman empire was controlling the temple at that time and I think I can prove that significantly now.

10 But in **Yahchanan**, you know, Yahshua, (let me finish this) Yahshua said, "If they've hated Me," which they did and we know they did. They had false accusers come up, you know. This guy first said he had seventy-three false, lying liars that were ready to sign sworn affidavits and they put their left hand on the bible and their right hand up in the air, whatever that is supposed to mean, you know. [laughing]

11 If you think about it, it's so funny what they do. They say, "Raise your right hand. Do you solemnly swear...?" Well, what if I just swear? "No, you've got to solemnly swear now. You know, you've got to really solemnly do this. Solemnly swear to tell the truth, the whole truth." "Well, what if I don't remember the whole truth, would I still have to swear?" "Yeah, you've got to still swear! We're not going to believe you, but we want you to swear anyway!" [laughing] And they don't believe you even after you solemnly swear to tell the truth. They don't believe you. In fact, the lawyer tries to get or tries to trick you up to see how many lies you told

in your testimony where you swore to tell the truth! So, you can see what they believe about each other here.

12 It's a screwed up world. [laughing] Like Constantine, you know, when he had captured all this world. You know, Nebuchadnezzar had it under control. It was taken over by Rome, you know, the fourth--the fourth world-ruling kingdom, which inherited a mess by the way. [laughing] I mean, he had this world under his control with an iron fist, a sword, a sword and a cross and he was still having revolts all over. You know, he couldn't furnish enough soldiers, enough police to keep it down. They couldn't build prisons fast enough or hospitals fast enough to put them in, the wounded soldiers I mean.

13 Well, that's somewhat like it is today in America, you know. Plus, the disease epidemics were eating them up as is going on here now. And of course, the disease epidemics finally killed Alexander the Great, if you remember. The man died of syphilis and his four generals that probably gave--well anyway. [laughing] They may have died too later. [laughing] But this was the kind of situation that we have, that we have today; the same situation they had then and inherited. And thought they were great in doing it, but they inherited a big mess.

14 But here now, when Yahshua came to the scene, when Yahshua came on the scene, there was a temple that was built by Solomon. And of course, naturally, everybody thinks that it was the Priests of **YAHWEH** who were running this temple and had all of this under control, under their control. And they were keeping the Feasts of **YAHWEH** and the Sabbath Days and keeping all the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

15 Well, not so. They weren't keeping the Laws. And of course, well, let's read, let's read the history and what is actually said about these people. In **Yahchanan 19** and look at **verse 24. Yahchanan 19:24. So they said to each other; Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it to see who gets it; that the Scripture might be fulfilled...** Now here's a little Prophecy, a small Prophecy that's written about Yahshua and the garments He was wearing; but it had to be fulfilled, had to, just as the Prophecies that we are fulfilling right now that are written about us. And the reason we were in court to be tried, for a hearing, that is, to actually prove that we were hated in this county like Yahshua; hated without a cause.

16 Look on down to **verse 28, After this, Yahshua, knowing that all things were now**

accomplished, in order that the Scripture might be fulfilled... You see how, the importance they place on this.

17 Look on over to **verse 36, For these things were done so that the Scripture would be fulfilled: A bone of Him will not be broken.**

18 Let's turn over to **Acts** to continue the Apostles' Inspired Writings. Some people are putting stuff out saying the Apostles' Writings were not inspired, that only *Book One* was inspired, but they be liars their self and **YAHWEH** will prove True!

19 **Acts 3:18. But those things which YAHWEH foretold by the mouth of all the Prophets, that Messiah must suffer, He has fulfilled this...** He has fulfilled this, showing they, too, as we do, take the Scriptures and they show that Yahshua fulfilled the Prophecies written about Him. He was the Only One Who fulfilled those Prophecies.

20 **YAHWEH** said, "I will most definitely, I will have no work unless it is foretold by the Prophets beforehand." I won't have any work. You think that this mess in Jerusalem was My Work? Look and see if you can find it in the Prophecies. You can't even find Pharisees in *Book One*. You can't find Essenes or Sadducees. So where did they come from? They weren't part of the teachings of the Prophecies of Mosheh or any other group; not even Ezrayah and Nehemyah who came as last and rebuilt the temple for the purpose of the Savior being destroyed there--being killed, being killed, hung on the stake.

21 In **verse 19**, He says, **Repent therefore...** Yahshua has fulfilled these Prophecies **...Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out...** If you notice something here, your sins are not blotted out unless you repent and convert to **YAHWEH's** Laws.

22 Now, if the Catholic church, if you think about this, or any other religion today, if they wanted Salvation, if they wanted their sins blotted out, first thing they would have to do is repent. The next thing is they would have to go before **YAHWEH** on the Sabbath Day to the Priest of **YAHWEH** at the place He chooses to place His Name. Those are the Laws that guide a person to Salvation. There is no Salvation for any religion who will not do this, who will not repent and follow the instructions of how to obtain Salvation.

23 That's the reason it's written in **Revelation 9: 20-21**, even after this horrible destruction takes place and they're hiding themselves in the mountains and in the rocks, that is, in the religious

assemblies, saying, "Where is this salvation? Where is this rapture you've promised us?" This is where they start turning against their own--their own religions and start eating them up as **YAHWEH** says. But they won't find salvation and they won't find repentance there.

24 **YAHWEH** says even after that horrible event takes place they still won't repent. Their only choice is to try to kill the enemy before the enemy kills them. And whoever they think survives will be the new rulers of the earth. Well, that's true. The only thing, god worshipers will not survive. Now, I say this and this is a bold statement, but I want you to remember it because this is what I want to show you. God worshipers will not survive this holocaust that is coming. No one is going to survive this unless they repent and call with the Name of **YAHWEH**. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

25 Now, the Catholic church has just sent a directive out, signed by the Pope, not to use the Name **YAHWEH**. Period. You can't use the Name **YAHWEH**. You've got to take it out of your hymnals and out of your poems because somehow it has crept in over the years. And they wrote songs to **YAHWEH** and put it in the Catholic hymnals [laughing]. One of their most honored songs says, "I know You're there, **YAHWEH**." One of their most honored. That's the most honored hymn in the Catholic hymnal, and now they're gonna take it out. I may get that one, I don't know. I may get it and bring it here. That's the only repentance I've seen from them.

26 **Repent therefore...** Because Yahshua has fulfilled this. So, you have Salvation and your sins are blotted out, but you must repent in order to get them blotted out. **...that times of refreshing may come from the presence of YAHWEH...** This refreshing, it's talking about the Kingdom that is going to come.

27 **Verse 20, And that He may send Yahshua, the Messiah, Who was preached to you...** Even in the beginning He was preached to you.

28 Look on over to **Acts 4** now. **Acts 4** and notice, well, first, first put **Acts 3:19** in your mind again. Repent and be converted so that your sins may be blotted out. Now look at **Acts 4:17. But in order that it may not spread further among the people, let us sternly forbid them with threats that from now on they speak to no man in this Name...** [laughing.] You see what he's commanding here? What were they commanding in the temple at that

time? This was going on, on trial. They were on trial because they were using the Name.

29 On the return from that courthouse one of the lawyers noticed a sign and it said, "Church of God." And they said, "You know, it just dawned on me, it just dawned on me what's taking place here. If your name was House of God, you would have no trouble in this county." And the other lawyer agreed and said, "Oh, yeah. That's it. I see it now", he said. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

30 Well, it finally dawns on them that it's **YAHWEH** they hate. And Yahshua said, "If they have hated Me, they have hated you. If they hate Me they have hated My Father before Me." These're His Words. They hate **YAHWEH** Himself. They rejected **YAHWEH**. They rejected His Laws and they turned to a god to try to save them.

31 And that god, **YAHWEH** allowed now. Remember, He placed the god, He placed it in, or allowed it to be placed by Cain in the Garden of Eden, the so-called Garden of Eden. He allowed this mixture of righteousness and evil to be taught. And then even allowed the first Righteous Priest to be killed to prove to you and heaven what takes place when there's no Righteous Shepherd to teach the Laws.

32 Now, they had Righteousness in the earth. The Tree of Life was total Righteousness. But when the Shepherd was killed and this was the trick that Satan first used to kill Abel, then the sheep scattered.

33 This is what they wanted to do here. Remember, they wanted to kill me. They wanted to catch me out on I-20, and the officers told me that night that they had been trying, they was gonna try to get me in Taylor County. I didn't speed. I wasn't speeding. I never once broke the speeding law, not on any street that I was on. But they couldn't catch me they said. They couldn't catch up to me until I got clear over here on 603. And by the time I got to where they stopped me there were House of **YAHWEH** members coming from all directions. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, the well-laid plans of mice and men... [laughing]

34 **Acts 4:17**, don't speak this Name anymore. Speak not this Name. What do they want you to speak? What is it they're wanting you to speak? (I don't want to mess up my papers here) But I want to get you the history on the name they want you to use.

35 Now remember the *King James Version* came

out in the 1600s after the letter "J" was put in the alphabet, the English alphabet. There's not a "J" in the Hebrew alphabet and none in the Greek. Not even today, you can't find it there. The scheming that went on or they went through to get the name Jesus Christ in the Holy Scriptures is enormous, but, they were ruling the world. They had the rulership they needed to bring this about.

36 When the British Bible Society spread the *King James Version*, which they did; they were spreading, not the Name of the Savior or **YAHWEH**, even though it's about four times in the *King James Version* that the British Bible Society spread throughout all the world. They took this throughout all the world, *King James Version*, they were giving them away free if they had to, but they wanted a bible in every home.

37 But in that bible there are about four or six places where the Name **YAHWEH** was translated Jehovah. Well, of course, there were some societies started with that name Jehovah. Jehovah Witnesses is one. And even though they admit the Name is **YAHWEH**, they still carry the name Jehovah. Well, later on they found out that His Name wasn't Jehovah. And it was a mix up between the vowel points that they added to the Hebrew language, by the way, as you've heard the Great Kahan Yahodah bring out many times. But they added vowel points in order to add things to a word, a Hebrew word that was not there and this is how they added this adonai or the lord, as they call it, instead of **YAHWEH**. Because they mixed up the letters, the Hebrew letters of the Name **YAHWEH** with the vowel points adonai they caused an unpronounceable name. And in trying to figure this out, the scholars said they pronounced it "Jehovah". But later on, they found out they had made a mistake. Did anyone go back and change it? No! no! [laughing]

38 The remarks that have been made about taking the Name **YAHWEH** out of the Holy Scriptures and replacing it with the word "lord", "adonai", from which the word lord comes, or "baal" from which it came before that. Baal which was condemned throughout the Holy Scriptures.

39 The way they did this, over the years, they wouldn't let a bible out until they had this done. And the Catholic church had Laws that you could not own a bible. Martin Luther was one that stopped this and said everyone needs to own a bible, so he rebelled against the Catholic church. They call it "Protestants" today. He took a bunch of people out. He protested against the Catholic church in order to

This rulership that was ruling the world, YAHWEH was picking at it as we are today. [laughing] And believe me, the only reason they're saying, "don't use the Name", is because we're saying, "use the Name", right now, to all the world. [applause] And if you don't use the Name, YAHWEH, there won't be any Salvation.

get bibles in every home. Otherwise, you wouldn't have a bible today.

40 This rulership that was ruling the world, **YAHWEH** was picking at it as we are today. [laughing] And believe me, the only reason they're saying, "don't use the Name", is because we're saying, "use the Name", right now, to all the world. [applause] And if you don't use the Name, **YAHWEH**, there won't be any Salvation. That's what **Yahyl** or if you have a *King James Version* and you're out there in TV land and don't know what **Yahyl** is or you don't own a *Book of YAHWEH*, which you should, you can look up *Joel* in your *King James Version* **chapter 2**, and it will show you that you must call with the Name of **YAHWEH**.

41 Now they took the Name **YAHWEH** out of there, but I'll show you, I'll show you in just a moment, put it on the screen where you can read it, that the Name was actually **YAHWEH** that they took out and they replaced it with the name or title "the lord".

42 Well, for the name Jesus Christ, how did they possibly get this? There's not a letter in the Hebrew language, the letter "J". There's not one that you can translate to the letter "J", you just don't have it, neither the Greek. So it was added. In fact, it was added to the English language in order to get this done. It was added to the English language in 1600. You can look this up in any dictionary, the letter "J", and it will tell you it was added to the English language in 1600. So what was His Name, the Savior's, called before that? It wasn't called Jesus Christ. It couldn't be. There wasn't a "J" to pronounce it. His Name wasn't Jehovah; they had to add that after the letter "J" was added to the English language.

43 It was actually started with a "Y" or a

yodh, which translates to "Y" in the English and is pronounced that way. **Yodh He Waw He** is pronounced **Yah-weh**. And to spell it out in English and cause an unpronounceable Name, and it seems like people can't pronounce that six-letter word. They just can't find a way to pronounce **Y-A-H-W-E-H** even though they're told, the only way to pronounce it is **YAHWEH**. "Well, we just can't figure out how to pronounce that. That's just an impossible word to pronounce."

44 They can't pronounce the Disciples' names either. They had to change them. They can't pronounce the Prophets' names because they had a "Y" instead of a "J". They just became impossible to pronounce, or that's what they want you to believe. So they had to take the Name of **YAHWEH** out of the Prophets' names and the Disciples' names in order to make a name that they could pronounce. It makes you wonder, did they ever go to school to learn to read? Maybe they need to get a book on phonics or something. They got some lessons at Wal-Mart on phonics, very easy to study. [laughing]

45 *Constantine's intention at Nicaea...* The great meeting at Nicaea that everyone has heard about, I know, throughout the world. *Constantine's intention at Nicaea was to create an entirely new god for his empire who would unite the religious factions under one deity...* Constantine inherited a mess, a real mess. There were probably a hundred religions in his organization and all of them fighting against each other. All of them fighting like hell for their god who was supposed to send them to heaven. [laughing] There's a poem to that effect, but I don't remember how it goes just now.

46 But every one of them swore to kill, including the Catholic church. And I have their vows that I'll read you later; they're still in effect, by the way. And the great crusades that took place once upon a time. The laws that they were following, the guides that they were following are still in effect today. And they call those people, this 'holy', 'holy' people that went out and killed these people in the name of god. All of them worshiped god. And god had them so confused that they were all fighting each other because god don't like them anyway. He's wanting to destroy the whole mess. But they haven't got it, they haven't; they're so confused they haven't. They don't have sense enough to know that it's their god they're following that's trying to kill them off. And that's what **YAHWEH** is showing them.

47 He shows them, this power that is surrounding your land it's not of Me, **YAHWEH**.

It's of god, the one that wants to destroy mankind. And is trying to cut everybody off from **YAHWEH** where they will not have Salvation, can't get Salvation. And that's the reason he's saying, "Don't pronounce the Name **YAHWEH**. Don't use it anymore. Get rid of it."

48 ...Presbyters were asked to debate and decide who their new god would be... This occurred about three, between three and four hundred A.D. ...Delegates argued among themselves expressing personal motives for inclusion of particular writings that promoted the finer traits of their own special deity... The Greek writings were used extensively now. And I do--I want you to remember this. And they looked to the Greeks as educated, very educated people. And their writings were used extensively here, but their gods were also worshiped in their writings.

49 ...Throughout the meeting, howling factions were immersed in heated debates, and the names of 53 gods were tabled for discussion... Now this was the fifty-three better-known gods that were tabled for discussion. ... "As yet, no God had been selected by the council, and so they balloted in order to determine that matter. For one year and five months the balloting lasted."

50 ...At the end of that time, Constantine returned to the gathering to discover that the presbyters had not agreed on a new deity, but had balloted down to a short list of five prospects. Caesar... was one of their gods. He was the top god. ...Krishna... was another, ...Mithra... was another. ...Horus... was another. And ...Zeus... was another. And this is written in their history now, as we are written in the history of this county here, and probably the surrounding counties.

51 One of the deputies made the statement that, he said, "I don't believe that a House of **YAHWEH** member could get a fair trial in any of the counties around here." And then he said, he continued, "In fact, from what I've seen, I don't believe that a House of **YAHWEH** member could get a fair trial even in the whole state of Texas." And this is in their records now, gonna, 'to be' in their records. Not yet, that part's not, but it will. It's in our records because I put it there right now in the sermon. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 ...Constantine was the ruling spirit... The ruling spirit ...at Nicaea and he ultimately decided upon a new god for them. To involve British factions... Now remember, it was the British Society--Bible Society that spread this. After they decided on this new god, then they went to work to

translate the bible or to get this in the manuscripts, get it translated over into the manuscripts, and put out this bible called the *King James Version* and spread it to all the world.

53 He was the leading spirit, the ruling spirit. ... To involve British factions, he ruled that the name of the great Druid god, Hesus, be joined with the Eastern Savior-God, Krishna... Making the name Jesus Christ, Hesus Krishna. ...and thus, Hesus Krishna would be the official name of the new Roman god... Get it? Roman god.

54 ...A vote was taken and it was with a majority show of hands (161 votes to 157)... Passed by a narrow margin, but it passed. ...that both divinities became one God.

55 ...Following a longstanding heathen custom, Constantine used the official gathering and the Roman apotheosis decree to legally deify two deities as one, and did so by democratic consent. A new god was proclaimed and "officially" ratified by Constantine... And it gives the book. A-c-t-a is the first word. Concilii, c-o-n-c-i-l-i-i, Nicaeni, n-i-c-a-e-n-i, 1618.

56 ...That purely political act of deification effectively and legally placed Hesus and Krishna... The two gods ...among the Roman gods as one individual composite. That abstraction lent Earthly existence to amalgamated doctrines for the Empire's new religion, and because there was no letter "J" in alphabets until around the ninth century, the name subsequently evolved into "Jesus Christ"... Now, there is the history of where you get Jesus Christ.

57 Now when you find the Scripture, the Inspired Scripture, that says, there is no name under heaven whereby we must be saved except the word Yahshua. Then you take this out as they did and you place these two gods in its place, Jesus Christ, two deities made one, and the people read it, they think that the only name under heaven whereby we must be saved is Jesus Christ.

58 So here is the deception of the world that's taking place right now. And people come along and they say, "Hey, history shows His Name was Yahshua and that His Father's Name was **YAHWEH**, the Creator of heaven and earth." And the Catholic church says, "Oh no, those Names are unpronounceable. We can't pronounce that, so let's take it out of everything." "Well, The House of **YAHWEH** says we've got to keep His Laws." "Oh no, you don't have to do that! We, We're putting our hope in Mother Mary today." So they try to squash this again. This is what's taking place right now. They're trying to squash this again. But this

time they won't succeed, brethren. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH!**

59 If you remember, Daniyl says we are the stone that's going to crush the feet and toes of this image, the feet and toes that are made up of iron and brass and clay mixed in between and this clay is gonna come crumbling. And that's what's taking place right now. That's the reason they're getting worried about what we're teaching. And they're saying or they're coming out with all kinds of letters now saying, "Get the Name **YAHWEH** out of your language. Don't pronounce that Name. The Jews didn't pronounce it. We're not going to either. If you remember this was an honor that our Jewish brethren made to god, that His Name was so holy they would substitute it with lord instead." [laughing]. Showing, making, pretending, that they made or they're showing great honor to **YAHWEH** in doing this.

60 *How the Gospels were created. Constantine then instructed Eusebius to organise the compilation of a uniform collection of new writings developed from primary aspects of the religious texts submitted at the council. His instructions were: "Search ye these books and whatever is good in them, then retain; but whatsoever is evil, that cast away. What is good in one book, unite ye with that which is good in another book. And whatsoever is thus brought together shall be called the Book of Books..."* That's what the bible means book of books.

61 He didn't realize it; Constantine didn't realize what he was doing here but **YAHWEH** was guiding this thing even at that time. And He made sure that His Inspired Writings went into this Book of Books. And the ones that agreed, and this is what Constantine said, "Keep them, those that don't, cast them aside." [laughing] This was **YAHWEH's** Inspiration that actually brought this about.

62 And the gathering of these books, they could have put any collection from their gods that they wanted to. But the fact is, their gods' writings didn't fit, so they took them out. They left them out. Even the fifty-three main gods' writings, and there were abundance of them; these didn't fit so they wouldn't put them with the main books. And the main books of these had to agree with the Prophets' writings too. So they had no choice under Constantine's orders. He would have killed them if they had have done otherwise.

63 *...And it shall be the doctrine of my people, which I will recommend unto all nations, that there shall be no more war for religions'...* [laughing]

You get that? Here's the mess that Constantine inherited. He's still got a mess, you know, same mess here today. That's your image, the image of the toes and the feet that Daniyl saw of this last conglomeration of empires, but none of them ruling the world. None of them an all-ruling empire as the Roman empire was. That was the last one.

64 *...That there shall be no more wars for religions' sake. (God's book of Eskra, op. cit. chapter xviii... (Let's see, that would be 98) ...paragraph 31.) "Make them to astonish", said Constantine and the books were written accordingly. Life of Constantine volume 4, pages 36 through 39.*

65 *...Eusebius amalgamated the "legendary tales of all the religious doctrines of the world together as one," using the standard god-myths from the presbyters' manuscripts as the exemplars. Merging the supernatural "god" stories of Mithra and Krishna with British Culdean beliefs effectively joined the orations of Eastern and Western presbyters together "to form a new universal belief"...* They said it was rejected for a while but over the years it came to be accepted.

66 You've got to remember now that when they're saying they got these writings from the gods, remember, **YAHWEH--YAHWEH's** Prophets wrote first. All the other gods came after this and were stealing from **YAHWEH's** Prophets in order to write their own to suit them and to have it furnished as their form of worship wherever they were. But it would be different. They would have different things written in it on their own. Those things would be rejected, and the parts that were stolen from the Prophets would be put into these books. And that's how the bible was actually formed and put together. Being, of course, supervised undercover, so to speak, by **YAHWEH**, inspired by **YAHWEH**.

67 In **Acts 4:1** he says, **And as they spoke to the people, the priests, the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees...** That's another religion you don't find among **YAHWEH's** Prophets, not even Nehemyah and Ezrayah. **...the Sadducees came upon them...**

68 **Verse 2, Being indignant they taught the people, and preached the resurrection from the dead through Yahshua...** Now they were preaching the resurrection from the dead. I believe it is the Pharisees that don't believe in the resurrection. I think it's them. I'll read it to you later.

69 **Verse 3, So they laid hands on them, and placed them under arrest...** They sent for the police and the police came and arrested them, fingerprinted them, mug shot them, drew a picture, or whatever

with a stone or something, chipped it out of a stone or something. [laughing] ...until the next day; for it was already evening.

70 **Verse 4, However, many of those who heard the Word; the Laws and the Prophets, believed; and the number of men was about five thousand...** Men who heard this and believed. The same thing is occurring today, brethren. And this is the reason that we're chipping away at this big, big mountain in the earth at this time. They agreed and they're agreeing, they are agreeing with us today.

71 Now why were they arrested? Because they were sinning? Is that the reason they were arrested? [laughing] Look over to **I Yahchanan**. And brethren, you're gonna have to get this in your minds. We may have sinners in The House of **YAHWEH**, yes. I'm not sinning. I have set my mind not to. Now, it would have to totally slip up on me before I would. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And I don't know of anyone who's deliberately sinning in The House of **YAHWEH** today.

72 Now I know all of us were called out of a world of sin. We were all deeply involved in sin, and everyone's confessed and everyone is converted and turning from sin at this time. And **YAHWEH** gives us space to repent. He won't give us space forever and He shows that. But He's giving us space to repent.

73 And if you're lingering with country music and you're lingering with any of the gods of this world, brethren, remember what the Pope said here recently when he was encouraging the young people to listen and write worldly music? Remember that? There was a reason for that, to get it into your gourd so it can confuse your mind so you can't think clearly to see the way to Salvation. All of this, all of this knit together is the most confusing mess you ever saw.

74 I hear people coming down the street. You can hear them about several, several blocks away. There's a big boom, boom, boom. And it's jarring their whole car and they got this thing next to their ears jarring their brain!

75 You know what occurs when people get in a ring and fight and they box and they shake their brain? There was a Texan, boxing. Someone was reading him something about how the brain is destroyed by jars, by hits, by hitting the head. And he said, "Did you notice that your brain was deteriorating?" [laughing] And the one boxing [giving a smile and a blank stare], he didn't know what to say. Of course, his brain was deteriorated

as you see when people do this very long and they hurt their brain. You know, they get to where they can't think. The same thing takes place when you have this music going into your brain.

76 Now I'm not saying this on my own. There's been scientific tests, many of them put out. If you don't believe me, before you listen to another worldly song, get those things and read them and you'll see what I'm talking about. There're gobs of information out there of what takes place when this takes place. The first thing you need to do is turn totally from this world, totally away from it. You have but a little bit of time left. **YAHWEH** is giving you space to repent, but if you don't do it, it's your fault if you don't make it into this calling, which is a very, very short time right now.

77 We're in **Acts**. No, **Yahchanan**. Sin, **YAHWEH** says, He tells you most explicitly here what sin is. *I John 3:4*, read it for yourself, sin is the breaking of the Laws. Do you know a Law that you're breaking? Now, if you're following and you're listening to this worldly music, you're already told to come out of the world. **YAHWEH** says, "Don't have any of these gods. Don't bring any of them with you. Don't have any of these hinder gods with you. Come out from among them and be you separate." If you're doing this, or any other thing that is god worship then for heaven's sake, for your Salvation's sake turn from it.

78 But sin, it's no more than breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **I Yahchanan 3:4. Whosoever commits sin transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws...** That's what it is. Show me a sin that we're committing. Show me a Law that we're breaking and I'll preach against it. I know of no Laws The House of **YAHWEH** is

YAHWEH says, "Don't have any of these gods. Don't bring any of them with you. Don't have any of these hinder gods with you. Come out from among them and be you separate." If you're doing this, or any other thing that is god worship then for heaven's sake, for your Salvation's sake turn from it.

teaching you to break. I just don't know it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] If I did, I'd be fighting against it right now.

79 **Verse 7, Little children, let no man deceive you...** Let no man deceive you by any means. He who practices keeping the Laws is Righteous. That could be translated that way. This is your Righteousness if you perform these Laws, **Deuteronomy 6:25**.

80 **Let no man deceive you he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** That's what we're doing here this day, on the Seventh Day, serving each other. That's the reason I encourage you to become teachers of the Peaceful Solution. That's one service that you can perform all the days of your life and never be without a job. ...**just as He is Righteous**.

81 **Verse 8, He who commits sin...** Sin is the breaking of the Laws. Now, if you're practicing breaking a Law, yes, you belong to Satan the devil. You have not been forgiven. Your sins have not been forgiven if you're practicing breaking the Laws. You're not converted, and unless you convert to keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws, your sins will not be blotted out. First, you've got to repent, confess your sins, convert to keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws, which **YAHWEH** gives you time to do and then your sins will be blotted out.

82 **Verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest...** That's what makes **YAHWEH** know that you belong to Him or you belong to Satan the devil.

83 Let's turn over to **Yeremyah 10**. Now you've got to remember this, I brought gobs of sermons leading you up to this point already about the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and how it was set up, what it taught, the Righteous Judges and so forth, how they came to fall away. Now, when Ezrayah and Nehemyah led the people back, they led very few back, by the way, to get this old Jerusalem built back and the temple rebuilt. This was done under the king's orders. That king was not of **YAHWEH**. He was not of **YAHWEH**. He had plans. He had plans of Christianity. He wanted that temple rebuilt, but he wanted his men in that temple.

84 It wasn't **YAHWEH's** People who ruled the temple at that time. Even though there were people who sat in the seat of Mosheh, who taught the Laws of Mosheh, that wasn't the only thing that was taught. As you can pick up on Yahshua's Writings and Yahchanan's Writings the things that were said, they were totally outnumbered when they

went back and built that temple. It wasn't like it was in Solomon's day when Israyl or when the twelve tribes of Israyl owned the land and they ran it under King Solomon. No, it had done deteriorated, been taken over by the Roman empire. The Romans were in control.

85 The Romans--now I know the Catholic church claims that they started with the Apostle Peter as they call it; but Kepha taught totally against everything. The Apostle Kepha taught totally against everything that Christianity taught. He says if you turn from these Holy Commandments you're like a dog that's turned back to his own vomit. This is the reason the man was hated and this is the reason they killed him. They killed him the same as Yahshua. In fact, they killed eleven of the twelve disciples. They were outnumbered totally. After **YAHWEH** saw to it that *Book Two* was totally written and ready to go into the books for these Last Days. If you think of the work that came down to our generation so my generation could have this information; so The House of **YAHWEH** could start again.

86 I remember Andrew Dugger's work and how he held up the Name **YAHWEH**. I remember Armstrong's work, how he held up the Feasts of **YAHWEH**, Ellen G. White, how she stood up for the Sabbath. These were people down through the years that **YAHWEH** used, even though they were worldly people, uncalled. They weren't called into **YAHWEH's** Work or His House. They don't have Salvation by any means. But they were used as Nebuchadnezzar was used who was also a worldly king that doesn't have salvation, but he was shown by a Prophet even the Prophecies of the Last Days. But he never did repent, that I know of, and turn to **YAHWEH**, but he was used to do certain things in order to bring about the Work of **YAHWEH**.

87 In the time that Ezrayah and Nehemyah went back to rebuild this temple they were out numbered. The king sent a letter and said: "Leave these men alone and let them build this and do this work that I've told them they could do." And it was only under those orders that this was done. And I'm sure there was a few of them that got in and got small jobs. But by the time this job was finished, which was years later, Nehemyah and Ezrayah were ready to die. They were older people before they even came here to do this job, so they weren't around at that time to guide the temple. And ruthless men, as Yahshua said, ruthless men took over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

The Kingdom of YAHWEH was the Kingdom that YAHWEH set up under Mosheh and guided it and brought it about to where they had Righteous Judges and for a certain length of time, they had total Righteousness in the twelve tribes of Israyl. And then, over a time period then, rebellions took place. They weren't squashed by any means. They were kept hidden, but they were there, unconverted men, not caught up with yet, but unconverted.

88 The Kingdom of YAHWEH was the Kingdom that YAHWEH set up under Mosheh and guided it and brought it about to where they had Righteous Judges and for a certain length of time, they had total Righteousness in the twelve tribes of Israyl. And then, over a time period then, rebellions took place. They weren't squashed by any means. They were kept hidden, but they were there, unconverted men, not caught up with yet, but unconverted.

89 And then they came to Samuyl and said, you know, "We don't like the way things are going. We'd like a king like all the other nations. We don't want to be ruled by the Priests anymore." Well, the Priests were insisting on certain things to be kept, certain Laws to be kept. And they didn't want to be under this strict supervision. And YAHWEH says, "They have rejected Me." Now He says, "Tell them what's going to take place now, but let them do what they want to do." YAHWEH agreed to let this go on, see. If He had not had this take place, Yahshua wouldn't have been killed. There wouldn't have been anyone in the Kingdom of YAHWEH Who would have killed Yahshua. He'd have been the Example. He would have been an Example. He would have been an Example that you would want all your children to follow.

90 But now, as the way it was, He brought forth the Name. Samuyl was bringing forth the Name. Mosheh brought forth the Name. All the Prophets brought forth the Name of YAHWEH. Even in Yechetzqyah's time, Daniyl's time. Daniyl said you've rejected His Name. You don't call on

His Name anymore. Yereyah the Prophet says you don't call on the Name anymore. Now why would it be? If these people, if they would have been YAHWEH's People who were running the temple at that time and actually controlled Jerusalem, why would they be against the Name?

91 And why would the Prophets be saying, "Why are you keeping this pagan holiday called Christmas? Why are you turning to this money-making and cutting these trees, these evergreen trees out of the forest decking them, fastening them with hammers and nails so they don't move and you're decking them with silver and gold?" Why would they have been doing this against the Word of the Prophets? The Word of the Prophets were the words that Samuyl and Mosheh and all of them taught. And Yahshua came and said, "You're fools if you don't believe the Words of the Prophets."

92 And the Pharisees and the Sadducees, who I dare somebody try and find me that in *Book One*. They weren't in any of the generations that YAHWEH showed were Holy. Their names are not used, the religions. Why weren't they called The House of YAHWEH? If they would have been YAHWEH's religion they would have been called The House of YAHWEH. What were they? They were keeping Christmas. What does that tell you? Oh, Christianity didn't begin for a long, long time, right? [laughing] No. It didn't begin with the Apostles. They killed the Apostles because the Apostles would not keep Christmas. They would not stop using the Name even though they were forbidden to use the Name. They said, "No, we're The House of YAHWEH."

93 How do we know this? I believe it was in 1973 when my brother was in Israel, now you think of all the Work YAHWEH did to bring this about. My brother was in Israel. I was still here. I said, "No, it's not time to go to Israel." My brother went there and lived seven years trying to establish The House of YAHWEH in Israel, and couldn't do it. In fact, he was threatened. He couldn't use the Name, couldn't use the Name Yahshua.

94 And they told him, you couldn't use the Name. They told him this cute little story he said. "There were some Christians who came here using the name Jesus Christ and trying to teach our children. Now you're coming here and you're using YAHWEH's Name and you're no better than they are. And you're using this Name here that has the Name YAHWEH in it. We forbid that Name to be

pronounced here. Now as we told the Christians, if you don't stop this we'll get you out of here. If you don't stop this passing out literature to these children, then we will carry you out. You're not to preach that Name here."

95 That's the same thing they said to the Apostles, "Don't teach any man this Name. Let no man use this Name." You can't use the Name Yahshua, that's part of **YAHWEH's** Name. You can't pronounce the Prophets' names correctly, that's part of **YAHWEH's** Name. You can't teach what the Prophets taught.

96 Now, I hope I'm getting my point across because I'm telling you it was Christianity that was running the temple at that time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It was a form, a form of Christianity, not totally what they are today. They have changed in certain things down through the years. But it was a form of Christianity that had all the same things in it, or most of the same things in it, that they have today.

97 But one of them is that they forbade the Name of **YAHWEH** and Yahshua to be used. They forbade it, strictly forbade it. And there for many, many years, before **YAHWEH** stopped it, they persecuted The House of **YAHWEH**. They killed the Disciples. They killed everyone they caught who was using the Name **YAHWEH**. And anyone who had any copies of the original manuscripts as the Children of **YAHWEH** had, as the Apostles had, and so forth, if they were found out about they were put in prison and their children were taken away from them during the inquisitions.

98 If you will read about the inquisition, it was like CPS today. They would get your children, they would ask the children things about the parents. And if the children say, "Oh yes, they own this manuscript." "Does it have the Name **YAHWEH** in it?" "Oh yes." They would put them under arrest.

They would hang them on the stake. They would burn them at the stake. Burn them at stakes. Yes! they burned them--tied them on a log, stack wood around them and set them afire. They put them in prisons. They tortured them till their brain broke and then they would put them out on the streets. All of these things you can read about.

99 The great inquisitions that the Pope Benedict actually said, "They weren't all that bad." He's actually saying this right now. As if he's wanting the people to come back and start this same thing again, which is going on, but it's going on under disguise today, not like it was then. Then it was openly available. "You use this Name and you're going to be arrested, your children are gonna be taken away from you and put in foster homes." Does that sound familiar?

100 They hate the Name **YAHWEH** and it was proven in their own courts Wednesday here in Callahan County. "I hate the Name **YAHWEH**." They hated the Name **YAHWEH** and they hate Yisrayl Hawkins who brought forth the Name **YAHWEH**. And they said, "No, he can't get a fair trial here." And then *Abilene Reporter News* says, "If I were on a jury, I wouldn't let them know that I disagreed. I would make out like I would give him a fair trial, but I would hang him." [laughing] That was all in the paper the next day.

101 This is showing that we, brethren, The House of **YAHWEH**, are living a Righteous life as Yahshua lived and we're hated as Yahshua was hated. We're persecuted. But we, **YAHWEH** says, He's going to protect this Work. "I'm going to keep you from this hour of temptation that comes upon all the world. I've opened this door to you and no man can shut it." Now all of those are our promises from **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

102 I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

This is showing that we, brethren, The House of YAHWEH, are living a Righteous life as Yahshua lived and we're hated as Yahshua was hated. We're persecuted. But we, YAHWEH says, He's going to protect this Work. "I'm going to keep you from this hour of temptation that comes upon all the world. I've opened this door to you and no man can shut it." Now all of those are our promises from YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH [applause]

Chapter Nine

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #7— “Hurt Not The Oil Or The Wine” The Nations In The Fourth Part Of The Earth Are Now Making Arrangements To Protect The Oil And The Wine By Nuclear War 08/30/08

Kahan Shimon: If you'll all please stand. It's a great honor and privilege to present for this Last Days Work the Righteous Shepherd who does not serve for wages but feeds the flock, the Greatest Teacher in the World, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. [laughing] These praises is getting louder over here. I guess their lungs are being exercised in the schools and that makes it great. If I can find where I want to start here. This is a great one.

2 May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. I see we have a huge crowd here today. Praise YAHWEH for that. Some people from out of town. Man, ya'll came from way up north, didn't you?

3 Let's see, *Russia is not afraid of a new cold war taking hold and is ready for "anything"...* She says. She's ready to fight. She's ready to use nuclear arms, and she's ready to arm her fleet with nuclear arms.

4 Listen to this now. *Russian Admiral: Our Black Sea... Now remember this. ...Our Black Sea fleet can destroy NATO's group in 20 minutes...* [laughing] And they're ready to do so. ...*Former Russian Black Sea Fleet commander, Adm. Eduard Baltin, was quoted by Moscow media as saying, Friday, August 29, "Despite the apparent strength of the NATO naval group in the Black Sea...a single salvo from the Moskva missile cruiser and*

two or three missile boats would be enough to annihilate the entire group. Within 20 minutes, the waters would be clear"... Twenty minutes. Now NATO is stocked over there. They got several ships. [laughing] Big fighting crews.

5 *Iran confirms nuclear component production. Iran's deputy foreign minister said Friday that almost 4,000 uranium-enriching centrifuges are now operating at the country's Natanz enrichment facility, the national IRNA News agency reported. Iran announced nearly a year ago, in September 2007, that it had more than 3,000...* Now they have 6,000 or more, getting ready for war.

6 Now also, this is back to the disease. Remember the Prophecies show that starting in that fourth part of the world in and around the great River Euphrates, that a third part of the people will be killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates; which includes all of these nations that have the most part of the oil right now, but Russia included. So is Rome. The Prophecy shows that they will protect the oil and Prophecy shows that they will kill a third part of the people. This is given unto them to do so by the beastly system. Remember the beastly system that



guides the kings of the earth, that great city that sits on seven hills. This is **Revelation 17** and **18**.

7 *Their prophetic, but unheeded...* Now this also included diseases. They're to kill with nuclear war, with famine, that is, starvation, and with disease epidemics.

8 Now this is an article, 1975, two neurologists brought out some new tests and they started testing for mad cow disease and other things. *Their prophetic, but unheeded message...* You know, we've been putting that Prophetic Message out and it's been unheeded now for about forty years. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But now it's catching up with everyone, and they know they can't hide it any longer.

9 *Their prophetic, but unheeded message implied that blood was the vehicle that carried the agent of CJD...* If you remember, the Scripture shows that the life is in the blood. Life is in the blood, so do not eat the blood, **YAHWEH** says. Don't eat the blood because the life is in the blood.

10 So this unheeded message, brought forth now by neurologist in 1975, they suspected it then, now they know for sure. *...that blood was the vehicle that carried the agent of CJD around the body until it chanced upon an hospitable residence like the brain. This meant that the blood route was the key to the transmission of CJD from a primary host to a secondary host...* So the blood transfusions are what, of course, they're speaking of here.

11 Speaking of that also, *New York City's rate of HIV infections is about three times the national rate...* I think if they'll check closer they'll find out that they're not, it's just three times higher than they thought it was. But HIV is spreading like crazy. They're also finding out that mad cow disease is the same.

12 *According to a study in sheep pre-published online in Blood, the official journal of the American Society of Hematology, the risk of transmitting bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE, commonly known as "mad cow disease") by blood transfusion is surprisingly high...* And they know now that they may have, they may have millions, maybe billions of cases of this, from the millions of cases of blood transfusions that they've been giving people over the years. And of course, they couldn't detect it then. They couldn't detect the mad cow disease. Now they know, now they know the route that it takes.

13 I want you to turn over to **Revelation**. (Let's see, do I want that one or another one?) Yes, let's go to **Revelation 6** first. **Revelation 6**. I want to show you that they're getting ready for war--the nations.

Now the Scripture says, hurt not the oil and, of course, the lifestyle of the Quartet. The Quartet is being spoken of here as the four leading nations and they're trying to protect, not only the oil supply, but their lifestyles and, of course, their lifestyles depend on the oil.

14 But in **Revelation 6:6**, everyone should be able to remember that. **Revelation 6:6**. Add another six and you got the mark of the beast, 666. **Revelation 6:6. And I heard a voice from the midst of the four...** That is, the Quartet, the Quartet **...I heard a voice in the midst of the Quartet saying: a measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny...** Now that's the cheapness of it that's being shown there. **...and see that you do not hurt the oil and the wine.**

15 And then this same Quartet is shown in **verse 7** as making a change in order to bring about a stabilization to the earth, so to speak, in order to protect their lifestyle and the oil supply. Then they are allowed to go to war and to kill. And this is what the Prophecy shows that is given to them of the nations, the beastly system; given to them of this beastly system that guides the kings of the earth.

16 **Verse 7, And when He had opened the fourth seal...** I saw one of the Quartet.

17 **Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse and the name of him that sat upon it was death; and sheol, the grave followed with him. And power was given to them...** That is, the Quartet **... over the fourth part of the earth...** Where all the oil or the biggest part of the oil is located. **...to kill with... war ...and with... Starvation ...hunger... Famine, as the Savior said in Mattithyah 24. ... and with pestilence...** That's disease epidemics as He also said. **...the same under the authority of the kings of the earth...** The authority of the beast. Now this means the governments of the earth.

18 Now hold your place right there and turn over to **chapter 17** of **Revelation**. Because we see here it's given authority, this Quartet is given authority of the beast. Which means **Daniyl 7:11** will show you that that is *governments*. It means governments of the people and by the people. Not of **YAHWEH**, but against **YAHWEH**, against **YAHWEH** and against His Way. Like Nimrod was and like the beast that is led by the religious body, the religious, false religion. Like in **Daniyl 7:25** where the religion is actually leading this world ruling kingdom and becomes a part of it. It becomes a part of it and then takes in this whole earth with this teaching.

19 And of course, that's what you see here in **Revelation 17**, but this is the sentence. This is

...those who would accept this Character, being in the Image and Likeness of YAHWEH as the Scripture says, then YAHWEH will give them Power or Authority over the universe. That was the Plan.

the final thing that we're seeing and the sentence of what, that is, the end result of this system that **YAHWEH** is showing us here; the sentence or the outcome, the final result of this system that **YAHWEH** has held back so far, of course. **YAHWEH** has held it to, held it back to keep it from destroying the whole earth, and letting His Plan develop also, His Plan for His Priesthood. Because that's why the earth was invented, that's why it was created; the earth was created.

20 That's why the Plan, the Plan of creating the earth and the Plan of creating mankind in a way that **YAHWEH** could put within him the Image and the Character of **YAHWEH** into mankind. And then those who would accept this Character, being in the Image and Likeness of **YAHWEH** as the Scripture says, then **YAHWEH** will give them Power or Authority over the universe. That was the Plan.

21 Now the outcome of the tree of mixture of righteousness and evil, I don't think there's any doubt about this being Christianity and the Catholic church. But all religions now, not just limited to them, but the Arab religions, the Jewish religions, all have taken on this character that came forth from Nimrod, it came forth from Cain first, then came forth from Nimrod. Cain's character came from Satan. The Tree of Life comes from **YAHWEH**; the Tree of Life of Perfect Righteousness. Be Righteous as your Father in heaven is Righteous. Be perfect. Become perfect, as your Father in heaven is Perfect.

22 Have the mixture, this is what Satan says; it's more fun to have the mixture of righteousness and evil as Cain, Cain, the high priest of Satan. Well, of course, this is what you see in the world today and all the religions, because they have accepted this way above following the Perfect Laws of Righteousness that **YAHWEH** gives. Now you've got to understand that all these religions came off of the original religion that was given in the beginning, in **Genesis**. This is what was preached in the beginning. And then the others that **YAHWEH** allowed, they sprouted off of this religion.

23 The emperors that started ruling the world and the four kingdoms that Daniyl saw that ruled the world, they had this mixture. Some of it, much of it came from **YAHWEH** because they wanted that Righteousness in their people because they were loyal. This made them loyal citizens that they could depend on in their kingdom and this is what they desired. But they didn't want to keep all the Laws. They didn't want the meetings that **YAHWEH** set up for them to meet with **YAHWEH**, every weekly Sabbath and, of course, the Feasts.

24 They didn't want to meet with **YAHWEH** at all. They wanted to knock that out because they didn't like these Laws that restricted them and they'd have to go and keep the Sabbath or keep the Feasts. They wanted to add other things to this religion. Well, in mixing this, it made the Laws weak, of course, the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH** weak. They didn't want all the 613 Laws either. They wanted to make their own laws governing their own cities and individual problems, of which they had plenty in getting away from the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

25 But you've got to remember this because it's very important in understanding what took place back then and how it came down to where it is now. And that's what I started showing last week. But they brought this part of **YAHWEH**'s Laws because they love it. They love this in the people. Everyone wants people who won't steal. The government can steal, but they don't want the people stealing. The same way with the religious leaders, they can steal, but they don't want their flock stealing.

26 And this is what the emperors saw and they said, "Well, if we can become popes," that's what the emperors said. "If we can become popes we'll get both the loyalty of the people plus, you know, it will take less rulership, less armies, and less police to keep them under control." So they had it both there. They were rulers. They had the top say in everything, but they had the loyalty of the people because it promised Eternal Life. But they couldn't give Eternal Life, of course. Only **YAHWEH** can give Eternal Life as **Yaaqob** or *James* as the *King James Version* says. There's only One Lawgiver Who can give Eternal Life, and He, of course, is **YAHWEH**.

27 Well, here now you see the beastly system, this mixture of Righteousness and evil, sees the trouble arising in these Last Days. The biggest trouble at all that we see, that they can see right now is getting their oil taken away from them. Now if you can see right now the results of getting your oil taken away from you. Because they have made

us become dependent on oil in the last hundred years. The total world or at least the Quartet, the four nations, have made big money out of oil. We did without it for almost 6,000 years. Five thousand nine hundred years we did without it. In my lifetime, the U.S. as part of the Quartet is the top nation, but the three other nations that are as high ranking as the United States, almost, are dependent on oil.

28 And this Quartet uses something like ninety to ninety-five percent of the oil produced in the world. Now that other little bit of five percent or so, five to seven percent is spread among all the other nations. [laughing] That's how they have it divided right now. And of course, they're having revolts, but the U.S. is stronger than they. So the government is saying, "Hurt not our oil and our lifestyle of this Quartet." That's how the world stands today. And they're saying, "Now you can go in here and you have the power to kill with war, with starvation, starve them out or with disease epidemics." We see disease epidemics working already especially in the wealthy, in the naturally wealthy countries of Africa. You know, you see this, and never fighting a battle, I mean, an army doesn't have to go in and kill them, the diseases are killing them, it's wiping them out.

29 Well, here we see now in **Revelation 17** the sentence of this system that is doing this, the system of the governments of the people and by the people that is being led, starting with Cain, then Nimrod taking over after the flood. That is in **Genesis 10**, Nimrod teaching this same thing. But Nimrod also, being an emperor, brings in the religion, the same as Cain. But he brings in this religion then he adds some more religion to this of Cain.

30 And this is what we see in Easter and Christmas and things like this. It's a moneymaking thing along with the oil that they're making billions out of, but they add other things to make money. Because their total lifestyle is on money and things; things that we did without when I was a child, such as, the ever-needed commode, you know, the running water. [laughing] We had running water. I ran all the way to the well, dipped it up, and ran all the way back because mother was in a hurry to get a bucket of water. [laughing] That's the running water we had when I was a child and everyone else did too.

31 In fact, when I went to college in Missouri, the places that we went to had no running water. While I was in college I also went out to the towns, my brother and I, and we would get places to preach where we could go and preach and try to convert people. We didn't do much converting, but we did

quite a bit of preaching. But, the places where we were invited, the people would call the college and say, "Send us, you know, some of your preachers, or would-be preachers." And so, we were always anxious to jump on this and take it.

32 But we would go to these places and at that time, see; before I went there I had running water in my house pumped in with a pump. And I had all these things, just turn a faucet on and there it comes. But I went to towns in Missouri that didn't have these. And I was so shocked, you know, that here it was, a water bucket sitting on a table and a dipper in it that everyone drank out of.

33 But see that was the way I was raised. For six thousand years the earth was like this. And then along came oil. Before that you know what they used on the wagon wheels? [laughing] Things like pork rind and pork grease. You could take a pork rind and put it there and see, it had grease within it but it was tough like the callus on your hand. And that's what they used to run these wheels on. Of course, that wheel, you know, if it ran as fast as the ones do today it would burn that pork rind up in one mile's time, you know. But oil, oil and grease are much better especially for the fast automobiles. We didn't move that fast. It took us, it took us, I don't remember, you could go about fifteen to twenty miles in one day, in a day at that time.

34 Dad told me when he went from Oklahoma, when he was moving, when mother was pregnant with me and he was moving to Oklahoma, I asked him how far did he get that first day because he left at midnight that night and he traveled till sundown that next day. And he said, "Oh, I got all the way to Jacksboro." [laughing] Jacksboro was twenty-eight miles and he was really pushing that team of mules to go twenty-eight miles in one day.

35 The cattle drives, you know, you could go on a cattle drive, which I did, and you could work all day long. You could work all day long on these cattle and walk back to where you started in a hurry, in about an hour and a half or two hours. Now that's how slow those cattle drives were that went from Texas, from this part of the country, by the way, to Kansas City where they could sell them for more money. It took several months to get there.

36 Well anyway, now, I don't know how I got on that, but anyway, the oil, yeah the oil, that's what it was. This oil didn't come into use until my lifetime. In my lifetime, automobiles, airplanes, missiles, and everything came into use as we have now. I've seen it all, I've seen all of it invented.

37 Well, here's the start of it now, with cheap,

cheap food and then we run into a problem. They call it overpopulation. It's not really overpopulated. Some places are overpopulated, but the earth is not over populated. If the people spread out to the places that are not even populated at all, there would be no overpopulation. But they want to stay where they are, in those particular places.

38 Well, the Quartet now, is given in this time period this situation and said you can kill over the third part of the earth, a third part of man over a fourth part of the earth in and around this great River Euphrates to protect the oil and your lifestyle. Well, that's what they're doing right now. That's what they're getting ready to do. So get this in your mind what they've got to do. They've got to protect the oil, which they are doing. They're making arrangements for that before they can bring the war, as we can see. I'll show you in just a moment.

39 But here's the sentence now of this great whore. Here's the outcome. It's not gonna turn out like the Quartet thinks it is. Because Malachi Martin wrote the book *The Keys of This Blood* showing how they have plans for all of this. And each one thinking they're gonna come out on top, especially the Pope. The three, he said three. It's a three-way fight, a three-way battle here between Russia, which is the strongest nation outside the United States, the United States and the Pope; and all three of them hope, in their scheming, to come out on top. Which means they're fighting with each other, see? This is what Malachi Martin showed and he said Russia could become a grizzly. She's a teddy bear now, because she's gone down, lost her finances. Well, not so anymore. She's back at being a grizzly again. Well here's the outcome now.

40 **Revelation 17:1.** He says, **And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence...** I'll show you the outcome of this great whore **...of the great whore that sits upon many waters....** And we know that's multitudes, nations and tongues now as shown in **Revelation 17** here, just flip a page on over. (I'll find it here in a minute.)

41 **Verse 15, And he said to me: The waters which you saw where the whore sits, are peoples, multitudes, nations, and tongues...** Or languages. So we know what these *waters* are.

42 Now in **verse 2**, He says, **With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** That is, they have followed her example and even support her example. And the United States is doing it more than any. She's actually pushing it.

43 **...and the inhabitants of the earth have**

been made drunk... That word **drunk** means *confusion*, the same word that means Babylon. **Babylon** also means *confusion or drunkenness*. That's drunkenness of the mind, disease of the mind, drunkenness of the mind. **...with the wine of her fornication...** Now, this is a great sentence notice. **...With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication...** practiced adultery. **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.**

44 If you will look to **verse 18** now you will see, **And the woman whom you saw is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth...** And that's the reason you see the kings going to the Pope to get instruction. In fact, Reagan, he went to see or he called the Pope, I think they said, twice a week when he was president.

45 **Revelation 17:3. So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of god worshipers; worshipers of elohim...** Now remember this because I'm gonna show you something here, where this came from and how the world accepted it and are all doing it.

46 **YAHWEH is not a god.** He's never been classified as a god in all of His Writings. You'll not find **YAHWEH** in any of the gods' writings at all. That was the one thing about **YAHWEH's** Name, it was not found or they never used it in any of the gods' writings at all or god worshipers' writings. The Name **YAHWEH** was strictly held among His People and among their writings. The Plan of **YAHWEH**, everything that had to do with The House of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH's** Plan, carried the Name of **YAHWEH**. It was never found outside of that anywhere. Egypt worshiped all the gods, but Pharaoh could not find the Name of **YAHWEH** among his gods. And he didn't know it when he asked Mosheh what is your god's name; he couldn't find it in his books. [laughing]

47 Well, **...he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst...** He took us in the midst to show us what these god worshiping nations are going to do and the outcome of the god worshiping nations. And he sees this woman, this city that sits on seven hills, the city.

48 **Verse 18, And the woman whom you saw is that great city that reigns over the kings of the earth...** **Verse 9** of the same chapter says it sits on seven hills. It should be a universal thing, I would think--that's what the Catholic church means, universal--universal religion, Catholic. It should be universal knowledge that the Catholic church sits on seven hills, named after seven gods. A lot more gods than that they worship there.

49 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of godworshippers...** I was right in the middle of it. We were invited to Rome to attend the meeting at the U.N. in Rome and we sat right in the middle of it. He carried me over there and set me right in the midst of god worshippers and we witnessed to them in the UN. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 And then it says in **verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones...** You see the money, the wealth, the wealth and everything and the pearls. **...and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations...** Abominations are what we see [the curses] given in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** says, don't do this it's an abomination. Don't eat pork it's an abomination. Don't touch pork it's an abomination.

51 If you go to your people's house who leave The House of **YAHWEH**, one of the first things you'll find is they went back to eating pork. Did you ever wonder why that would take place? Why is it that all the world breaks that Law today? And all the world, even in the fourth grade textbooks, the health books say, "If you eat pork burn it to a crisp to try to kill the trichina worms inside that pork." Now that's what the fourth grade health books teach or did teach unless they've taken it out. If anyone knows I'd like for you to bring me one, a recent one, to see if they took it out. But I know for years, they kept it in there, either the third or the fourth grade, they teach you about pork and how filthy it is, and what an abomination it is.

52 Abomination means it can cause diseases. When you eat it, you can actually become abominable to other people if you don't bathe and get this off of the outside of your body, you can actually give it to other people.

53 But her cup, her cup, her portion is abominations of the earth. That's what that word **cup** means, it's her portion of life, her character, what she does, her actions. **...and filthiness of her fornication...** Also, the filthiness causing AIDS, a hundred and twenty-five STDs right now at this time with thousands and thousands of variants of them.

54 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery...** Mystery **...Babylon...** Mystery Babylon now. **...Mystery Babylon...** You know, no one knows, hardly anyone knows what the Catholic church even teaches. They don't know that the Catholic church really doesn't use the Scripture to build character in their people. They use psychology and that's what the priests are trained

on, psychology. There've been people that told me they were training to be Catholic priests and was there studying for years and never once heard a Scripture. They teach them psychology. They don't teach them the Holy Scriptures.

55 **...Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of harlots...** The harlots meaning those religions that spring off from this. Now this, this religion started by Cain, it had a mixture of righteousness and evil, which the leaders of the earth, remember, wanted in their people. They wanted the Righteousness, but they didn't want to keep the Laws totally. So they had a mixture, their part plus **YAHWEH**'s part.

56 Nimrod had the same thing. The Catholic church had the same thing--has the same thing, this same mixture. They want part of these Laws obeyed, but they don't want to obey all the Laws so they have this mixture. So the ones that split off from the Catholic church, they took this same mixture with them and the world was devoured by this mixture, this mixture of Righteousness and evil. And **YAHWEH** says: Here's the sentence.

57 And then in **chapter 18** He gives you the end result. **Revelation 18:1. And after these things I saw another Malak come down from heaven, having great authority; and the earth was enlightened with His Glory...** That is, they were taught.

58 **Verse 2, And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying: Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of demons, and the hold of every foul...** And unclean **...spirit...** It's taken over by demons, totally taken over by demons. Now this is this Babylonish system. **...and the cage of every unclean and hateful bird.**

59 **Verse 3, For all nations...** Notice, all nations, not excluding any of them. **...have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her. And the merchants of the earth...** Merchants. **...have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies...** Now all of that has come into play, brethren, I can show you how this commerce actually went along with this religion. I'll show you that before oil was discovered. Before oil was discovered they kind of had a hold on this trade situation, where the money is. And using the people, of course, as labor, free--almost free labor to make them rich through things. Most of the things were unneeded. They weren't needed at all. Some of them were needed, some weren't. Some are today too, and some are not.

60 But he says, **Revelation 17:6. And I saw the**

woman drunk with the blood of the Saints... also, which gives you another clue. Because this religion also brought forth the crusades which killed people for owning bibles. You really need to read of those crusades and bring yourself up to date.

61 But all the world, all nations, all nations are taking part in her ways. **Revelation 18:3. For all nations have drunk of the wine of her fornication...** It devoured the whole earth as **Daniyl 7** about **verse 21** says. It devoured the whole earth.

62 And **verse 4** says, **And I heard another voice from heaven saying: Come out of her, My People, so that you do not partake of her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues...** Meaning you're going to receive of her plagues, and the last one being, of course, death by nuclear fire.

63 **Verse 5, For her sins have reached unto the heaven, and YAHWEH has remembered her iniquities...** Doing away with the Laws. He's remembered, bringing forth now this memory to the earth and the heavens.

64 Now, if you go back there to **chapter 6** and notice **verse 6**. They don't want to lose this lifestyle. Hurt not the oil or the wine. Do not hurt the oil and the wine.

65 This is hot news from Turkey. [laughing] *Kazakhstan considers to divert oil exports route from BTC to Russia...* Now this is a move, and I want you to get this, this is a move to protect what they know is going to take place very shortly. *Kazakhstan is considering pumping its oil through*

Russia as an alternative to the... Okay, I'll spell it for you, Baku, that's B-a-k-u. The next one, it's a town, it's a capital of Georgia. It's T-b-i-l-i-s-i and the next one is spelled C-e-y-h-a-n.

66 So, *Kazakhstan is considering pumping its oil through Russia as an alternative to...* These three cities and they name them there after BTC pipeline, the *BTC pipeline due to increased security concerns over the clashes in the Caucasus, a Turkish daily reported on Thursday...* The *Turkish daily* reported this Thursday.

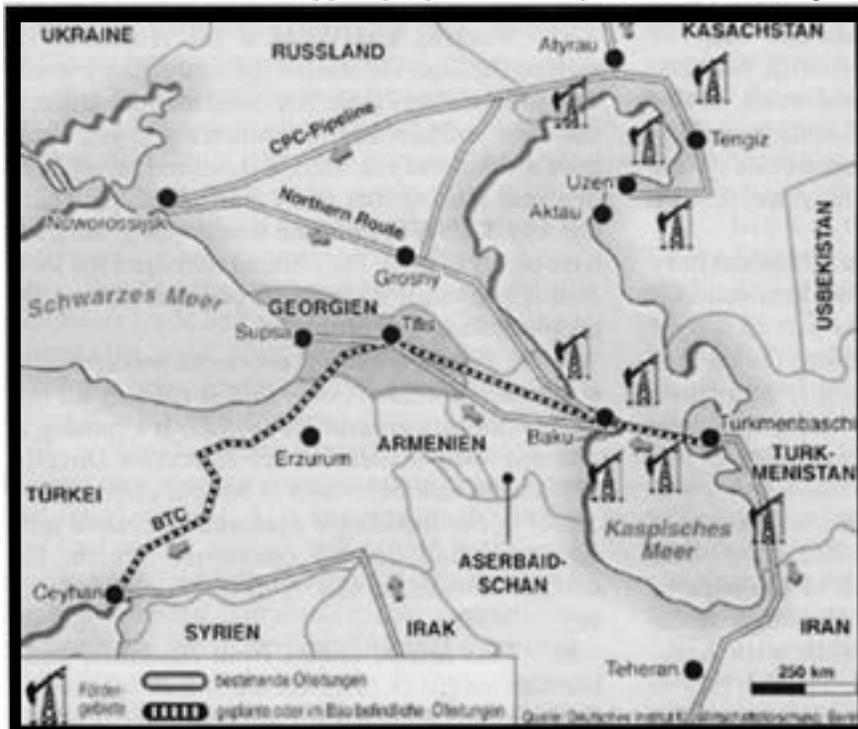
67 *...A high level Kazakh official told Turkish business daily Referans that question marks now hang over the security of the BTC Pipeline. "We could reconsider our decisions on sending Kazakh oil to the world market. Changing the export route is our agenda now," the official was quoted as saying.*

68 *...An official with the Turkish Energy Ministry said the expansion of the BTC line would only be possible with the supply of Kazakh oil. "There is some 50 million tons of oil there and it is unknown how this will be transported to world markets," the official told Referans...* This Caucasus, Caucasus, it's C-a-u-c-a-s-u-s or Caucasus. *...It's a border region between SE Europe and W Asia between the Black and the Caspian Sea...* Between the Black and the Caspian Sea.

69 [Showing map] Now, if you can see this map that I've got for you and their anticipated, their anticipated route through Russia to try to prepare for the coming disaster, the coming nuclear disaster that's going to interrupt this pipeline.

70 Where I've got my finger right there is the Caspian Sea, the Caspian Sea and they've got it highlighted here how they want to bring this. This is Kazakhstan and they want to bring this through Russia by pipeline. Here is Russia, Kazakhstan, and the Caspian Sea [showing on map]. So they want to bring this through Russia in order to divert what is a build up right now, as I just read you a while ago, a build up of forces, by not only the United States (Let me see if I can find that again.)

71 *New Russian threat comes in response to war in the Caucasus...* So they want to divert this oil through



Russia in order to protect this, because right now the Caucasus is being threatened with nuclear war at this time. ...*New Russian threat comes in response to war in Caucasus. U.S.-Poland deal for missile defense shield in Europe. According to Sunday Times, nuclear warheads could be supplied to submarines, cruisers and fighterbombers of Russia's Baltic fleet based between Poland and Lithuania. A senior military source in Moscow admitted that the fleet had suffered from under funding since the collapse of communism, but told Sunday Times that "that will change now."*

72 Now if you go back, if you go back to the original Scripture here you can see that they're making preparations to do just what they're told to do there in **Revelation 6:6**. Do not hurt the oil and the wine. So they're making arrangements for that.

73 Now as for the food, as for the food. This is a new one that just came out. I don't know if you've ever heard of the company called Cargill It's a key player in global food crisis. *While millions...* This is *Food & Water Watch, Washington DC. While millions of people around the world face severe hunger, the handful of agribusiness corporations that dominate the global agricultural market are seeing huge profits.*

74 *One of the key players in the global food market, Cargill, is profiled in a new report released today by the national consumer group Food & Water Watch. The report entitled Cargill: A Corporate Threat to Food and Farming, details Cargill's vast influence over international trade and how the company threatens consumers, family, farmers, workers, the environment, and even entire economies around the world. "Cargill is making enormous profit from the international trade system that is causing"...* Now this a trade system that we see over here in **Revelation 18:3**.

75 **Revelation 18:3**. It says, **For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication...** They're drinking of it now. This is part of it right here. It's being brought about, the war, the nuclear war they're expecting so they're trying to guard their wine, their oil, their lifestyle, and making diversions for the oil supply. So all nations have drunk of this wine of the wrath. If a nation is missing, they will drink of it very soon because the nuclear war is going to affect every nation on the face of the earth.

76 **For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her...** Cooperated with her, doing this, doing what they're doing, and bringing or doing whatever she says to do with this

mixture of Righteousness and evil.

77 And notice the merchants, ...**the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.**

78 *Cargill...* I'll read this report ...*Cargill is making enormous profits...* They have grown rich the Scripture says, the merchants of the earth. **Revelation 18:3, ...the merchants of the earth have grown rich through the abundance of her delicacies.**

79 Verse 4, **And I heard another voice from heaven saying; Come out of her My People, so that you do not partake in her sins, and so that you do not receive of her plagues.**

80 Verse 5, **For her sins have reached unto heaven...**

81 Verse 8 says, **Therefore, her plagues will come in one day—death, and mourning, and famine; and she will be utterly burned with fire; for strong is Father YAHWEH who judges her.**

82 ...*Cargill is making enormous profit from the international trade system...* That's the merchants of the earth that had this set up before oil was discovered, but have used the commonwealth that **YAHWEH** has given the earth to expand their system to where they can control it. And of course, what they're doing right now is an effort to not only control the population, but control the food too. There're efforts and plans made, even after the nuclear war, they think, after the nuclear war they're going to control the food.

83 Whereas **YAHWEH**, if you remember He created the food, He created the seed so there would always be plenty of food. You could take one chicken, take one chicken and one rooster and you could have a thousand chickens, a thousand laying hens in a year, making that many more chickens. That's the way **YAHWEH** did the whole thing, for us to have plenty of food. They intend to control the food. And if you control the food, you can control the people is their way of thinking.

84 ...*Cargill is making enormous profit from the international trade system that is causing all this food instability around the world...* It's causing it. ...*stated Food & Water Watch Executive Director. "This corporate behemoth is behind almost every aspect of the worldwide agricultural system with no accountability for consumer health, the environment, or human rights"...* That's what they say.

85 This article comes from *Backdoor U.S.-Russian contacts to de-escalate war of words... Friday night, August 15th, Russia's Dep. Chief of*

Staff Gen. Antoly Nogovitsyn warned Poland it was "exposing itself to a strike 100 percent." He said any new U.S. assets in Europe could come under Russian nuclear attack. Russian forces would target "the allies of countries having nuclear weapons" to destroy them "as a first priority"... Well, of course, they've given their moves so you can bet the other countries that are opposed to Russia are going to take advantage of what Russia says they're going to do. So they'll be maneuvering their war games in that direction.

86 ...*The other concession, which will unfold in time, is the removal of Georgian President, another of Moscow's conditions for ending the crisis...* ([laughing] Well of course, that I marked, but I didn't have any use to mark it.)

87 *A Kuwait think-tank has suggested that any attack on Iran by the U.S. or Israel will set fire on the entire Persian Gulf region...* So here again now, we're talking about oil and what's going to take place. And these are the things that they're considering most because they don't want to hurt that oil supply that is taking place there.

88 If you noticed, when gasoline went up here, people started hurting, jobs started hurting, and the president saw what he was doing or what this was doing to the land and he saw it quickly and saw what it was doing to the economy, the merchants of the earth. And the merchants of the earth were screaming at him. So he, right away, goes to the underground caverns, which they have in store for hard times, for rainy days, and they take out a huge amount of oil out of those caverns that they've been putting there for years. They take out a huge amount of oil and put it on the market quickly. And that's why they dropped the price--prices dropped back down again. The price of gasoline dropped back down a little, to where the merchants are not screaming so loudly.

89 But he sees what will take place with the merchants trade and this is what they're trying to protect, the wine, their lifestyle. Do you see the Prophecy here, brethren, and everything that's falling into place? [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

90 ...*The Diplomatic Center for Strategic Studies believes that a military confrontation between Iran and Israel or the U.S. is looming on the horizon and that such a conflict will extend to the entire region, the Kuwaiti Daily reported. The think-tank has urged Persian Gulf states to take precautionary measures and brace themselves for such a scenario...* Well, of course, this scenario, the Scriptures shows. Casper Weinberger showed the same scenario that

I've been showing from Prophecy, he showed the same thing. So this is preparation then as the Scripture says. "Take precautions now, hurt not the oil and the wine of these four nations, this Quartet."

91 *Russia Eyes Syrian Arms Deal. Moscow has announced it is ready to sell new weapons to Syria triggering alarm from Israel. Moscow and Damascus are reportedly preparing deals on anti-aircraft and anti-tank missile systems, as well as surface to surface Iskander missiles.*

92 ...*The Syrian President arrived today on a two-day visit to Moscow, where he reportedly will discuss with Russian President Dmitry Medvedev ways to expand military ties with Russia...* Now Syria, of course, you know, is right on top of Israel. They could, if they had the right rockets and one or two nuclear bombs they could wipe out Israel in just, just twenty minutes as Russia says.

93 But, you know, this is creating another threat--a threat for Israel, a nuclear threat, which Israel and the United States are saying they can't afford to let this take place. So they see this right here taking place, and this is the reason they're talking first strike. They see this taking place. They know Russia's plans so they're going to try to speed their theater up in order to cut Russia off before she has time to do what she's trying to do in this spot right here.

94 It says *WND... W-N-D ...reported on March 9th, Syria quickly struck a deal with Russia that allows Moscow to station submarines and war boats off Tartus and Latakia. In exchange, Russia is supplying Syria with weaponry at lower costs, with some of the missiles and rockets being financed by Iran...* Now, you see where Iran is already hated by the United States and by Israel. Iran has threatened to wipe Israel off of the face of the map.

95 Israel is the United States' ally that the United States desperately needs in that part of the world. The United States has sworn that it will protect its allies from any attack, as if it was the United States that was being attacked. So what's taking place here, now, is Iran is now paying the way or paying the bill to get Syria their weapons to destroy Israel. [laughing]

96 These missiles, these defense missiles, it was told to me that these defense missiles can be turned easily to offensive missiles [laughing] and you can put warheads on them and send them to Israel or wherever you want to send them.

97 ...*According to informed security sources there are already Russian naval troops and missile crews operating in Syria...* At this time.

...Israeli security officials believe Assad's trip to Moocow was not to ink any deals, but to make public already existing arrangements for military cooperation between the two countries in an effort by Russia to publicly enhance its militant posture... That's like a dog showing its bristles and its big fangs saying, "I'm ready to fight."

98 *...They (Russia) must know that the United States would never permit an attack on the territory of an ally under Article 5. When you threaten Poland, you perhaps forget that it is not 1988. It's 2008 and the United States has a firm treaty guarantee to defend Poland's territory as if it was the territory of the United States...* Well, now, that developed, you see, in 2008. You get that?

99 Now Poland, before this, Russia had control of Poland. Poland was theirs--they dominated Poland, but not so anymore. The United States now, has stepped in and taken over some of the fall aways. [laughing] The fall aways fell away from Russia. Like the enemy of the United States has taken over the fall aways that have left The House of **YAHWEH**.

100 Now I say this so you'll see there's still a war going on here, a war that we're fighting too because we're fighting the beastly system that said last week, "Don't speak this Name **YAHWEH** anymore." Speak not the Name anymore. Don't bring any of this in the Name of Yahshua or **YAHWEH** anymore. And what they're saying here, what they said last week, to their people, supposedly, they're going to enforce.

101 Supposedly, this is something that, since the United States is becoming a Christian nation, that is going to be the thing. That's what they want to bring about in 2008 that the United States will be Christian only. Now what are they gonna do with all the Moslems and the so-called Jews? Well, the Jews and the Moslems have just about joined them already.

102 The things that the Catholic church has put into the Jewish nation. If you saw, those who have this satellite station, they have a Russian station, I

don't know if you saw it this week, but they had this, the orthodox Jews burying or performing a funeral and the orthodox Jew was praying to mother Mary. [laughing] Yes, that's what they reported on the Russian station. He was praying to mother Mary.

103 So you can see, but that's not all they're doing, I'll show you next week. Don't miss next week, it's what I was gonna bring this week I had to put off to bring you this that just developed today, or just this last sixth day. But next week, **YAHWEH** willing, I'll bring you this other that will continue on with last week's sermon, "Don't, don't speak the Name anymore."

104 But I want you to know what the Catholic church--what the Catholic church put in the Hebrew people in Babylon, when they were taken captive, what the Catholic church, who controlled Babylon at the time, put into the Hebrew people was the same teaching that the Catholic church is teaching today. That's what was put into the Hebrew people at that time and everyone who resisted it was killed. They had their Catholic priests as rabbis teaching the people and right there too is where the Babylonish Talmud came from. And not using the Name **YAHWEH**, that's where it started. Not using the Name anymore, speak not the Name anymore, it started at that time in Babylon. Forbidding the Name of **YAHWEH** to be taught or to be put in any of the textbooks. Of course, it, you know, it's still there, it's in the original so they can't wipe it out totally. And **YAHWEH** saw to it that they couldn't, you know. He had to bring it down to us and establish His House in these Last Days.

105 Well, now His House is established, His House is reaching all the world. And yes, Satan is upset and she's showing her fangs, you know. But **YAHWEH** says this door is not going to be shut to the world and when it's all over two billion people will be worshiping **YAHWEH**, not mother Mary. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

106 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. Praise **YAHWEH**! I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Well, now His House is established, His House is reaching all the world. And yes, Satan is upset and she's showing her fangs, you know. But YAHWEH says this door is not going to be shut to the world and when it's all over two billion people will be worshiping YAHWEH, not mother Mary. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

Chapter Ten

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #8— “Don’t Keep The Laws Of YAHWEH.” This Teaching First Started With Cain, With Nimrod, Then The Pharisees And The Roman Catholic Church 09/06/08

Kahan Levi J: So at this time I'll ask everyone to please stand as I now have the great pleasure and opportunity to present the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated! I would we could get that sound on television. [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Let's see, before we start, I was told to re-pronounce the names of the cities, I mean, yeah, the cities, where Russia was rerouting the pipelines to hurt not the oil, knowing that there's going to be war, big time war. (I have a map here somewhere, I think, I think maybe we already have that map. Let me see, here it is.) [please see map on page 97]

3 And Russia is making preparations, of course, to keep the oil, protect the oil, like Prophecy said, "Hurt not the oil and the wine." And they're rerouting the pipeline through Baku, Tbilisi, and Ceyhan. Just a few of the things here to show you what's taking place, just to keep you up to date in Prophecy and let you know what they're preparing for.

4 *DEBKA file's military sources place the U.S. nuclear weapons in four former Soviet Central Asian bases...* Now you see, this is what Russia

sees and Russia knows that they better get ready. This is what the other nations that are joining Russia also know. They know that nuclear war is going to take place. We know it from Prophecy. We started prophesying this about forty years ago here in Abilene.

5 It says, *Russia may put nukes on missiles in Kaliningrad. Russia also could revive the program to develop global missiles which could be put into near-earth orbits and directed at enemy territory while bypassing missile defense...* Now, this is putting, I don't know if you caught that, but this putting nuclear weapons into orbit and having them to where they can fire them from space at anytime, just push a button.

6 That Kaliningrad, spelled K-a-l-i-n-i-n-g-r-a-d. If you can see this, [showing map] this is the fourth part of the earth of course, part of the fourth part of the earth, not all of it here, but this is the fourth part of the earth. This is Russia. It reaches all the way over here and then they have a little spot here by the Baltic Sea--this Baltic Sea here seems to be international, where the United States has permission to come in here, permission from





the nations around it. So they are coming into this area. And of course they can bring nuclear weapons, submarines, and so forth and ships into this area.

7 Well, this Kaliningrad, if you can see my finger right there, is right by the Baltic Sea. So, this is where Russia's talking about putting a nuclear base there in order to sink the ships of the United States of course, getting ready to hurt not the oil. [laughing] Hurt not the oil; they're going to protect their oil supply because they can't do without oil.

8 *Suspected U.S. drone attack in Pakistan kills six villagers...* Apparently this is picking up because the United States says they're going after the Taliban, but the Taliban according to Pakistan is not being killed. It's their own citizens that're being killed.

9 So Pakistan in return, in retaliation says, *Pakistan warns U.S. of retaliation over strikes...* I don't think that's going to scare the United States. I think the United States already knows and suspects that Pakistan may try to fight back. And of course they may make an example out of them.

10 *The Palestinian negotiator said Jerusalem would be divided along the framework of the 2000 U.S.-brokered Camp David accords...* This was one that we missed and I heard it the other day on the news and I said, you know, I think we missed that article. I did. I don't remember seeing it. But this was an agreement made back in the Camp David Accord in 2000 to divide Jerusalem and now they have come to the decision to go ahead and divide Jerusalem. They're getting a little bit of flack about it, but that's what's going to take place. If you remember they've got the wall already dividing Israel, but they've come up to Jerusalem and that's where they've stopped.

11 The International Day of Peace, and it will be

celebrated around the world the 21st of September, that's this month, the International Day of Peace. *The International Day of Peace or Peace Day as it is often called was established in 1981 by United Nations' resolution and the first official Peace Day was celebrated in September 1982...* If you had your calendar you could look on the 21st of September for Peace Day. This was in July now of 1981 when the House of **YAHWEH**, let's see, The House of **YAHWEH** was granted official charter from the State of Texas in 1981. So, right. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 Now, in 1981, or 1982, September of that year, ...*The International Day of Peace, or Peace Day as it is often called was established in 1981 by a United Nations' resolution and the first official Peace Day was celebrated in September...* In September 1982.

13 This kindly shows the Work of **YAHWEH** keeping abreast of the world and The House of **YAHWEH** had to be established to bring this of course. And that's exactly what we've done. The House of **YAHWEH** was established on that day and then the United Nations of course--it doesn't make much sense what they've done you know, to establish a Peace Day. They establish a Peace Day and then they've established nuclear bases all across the world and getting ready to hurt not the oil.

14 If you remember last week, just to bring you up on it. Now this establishing peace of course, establishing a "Peace Day" means nothing unless of course you have some Laws to go by to bring peace, Laws that everyone can agree on. If you don't have Laws, you know, you have war within your own nation.

15 And of course, that's what we're seeing in Pakistan. The President resigned, under pressure of course. Another one has come in, and this other one now is threatening the United States and of course he's doing this because of the uprisings in his nation and he's trying to straddle the fence with both sides. But they're all, all in disagreement. They can't agree among themselves because they don't have righteous Laws to agree on. And they feel like, each side feels like its being cheated, so this is the reason the world can't have peace. That's the reason we can't have peace in the United States.

16 There is wealth in the United States, but even that is being fought over at this time. And it would only be a matter of time before there are big uprisings in the United States. There've been small ones, but the government is large enough to keep it under control so far.

17 The Laws in the Kingdom, this will be

something that everyone can agree on and they can base their eternal lives on these Laws, knowing that it will always be this way. And **YAHWEH** won't allow it to be changed. And this is the one reason we will be able to bring peace among the universe, among the planets because we'll have **YAHWEH**'s Laws and **YAHWEH**'s Guidance of course.

18 If you think about it, fifty-two weeks in the year [based on this calendar, of course] we will appear with **YAHWEH**. And then on special occasions, that's weekly, that's what the Sabbath is for. **YAHWEH** will minister unto us at every Sabbath throughout all eternity. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He'll be telling or teaching us--on these Sabbaths He will tell us how to control the little problems that come up because there'll be smaller problems then. We may face some large problems to begin with and He'll tell us how to control that too and we can go back and straighten out the mess that caused it, see. This is the thing.

19 **YAHWEH** knows all things so, on His Advice, on the weekly Sabbaths He will minister unto us, and then on the Feast Days, which are three times a year, when we get together with Him, throughout all Eternity, He will also teach us--that will be part of the Feast Days. The use of the Feast Days is to guide us in the small problems if any arise and to show how each one of these developed. He can do that.

20 And of course, we, the ones sitting here at this time period now, **YAHWEH** intends to give that Power. You won't all be corrupted. [laughing] You won't all suffer corruption so you will be able to be used with **YAHWEH**, side by side with **YAHWEH** in this Work, guiding the captains over fifties and the captains over hundreds and so forth that Mosheh set up, throughout all eternity. You'll be able to guide them. You'll have the use of your subconscious minds. You will be much like **YAHWEH**. You'll never catch up with Him, [laughing] but you will have that power, that ability.

21 If you can get that in your mind, that's what **YAHWEH** called you for. And the last will be first, that's what **YAHWEH** says. I didn't say it now, the Prophets were inspired to write it. Yahshua was the First, and we're the next first, the last that's going to be first. And what that means is, first in rank. And of course **YAHWEH** is the Head Teacher, He will always be the Head Teacher. He'll always have that Ability and Wisdom. He will always be over us in Ability and Wisdom. The Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** I don't think you could ever catch up with it.

22 But He will guide us those fifty-two weeks a year, fifty-two Sabbaths every year, plus the Feast Days. He'll be guiding us and working out our problems. He'll already know them before they arise so He will warn us of them just like He's doing now.

23 What we see taking place right now is what we'll see then in person, working with **YAHWEH** week after week after week. That's what the Sabbath is going to be for, in order to get His Blessings. His Blessings mean the Wisdom, the Wisdom that it takes to work out the problems and what caused the problems to begin with.

24 Of course, the world now in Christianity and this is where it all started. This is Christianity. It started with Cain. It didn't start with **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** allowed it, but this, Cain, the way you tell a duck, you know, he quacks, okay. You call a spade a spade. A rose by any other name is still a rose. Get this in your mind. What the actions are, what the characteristic features are of Christianity, we find the same characteristic features with Cain. It was a rejection of the Laws.

25 We don't find it with Abel, we didn't find it with Abraham. We didn't find it with Noah. In fact, Noah was the one who kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws, so He was kept alive to build an ark to preserve the Work of Abel. This was actually to preserve the Work of Abel, but a family of Workers there were kept alive in that Ark too. And of course the animals that **YAHWEH** had already created that Adam named. All of that Work was in the Ark. That was the big floating Ark of Noah, the thing that this thing right here [indicating Ark of the Covenant] represents, of course.

26 This Ark that we have in front that we minister before all the time, that's what it represents, the first Work, the floating Ark where **YAHWEH** preserved His House and of course the Knowledge that He gave to mankind that He wrote, that He had Abel and Adam write. It was preserved.

27 And of course, if you remember the Work of the Great Kahan Yahodah, he brought out that where the Ark actually landed was at Abelin Israel. It is not what man has thought and tried to search for all this time. In fact, nothing exists of it now that we know of unless it's buried there somewhere. But the Work that was inside of it was what was important. And that Work that was inside of it, of course, was preserved for us at this time period. We have it in the Book of **Genesis**. And then, of course, all of that Work plus other Work that was not recorded for us nor chosen to be in this time period because it's not needed.

28 One of the things preserved was the Name of **YAHWEH**, of course, and we see there the works of Christianity and the works of the Catholic church, we see, "Speak the Name no more," and that's what last week's sermon was about. "Don't be using this Name **YAHWEH** anymore, not in your hymns, not in your poems, not in anything. Get it out of your vocabulary," the Catholic church said.

29 It was a strange thing, but there was another duck that quacked this same message and its name was Pharisees. Now, the Pharisees, we have no record of them in the twelve tribes of Israyl until Israyl was taken--the twelve tribes of Israyl who possessed the land of Israyl were taken captive and taken to Babylon. And then we come up with a couple of religions that were named and given authority over the people. And the Pharisees, as I will show you, had the authority of the Roman empire. Now why would they be given authority by the Roman empire if they weren't a part of the Roman empire? And this is a matter of history, so supposedly it's a matter of fact.

30 They had all the authority and they could get a hearing it says, get a hearing? Does that mean anything? [laughing] They could get a hearing even when they'd been talking about the king, himself, the Pharisees could still get a hearing in court instantly. They didn't have to wait. The judges didn't say, "I'll be there next Thursday." The judges came immediately when they called for a hearing. It was like they were running the Roman empire. They had full authority. I'll bring you that in detail later.

31 But "Speak the Name no more", he said. "Don't read it. Don't sing it. Don't do anything with the Name **YAHWEH** anymore." [laughing] "Take it out of your memory if you can."

32 If you turn over to **Yeremyah** again, **Yeremyah 23**, we read this last week, but I want you to get the time period here because it's important in order to understand what has taken place down through the years and how it got to us today. Because the Catholic Church claims they started with the Apostle Kepha, but they didn't start with the Apostle Kepha. Kepha condemned what the Catholic church is doing. So Kepha was not a part of this duck that quacked this message. Kepha condemned it. He said, "You people that turn from the Holy Laws are like dogs that turn back to eating their own vomit after they've gotten rid of it". That's what Kepha said about people who turn from the Holy Commandments.

33 The Catholic church, all religions of the world except the established Works of **YAHWEH**,

and **YAHWEH** will have no other work unless He prophesies it, remember that; every religion on earth has turned from the Holy Commandments. You can't find a religion anywhere, not Pharisees, not Sadducees, there's no one. Not even the orthodox Jews in Israyl keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** or call on, or call with the Name of **YAHWEH**. Even though the Inspired Prophet Yahyl said in these Last Days the only ones who're going to be saved out of this mess you've created are those who call with the Name **YAHWEH** and go to the remnant that **YAHWEH** has called.

34 Another Prophet said, It's going to be taken from you and you won't have Salvation until you actually confess, Blessed is the person, this person that **YAHWEH** has sent that comes in the Name of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So there's going to be a change take place a great change will take place in Israel. They are going to come to The House of **YAHWEH**, many of them. This Message is reaching them, and there're a lot of questions being asked right now in the land of Israel. Not only there, but among all the twelve tribes who have been scattered throughout the earth at this time.

35 Here in **Yeremyah 23**, He says in **verse 21**. **I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran...** He's speaking about a group here; and this actually occurred in about 598 B.C. About five hundred and ninety eight years before Yahshua.

36 Now if you remember when Yahshua came, He didn't have charge of the temple. He didn't have charge of any of the work that went on in Jerusalem. He was trained in Abelin, a Work that was prophesied, Abelin Israel. That's where He was trained. The same place you are training, and the same Message preached there for you years ago is what you're learning today. The same thing that was preserved in the Ark, the same things the Disciples preserved for you, the same things that **YAHWEH** preserved by the Holy Prophets and everyone admits, these Prophets were inspired. An Inspired Prophet brethren who wrote these Prophecies thousands of years ago, that came down to us today showing exactly what The House of **YAHWEH** would be doing at this time period, even knowing that it was going to be established in a Babylonish land not even discovered yet. [laughing] You know, you can't beat prophecies like that.

37 And yet, that's what the Prophets were inspired to do, so we know they were inspired. And the reason I bring you this, is so you will know that the Prophecies are true; that when you see these Prophecies, you're already seeing them come

to pass you will believe. You can tell by history that the United States, when it was discovered, it wasn't discovered back in Zechariah's time. It was only discovered a few hundred years ago. We're two thousand years after Zechariah in history. And yet he said there's a land that's not even discovered. It's going to be a Babylonish land, that is, Babylonish. It's going to be Christian, it's going to be the same thing as Cain. That's what the land is going to be.

38 They even told you what religions would be worshiped, what they would be worshiping here in this land that was not discovered yet, Babylonish. [laughing] Remember her name, Mystery Babylon, mystery confusion. Even the people who follow her don't know what they're doing. They're all confused about who they're worshiping as we will see plainly in these broadcasts.

39 Well, He said these prophets, He didn't send them. What prophets? Ones that say, "Use the Name no more." I didn't send them, He said, yet they ran. ...**I have not spoken of them, yet they prophesied...** Many of them were prophesying in the days of Yahshua, in the temple. They stood in the temple daily.

40 They stand there today with their little book in their hand. They stand in front of the rock wall. [demonstrating their praying at the wall] Somebody asked them, "What does it feel like when you stand in front of this, here, praying all day and you never get an answer?" And they said, "Sometimes it feels like we're just talking to a rock wall. [Congregation laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

41 Well that's about as far as it's getting with them because they won't call on **YAHWEH**. They are taking the same advice as the Pope is giving today. The Pope is saying, "Use the Name no more." You don't find the Prophets saying that. There's no Prophet in all the Holy Scriptures that ever said, "Don't use the Name of **YAHWEH**." But yet, these prophets are saying, "Don't use the Name." So **YAHWEH** said, "I didn't send them."

42 Of course you'd know that to begin with. If they say, "Don't use the Name," you'd know to begin with **YAHWEH**'s not sending those prophets. You should know it because the Inspired Prophets used the Name of **YAHWEH**, they made their vows in the Name of **YAHWEH**, they wrote their tithe receipts in the Name of **YAHWEH** even in Solomon's time. In Solomon's time? We have record of that, remember?

43 Now shortly after Solomon's time, another group took over in Babylon and they said, "Don't

use the Name." Now this should start tying you in, tying in this group, in Babylon, when I said this is where it began, in Babylon. It didn't really begin there; the quacking started with Cain. And then after the flood it started with Nimrod. The same things that Cain taught, Nimrod taught too. The things that **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** allowed Cain to write, this Christian teaching, and I call it Christian because Christianity follows it today. The same thing that He allowed Cain to write was also on that Ark. The two works--the two works that **YAHWEH** allowed, the Tree of Life and the mixture, the mixture of the Tree of Life and evil. That's actually the tree of 'life and evil' mixture. The thing [the teachings] that actually caused the flood, yes, was protected and Nimrod took up that after the flood and started teaching it again and said, "This is the way to control the earth. Control their food, control, control their oil, control everything. We'll control them, put them under control here." [laughing]

44 Today in Israel, the Israelis have a way of doing this. It's going to be adopted very soon as I see in the Prophecies. The Israelis supplement everyone that is a citizen of Israyl or that is going to be a citizen of Israel. Apply for citizenship and you can get subsidy from the government. We sent some men there to do some work and the men wanted to move there permanently and live and carry on a work in Israel. The men are very skilled. Our men were very skilled in their work. And they asked about the wages of course. "What can we expect in the way of wages?" and they told them. And it seemed pretty high until they went to checking into the cost of living.

45 The cost of living was about double their wages. They said, "How do you survive? How do you get by here?" They couldn't pay their rent and buy their groceries on the wages even though it seemed high. The cost of living is very high in Israel. And this is when they found out they had to have a subsidy from the government.

46 You know who controls the subsidy? The Pharisees. The Pharisees in Israel actually control the subsidy. They control it. They control the subsidy of the widows too. And if you remember Yahshua said, "You're the kind that creep into widows' houses." Yes, this is what they do. This was told to me firsthand by a widow who lived in Jerusalem, Israel, firsthand. And they would merely say, "If you don't cooperate, you won't have any subsidy tomorrow."

47 Everyone living in Israel who's lived there long unless they live in a tent and they just work and

buy food, they will not be able to live there without subsidy. And that's the way they can control the people.

48 Well He says, **I have not sent these Prophets, yet they ran...** You know, it's a far cry from Who Yahshua is, the kind of Character that Yahshua had, the kind of Character that **YAHWEH** Himself showed. **YAHWEH** Himself showed in the very first Sabbath that He created for mankind when He became their Slave, cooked their meals, prepared their food and served them and everything.

49 But they said, it was so joyous there. Everyone was so joyous on that planet and they saw the whole House of **YAHWEH** on this planet and they were all doing their thing, having joy. It was much longer than that and much more detailed but that was the essence of the whole thing. A very joyous thing that **YAHWEH--YAHWEH** says eye has not seen, neither has it entered into your ears or even the hearts of man the joy that He has in store for you, the things that He has in store for you.

50 But speaking now of this group here that do a particular thing, this duck that quacks in a certain manner. **I have not sent these Prophets... I have not spoken of them...** "I didn't Prophesy of them so they're not My Work. I will have no Work unless it is Prophesied by the Prophets of old."

51 **...I have not spoken of them, yet they prophesied...** That is, they preached, they guide the people. They're guiding the people.

52 **Verse 22, But if they had stood in My Counsel...** Which means they're not standing in **YAHWEH's** Counsel. **...and had caused My People to hear My Words...** That word is **dabar**, meaning *Laws* and *Prophets*. Which means they're not hearing **YAHWEH's** Laws or Prophecies from this group. **...then they would have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings...** Well what is this evil?

53 Look on down to **verse 26, How long will this be in the heart of the prophets who prophesy lies? Yes, they are prophets of the deceit of their own minds.**

54 **Verse 27, Who devise; plan and scheme ... Scheme. ...to cause My People to forget My Name...** Who is He speaking of here in 598 B.C.E.?

55 Hold your place there and look here at **Daniyl. Daniyl** was written in about 607, 607 B.C.E.. Then they were taken into captivity and this is when this book was written in 607, I'm sorry, 607 B.C.E.. And this one was written in about 598 B.C.E., nine years before. Yeremyah was written nine years before they were taken into captivity

here. And Yeremyah was warning them of this thing because Yeremyah was the one who prophesied how long they would be there and Daniyl said, "I saw in the Prophecies of Yeremyah how long they would be there." Remember? That's what Daniyl wrote here in this book. "I saw in Yeremyah's Prophecies how long our people would be in captivity before they were taken loose and brought back to the land."

56 But the people who were taken captive, they stayed in captivity seventy years, remember? When they came back no one was brought back who actually spoke the language that they went there with. They had to learn a different language. They had different teachers. Those different teachers quacked a different message. They weren't the same ducks that Abel had--Abel. They totally brought a different message and one of them was saying, "Don't use the Name **YAHWEH.**"

57 *The only thing they said, "It's too holy to pronounce. You're liable to defile it by pronouncing the Name. So let's pray to god instead. Pray to the lord instead. Let's pray to the queen of heaven instead and she'll bless us for it," because all kinds of blessings come from the queen of heaven, material blessings.*

58 Of course **YAHWEH** said, "They didn't know it was actually Me Who was doing this, Who gave them all these blessings." They thought it was the queen of heaven. So why did He do it? He said, "I'll send them strong delusions so they can believe these lies that they want to believe because they don't want to keep My Laws. So I'll let them see what turning from My Laws will bring them and let's see how they come out in the end. And let's call heaven and earth to witness how it comes out." That's **YAHWEH's** Plan from the beginning. From the beginning He had this Plan.

59 **Who devise; plan and scheme, to cause My People to forget My Name... just as their fathers have forgotten My Name for baal...** Or the lord, the lord. This was taking place in about 598 B.C.E, the nine years there between Yeremyah and Daniyl.

60 Now, I'm going to stop on that one and go to (just bear with me here) their teachings. Let's be turning over to **Yahchanan 4**. It's in their teachings brethren is where you identify these people, the characteristics, their characteristic teachings, personalities, their character, what they bring forth, the character they bring forth.

61 Now Yahshua said, "You do not know what you worship." You don't know what you worship. Now this was about 598 years later, 598 years later here, 598 years. They were taken into captivity. They

stayed there seventy years. The people who were true to **YAHWEH** died off. They put priests in their place, other priests in their place that would teach them a different language, a different doctrine, but it would seem like their own culture. It seemed just like their own culture to the children.

62 Daniyl and his crew had already been taught. They were young men so they already knew the Laws of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** gave them honor in the sight of the king. And in fact **YAHWEH** gave Daniyl great honor in the sight of the king especially when he revealed this dream because the king knew he had power that the other, that the Christian world at that time didn't have.

63 And I'm saying Christian here because Christianity is what they were taught here. "Don't pronounce the Name" never came from the Prophets of **YAHWEH**. It only comes from the Catholic church. Was the Catholic church in operation at that time? Yes, they started with Nimrod. Before Nimrod it started with Cain. Cain taught the same thing that the Catholic church is teaching today, as we will see in just a little bit. I'm getting ahead of myself but let's go to **Yahchanan 4** here,

64 **Yahchanan 4** and notice **verse 19. Yahchanan 4:19. The woman said to Him: Man, I see that You are a Prophet...** Well of course this woman had been studying something in order to know this. And of course, at that time, at that time where she was living, where she was living, she was kind of out away from the control of the Pharisees who were actually the ones that were trying to do away with the Scriptures and telling everyone, "You can't understand the Scriptures. We'll teach you the oral law."

65 What's the Catholic church, what was their teaching? The same thing brethren. For years they made it against the law to own a bible. It wasn't until Martin Luther. Martin Luther rebelled and started a Protestant movement, a protestant movement that actually brought forth and made it possible for everyone to own a bible. The crusades, that's what they were for, the Catholic church and its crusades.

66 Now remember, when Yahshua came to the temple, it was about 598 years after Daniyl. And Daniyl said, you know, "You're going to be in captivity seventy years here because," he said, "You're not using the Name. You're not keeping His Laws." They weren't doing it even at that time in Jerusalem. They were not. They were turning. Why were they turning?

67 You remember the crew that came against

Ezra and Nehemyah? Ezrayah and Nehemyah. They were controlling that land at that time. If it hadn't have been a court order given by a king to leave Ezrayah and Nehemyah alone and let them do this Work, it wouldn't have been done.

68 You think about that in the Work today brethren. The House of **YAHWEH** was legally established, legally established, backed by the American government in 1981. The same thing had to take place in Israyl or Ezra and Nehemyah, Ezrayah and Nehemyah would never have been able to come back and start a Work to get a temple built again. And of course a place or the place where Yahshua would come to, where Yahshua and all of the people would come to, to witness what was going on for the Savior to be killed.

69 But all of this took place in the Plan of **YAHWEH**. And it was fulfilled, that it might be fulfilled what was written by the Prophets. That's the reason **YAHWEH** keeps pointing you back to this. So you will know that you can depend on what He wrote by the Prophets. You see how important it is to believe these Prophecies? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

70 The fearful and unbelieving will have their part in the Lake of Fire. You better start remembering that. You better start humbling yourself as a little child and you better start believing these Prophecies, brethren. There're no ifs, ands, and buts. You're kicking yourself out. You're kicking yourself out of the Kingdom if you want, if you want to rebel and argue and fight. [laughing] As the Apostle said, "Don't even go near that pool of ducks." If they're quacking a different doctrine get away from them.

71 **Verse 20, Our fathers worshiped on this mountain...** She said. **...Our fathers worshiped on this mountain, but you Yahdaim say...** You're saying now, see. She knew that The House of **YAHWEH** was in Abelin, Abelin Israel, in a valley right there by these mountains where He met her. She knew this and she said, "Why is it changed to

That's the reason YAHWEH keeps pointing you back to this. So you will know that you can depend on what He wrote by the Prophets. You see how important it is to believe these Prophecies?

Jerusalem?” She was asking why did they change this from Abelin, Israel to Jerusalem? Well He didn’t tell her the whole story, but He told her some here.

72 But it had to be for the Savior’s death. And then after the Savior’s death, the Prophecy said He would come to His Own, and His Own would reject Him. That Prophecy had to be fulfilled. It would have destroyed the whole Work if it had of been done in Abelin, Israyl. They would have destroyed that Work. That Work had to survive. It was still in action when Yahshua and the Apostles or when Yahshua appeared to His Apostles and said, “I’m going to Abelin.” Before His death, He said, “I’ll meet you in Abelin. I’ll meet you at The House of **YAHWEH** in Abelin after My resurrection.” They didn’t hear it for some reason. [laughing] And that’s why they didn’t hear it because **YAHWEH** wanted to make a big deal out of it, so you would remember; because the Work of **YAHWEH** was still in Abelin at that time.

73 But Yahshua said, **verse 21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem...** Not going to worship Him on this mountain, not gonna worship Him on this mountain, nor in Jerusalem.

74 Then He says, **verse 22, You do not know what you worship... You do not know what you worship. ...we know what we worship, for Salvation is of the Yahdaim...**

75 Now, there was something about this woman here, she had Christianity. The same thing she had, we see in our present world today; divorce and remarriage, divorce and remarriage. She’d been married and divorced about five times and the person she was living with at that time was common law. The same exact thing that you see supported or that is legal in the United States today. Which means it came from these two horns, the Protestants and the Catholic religions that are shown in **Revelation 13**, a two-horn government.

76 Two horns meaning two religions. A horn is shown in **Daniyl 1**, the little horn that fights against the Laws. You find two of them in **Revelation 13, 12** and **13**. You find the one fighting against the Laws and then you find the United States that’s finally established. In 1492 it was discovered, and then years after that it was finally established and has become the top nation of all nations, which it now is.

77 But He said to her ...**You do not know what**

you worship... Christianity today doesn’t know what they are worshipping. When they follow the Catholic church, they don’t know what they’re worshipping. And we’ll see from Scripture what they are worshipping today.

78 But she was a part of Christianity, but she’d been studying House of **YAHWEH** literature. You could see that because she knew Yahshua was a Prophet and she knew some of the Prophecies that were written. But, at the same time she was following laws that weren’t from the Prophets. So she was at a stage like we see today when **YAHWEH** calls or starts calling people out of this Babylonish religion which supports divorce and remarriage over and over and over.

79 It’s such a strange thing that they also support sodomy, bestiality, fornication. Oh you can commit fornication all of your life and it’s fine and dandy, but you can’t support the Laws of **YAHWEH** in your actions because you’ll be arrested for it. Yes, in the United States, they support sodomy, bestiality, fornication, even the young children. That’s what the laws of the United States support; adultery. A man who is married, a woman who is married, it’s legal for them to go out and commit adultery. It’s legal for the young to commit fornication.

80 But this is the crazy part about it, if a married man goes out and gets a single woman pregnant and then wants to support that woman and her child, he can be arrested. It’s a little bit stupid, I know, but they haven’t seen the stupidity of it. That’s the reason it’s called confusion. But as I have said a hundred times before, I also say again, as the Apostle also said, we must obey the laws of the land. You must do this for Salvation sake and for the sake of proving yourself obedient to **YAHWEH**’s Inspired Writings.

81 Maybe some will now, maybe some will see and hear what I said and you’ll start thinking. Here you support on one hand sodomy, you support bestiality. Yes, you support it. The laws support it. You support fornication among the very young. You support adultery. But if the man wants to take care of a second woman and his wife, and his child he breaks your law. He can’t do that .

82 Do you see how ironic this law is that they’re supporting? Well that is from this beastly system that started with Cain, who doesn’t want responsibility. They don’t want responsibility in their life. That’s the reason they’re hanging on to this mess.

83 **Verse 22, You do not know what you wor-**

ship; we know what we worship, for Salvation... Salvation. ...is from the Yahdaim... Salvation. It's not from anyone else.

84 Now that's the one thing about **YAHWEH's** Laws. None of the gods have **YAHWEH's** Laws except where they've borrowed them, and then tried to change them to fit themselves to make themselves look righteous. They'll borrow some of them but they won't, they won't enforce those Laws; but they will borrow some of them to make themselves look great to a certain extent. But they deny the Authority of **YAHWEH**, as the Apostle said.

85 He said, **Verse 23, But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in Spirit and in Truth; for the Father seeks just such worshipers to worship Him... In Spirit.**

86 **Verse 24, YAHWEH is Spirit and those who worship Him must worship Him in Spirit...** Now to Christianity this means [holding hands together and gazing intently at ceiling] and if you notice in their movies, the "righteous" people they go around looking at the ceiling. For example, the show of Moses, Moses. [laughing] And when the plague was coming, he came into this room and here's all them people. [holding hands together staring at the ceiling]

87 What'd they see up there? They counting the flies on the wall or what? All of them looking at the ceiling, and have their hands like this. [holding hands together] Now that's surely righteousness, right? Surely it is. Don't that look righteous? [laughing] Actually it has nothing to do with Righteousness.

88 But what does worshipping in Spirit mean? According to the Christians, it means that if you think righteousness, if you think righteousness. Now they don't know the Laws so how, how, how could they possibly think Righteousness? But on the other hand, they know they're doing something wrong. They know they're committing sin, they know this. And they also know they're not keeping those Laws. So see it's a mixed-up confused mess here among the Christian teaching.

89 But they're thinking they're supposed to think righteously while they're committing sodomy, bestiality, fornication and adultery; the four things that have brought this nation down and would actually destroy all of mankind if **YAHWEH** gave it time to do so, but He won't. He's not going to allow that. He's going to allow the nuclear bombs to be used. First over that fourth part of the earth around the great River Euphrates where a third part

of man will die by nuclear war and famine. A third part of man will be killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates. But He says they still won't repent of their fornications, nor of their thefts, nor their murders and so forth.

90 Don't tell me that these people don't know that they're committing murder when they kill forty-six million babies a year by what they prefer to call abortion. They know they're committing murder. Don't tell me they don't know they're committing murder when they sell you a morning-after pill knowing that a life has been created, a life that they don't want in their life; because if a man who was married to another woman tried to support the baby and the single woman he was with, they'd put him in jail; so they don't want that. She doesn't want it in her life. She doesn't want this life that she's caused in her life because it would mess up her lifestyle. Remember, we've got to protect our lifestyle and our lifestyle is shown in Christianity, in the laws of Christianity, that Christianity teaches.

91 And these laws of Christianity, don't kid yourself brethren, they're spread throughout the world! It started with Cain. The next step was Nimrod and from Nimrod came all your Moslem religions and everything else. All the religions of the world broke off from these religions. And they're all a mixture, the mixture of righteousness and evil. They have a little bit of Righteousness, no one is totally Righteous in the Christian world, but no one is totally evil in the Christian world.

92 And this worshipping in spirit that they got when they think they're in the spirit when they're righteous in their mind, they know they're evil in their mind. They know they're committing sin. So their sin is not hidden from them. But they are being taught or they're being taught that their sins won't be held against them if they'll think they're doing righteousness. You know, dream that you're doing righteousness while you commit these evil acts. Well, that's what they teach.

93 The House of **YAHWEH** has a different quack, [laughing] but it's not a duck. It doesn't follow--it doesn't follow this duck. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it'll be shown to you next week.

94 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH!** applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. I love you brethren! Love you sisters!

Chapter Eleven

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #9— The World Does Not Know What Or Who They Worship Today. We Know Who We Worship—He's The Creator Named YAHWEH 09/13/08

Kahan Benyamin N.: Would everyone please stand. I do have the privilege and honor to present to you, the one who is worthy of YAHWEH's Double Honor, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated! [congregation yells: Praise You YAHWEH, Praise YAHWEH!] [laughing] That is wonderful. I have so many things to cover here today. I feel like extending this! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

2 Next week, next Sabbath, this is Sabbath; but this coming Sabbath let's use sackcloth. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. Since it's the last Sabbath in the thirty-day fast that many of you are going through, I would like to ask everyone to bring your sackcloth and ashes next Sabbath, and that's Friday evening too. Bring it Friday and Sabbath and wear it. Wear it. When you come in the door have it on, and don't pull it off until you go out, okay? Keep it with you. [applause] Praise YAHWEH.

3 I'm thinking too that you could give this some thought and the teachers too, but on the workshop in the afternoon, when you come back to the Workshop have group prayer, and if there's any time left, you can still go ahead and have your classes, but if there's not, definitely have prayer to YAHWEH. We need it. We need it bad. [crying.]

4 Fasting and then we turn to Feasting. The

Feast, I believe is the fifteenth day of October. Day of Atonement is the tenth of October--today's the thirteenth, so that's less than a month now. Start thinking about the Feasting. You know these Feasts, they're eternal. These are Eternal Appointments that we have with YAHWEH, and they'll never cease.

5 In fact, if you want to turn over to **Isayah**, He says that very thing. The Great Prophet Isayah, he wrote a lot about us. I know he didn't understand it, but he will.

6 **Isayah 66:23** says **And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh will come to worship...** That is, serve, come to serve. If you mark that word "worship" out, I think and put the word **serve**, it would mean more to you. Because that's what the Sabbath is all about, to serve. And worship means *serve* in both Book One and Two of *The Book of YAHWEH*. The word **worship**, it actually means *to serve*. ...**all flesh will come to serve before Me, says YAHWEH.**

7 **Verse 24, And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who have transgressed against Me...** Yes, they're going to



be turned to dust as another Prophet, the Great Malakyah said.

8 But on the Day of Atonement we'll do this again and plan on Day of Atonement with sackcloth and ashes also. And then, we have the Feast of Tabernacles, which is an eight-day Feast with **YAHWEH** present. **YAHWEH** said to Solomon, He said, you know, "If you'll keep My Laws, truly keep My Laws then I'll be here with you on the Sabbath Days. My Mind and My Heart will be here with you on the Sabbath Days, each Sabbath Day."

9 Just to catch you up on a little bit of the news, I can't read all of this, but *A Saudi Judge Condemns Immoral T.V...* [laughing] I would they'd do it here. I'm writing a letter now, you know, showing how **YAHWEH** chose leaders. And of course, the way the world chooses leaders today is much different from the way that **YAHWEH** chose leaders. The way the House of **YAHWEH** does it, we do it **YAHWEH**'s Way. That's the way we do it. And of course, we go to **YAHWEH** to choose the leaders because He knows the heart. And so we cast lots on the Priests before they're ever ordained.

10 But *A Saudi Judge Condemns Immoral T.V...* And television, they have it there. Of course it's creeping in like it has throughout the whole world. That's the way they sell their religion. And their religion, what you see on television is actually their religion. What they practice, that's their characteristic features of Christianity--what you see coming forth from Hollywood. Anything that they condemned, it wouldn't be brought forth from Hollywood. If they started condemning what was brought forth from Hollywood, it would stop. They would change it.

11 *Food producers say that the only way to feed the world now is through GM...* GM crops. They've got the seed to where, you know, they've got control of it. And of course you, as Henry Kissinger said, control the food and you control the world and that's exactly what it's coming to.

12 Bolivia and Venezuela, which are not too far from the United States, they're just below Mexico. It's also a very short distance from Florida. And they've both kicked the United States out. Others are joining them in doing so. They're going to start having or working out plans with Russia. They probably already have, you know. This was just a scheme. It's more what they call evil powers that are forming. [laughing] Evil powers to fight evil powers and, of course, that's prophesied for this time period. And you can see it taking place and of course that's rich oil country there. You know, a lot of oil comes from South America and off the coast

that we don't have any rights to--in their areas, that is.

13 Mad cow disease now, they've found it to be genetic and it's mutating. And of course, they found it in the genes, which we knew. It was getting in the genes of both man and animal so that's increasing.

14 *Federal wildlife officials kill fifty deer on farm where chronic wasting disease was found...* And of course they're going to burn them, which will put it up in the air. That's how it got here to America as the scientists showed in the first information that I brought you which was, I believe, back in the old Sanctuary. I brought this out that they weren't killing these prions. It takes eight hundred and forty degrees Fahrenheit to kill a prion, to destroy it. And of course, to pick it up in the air and transport it only takes about three to four hundred degrees to push it up into the air, and transport it to all countries, all the lands.

15 And by the way, they admit in this article that, he says, *State officials say the mutated protein that causes the disease is difficult to get rid of once it's in the soil...* So of course, once, wherever it settles, it goes into the soil, the plants take it in as a protein, animals eat it as a protein. The body readily accepts it of course as soon as it, soon as it gets to the brain or the lymph nodes. Now they're finding it in the blood like we told them they would to begin with forty years ago. They are finding it in the blood and they got some new tests to where they can find it. However they're not telling anyone about it.

16 *Bush Yanks Russia's Strings...* [laughing]. Reinvention of an evil empire. I forget what President said that about Russia. [laughing] And I'm not calling Russia evil, I'm just quoting them. Russia is no more evil than the rest of the world. Russia is brought up in the same fear and the same rejection of **YAHWEH**'s Laws as the Catholic church brought forth starting with Nimrod. And of course, they're trying to protect themselves now as Cain did from continual war.

17 That's not all the articles I have, but I'm going to wait and just bring it a little as I bring you some other news here, some other information now from the Holy Scriptures.

18 Be turning over to **Yahchanan 4** because if you remember where we left off and started with, "Don't say the Name anymore." And of course, that was in **Acts** where they actually brought this forth to the Apostles. They beat them and told them, "Don't be using this Name, **YAHWEH**." [laughing]

19 Well, of course the Pharisees did this before that, starting in the days of Babylon. And in the days of Yeremyah they were trying to get the Name stopped then. The Pharisees and the Sadducees--the Sadducees disagreed with the Pharisees. The Sadducees would not accept the oral law. They say the oral law was brought forth, the book was completed about six hundred years after the common era, A.D. But we find the Pharisees, the Pharisees were dominant, the dominant religion that came out of Babylon; it didn't exist before then, but it came out of Babylon. They were saying, "Don't use the Name." They were saying or they were teaching immortality of the soul and just use the oral law, don't use the written Laws.

20 The Sadducees, they were saying, "Use the written Laws only," so they disagreed among each other. Now the Sadducees, they disappeared along with the temple. So who destroyed them? The Romans who destroyed this temple in 70 A.D. also destroyed the Sadducees who had started saying, "Don't live by the oral law, the so-called oral law that they're trying to get you to do."

21 So they had a reason, whoever wiped them out. We know, we know it was the Roman Catholic church that was leading the Roman empire at that time and of course, getting rid of these religions that they didn't want, like The House of **YAHWEH**. The Sadducees were part of it. They got caught up in it and you can find no trace of them after 70 A.D.

22 Well here in **Yahchanan** now. We left off here with **Yahchanan 4** and let's start with **verse 19. Yahchanan 5:19. Then Yahshua answered and said unto them; truly, truly I say to you...** No, I'm in **chapter 5**.

23 **Yahchanan 4:19. Yahchanan 4:19**, the woman came to Him. **The woman said to Him...** By the way, if you notice as we read here His Disciples were absolutely astonished that Yahshua was talking to a woman. [laughing] And, it wasn't a custom, it was a Law and of course you find it all through the Holy Scriptures. They didn't know what He knew of course that this woman was actually converted and He actually went there to teach this woman. This woman served in the Work of **YAHWEH** quite a bit after that.

24 **The woman said to Him: Man, I see that You are a Prophet...** Well, she had to be studying the Scriptures of course to know that He was a Prophet. The ordinary Christian, no matter what the man said, you know, wouldn't recognize a Prophet even if someone hit them on the head and said, "This person is a Prophet." They still wouldn't recognize

it. This woman though, she had some knowledge of the Holy Scriptures. She had to have in order to know that this Man was a Prophet.

25 **Verse 20, Our fathers worshiped on this mountain...**

26 I have an article. (Let me see if I can find it quickly.) I don't want to waste too much time on it, but *Abilene, city of ancient Israel, Abilene*. They have, I guess discovered some new findings about Abilene. And of course, it's mentioned in the Scriptures in **Luke 3:1**. So, along with our information that we've put out about Abilene, it's got some curiosity piqued and of course they're finding ancient records and this is one of them.

27 It comes from the Moslems and the Moslem history here shows it. In fact they show a map here if I could show it to you on the screen [showing map]. Now here's the sea of Galilee and then just a little ways this way, if you can see my finger right there, there is Abilene, A-b-i-l, Abil; Abil or Abila as the Great Kahan Yahodah says.



28 But they found ancient history here of the Moslems and the Moslems are saying that the *Tomb of Abel in the neighboring heights where there were also the ruins of a temple...* It was called The House of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Of course we have sparked that interest in the word **Abilene**. They, Israel, didn't even know

it existed until we told them, and then they said, “Oh, yes. Yeah, that’s right over the hill here, but its not called Abelin, but it’s called...” something else and that’s where the word Abelin comes from. And that’s how we all put it together in Abelin when I brought the talk in Abelin to the city council and all their crew.

29 I did tell them about Abel and why their town existed. And they started digging after that and found some ancient maps for us and actually sent them to us of Abilene. Well now the *Biblical Archeology* and other things are digging into it to see if what we’re saying is true, Praise **YAHWEH**.

30 Well the Savior, He was speaking to this woman who knew about Abelin and of course the place to serve each Sabbath; the place where you go to serve, serve as a slave and Yahshua set the Perfect Example for serving. If you put all of that together with what He taught His Disciples on the night that He was arrested; and washed their feet and became a Servant to them and taught them you’ve got to be this way. This is the way you serve or worship.

31 If you’d start using the word **serve**, it would help you to understand the Sabbath Day. How **YAHWEH** made it a blessing of course, and how we’re going to serve one another throughout all eternity on the Sabbath Day. We’ll be enjoying life, but also being brought up to date on everything that’s taking place in the Kingdom, the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, which is going to be the Great Tree that started very, very small, but is going to take over the whole universe eventually. Yes. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And we’re going to be meeting with **YAHWEH** each Sabbath Day, from one new moon to another and every Sabbath Day. From one Sabbath Day to another, we will meet with Him and of course be taught by Him throughout all eternity.

32 **Verse 20, Our fathers worshiped on this mountain...** Where? At a House of **YAHWEH** at Abel, of course. That’s how you follow the Scriptures, You’ve got to know the Scriptures in order to know what they’re talking about and this is exactly what this woman was talking about. This is exactly where Yahshua told His Disciples, “After I am resurrected, I will meet with you at The House of **YAHWEH** at Abel.” And of course they didn’t believe Him. [laughing]

33 I got to thinking about this and the pressure the Disciples were under at the time. They knew that Yahshua was going to die, be taken from them. And then the police have a way of putting fear into people, they practice that, putting fear into people.

And of course they were under this, the Disciples were. So, they probably, you know, they probably didn’t hear half of what Yahshua told them that night or even before that. All they could have their mind on seemed like, was, you know, “You’re going to die, we want to die with You” and things like that.

34 But they were under pressure for quite a while before this thing took place that actually took place. And then when it took place they weren’t prepared for it at that time either and they all ran, you know. When He was approached by the soldiers, you know, they all ran of course and denied Him and so forth, but there was a reason for it. But the point here is that they worshiped on this mountain, and this woman knew that they worshiped or served in this mountain every Sabbath Day and the Feast Days. This is what they were talking about. This is where they were kept.

35 **Verse 21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship...** Or serve. ...**the Father neither on this mountain, nor at Yerusalem...** You won’t be serving Him here or in Yerusalem.

36 Well of course, the Prophecies that He was referring to were the Last Days where He would be served in another nation, a Babylonish land that wasn’t established at that time, but would be a Babylonish land, led by two religions as Yahshua brought out in **Revelation 13**.

37 **Verse 22, You do not know what you worship...** These same Gentiles, the same Gentiles don’t know what they worship today. None of them know what they worship.

38 They use the name lord, and Jesus and Christ. They don’t know where it comes from. Maybe they’ll start hunting that now. Maybe they’ll actually look in an encyclopedia and read where these names came from. I read it to you last week or week before last, but it came from Constantine. It came from two different gods, Krishna and Zeus. And of course he put the two names together when all the religions couldn’t do it, he took it himself and chose this name and said from now on you will worship this new god and his name is Jesus Christ, coming from Zeus and Krishna. And of course put together it would be Jesus Christ. And that’s what they worship.

39 They don’t know--Christianity doesn’t know this, they never read anything about religion. In fact, they try to hide the fact, even when they read the bible they try to hide it because somebody will think they’re crazy if they see them reading the bible. You’re not supposed to do those things in

today's world. Anyone, anyone who studies the Holy Scriptures, they make fun of them. Anyone who believes the Holy Scriptures, they think he's crazy and they'll tag you as crazy as they have me and The House of **YAHWEH**.

40 **Verse 22, You do not know what you worship; we know what we worship... We know what we worship. ...for Salvation is from the Yahdaim...** You can't find any Salvation or any plan or anything that explains the universe or creation or the creation of mankind, except from the Yahdaim who **YAHWEH** used; starting with Abel and then coming down to Mosheh, and the twelve tribes and then of course Yahshua and then His Twelve Disciples who finished this Work that we hold before us today. You can't find Salvation outside of that.

41 No, the gods have never proven anything regarding the foretelling of the future or that they could actually give you Eternal Life. They've never proven anything like that. They've never made any resurrections or anything like that and, there's never been any witnesses to any resurrections like there are from the Yahdaim and from Yahshua and His Twelve Disciples.

42 **Verse 23, But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshipers...** The true servers. ...**will worship the Father in Spirit and in Truth...** Now to a Christian that "serving the Father", they don't do it. They don't worship the Father. In fact they tell you, "Don't say this Name any longer. Don't let me hear it again coming from your mouth." [laughing] This is a no-no. It's taboo. It's forbidden. [laughing]

43 But notice, notice, they will actually leave out worship or serve the Father but this is the first thing you need to notice that Yahshua was saying. The true worshipers will worship the Father or serve the Father. They leave that part out, I think deliberately. But then they say, "Well, we serve in spirit." What they mean by spirit is of course, putting their hands together and counting the flies on the ceiling, you know, pretending something, or looking up into the clouds, imagining. This is a pretense, this is the way its spelled out in history. A pretense of a pregnant woman in the clouds, or one that's just had a baby and holding the baby in the clouds.

44 There was an article sent to me this week that showed a stump where a limb had broken off the tree, and the bark, before it was broken off came down and looked like Mary. [laughing] You know what I noticed, the first thing, she didn't have any head. The woman without a head. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that's the first thing

YAHWEH says a woman must have is a head, but hers was missing. Which is, and I do believe that was Mary; that's the only one I saw that I thought was Mary, the queen of heaven. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

45 **Verse 24, He says, YAHWEH is Spirit...** What they think by this now is that **YAHWEH** is a gassy, clump of gas, kind of like a clump of gas. He has no form, no nothing. And this is what they picture in their mind because they won't take the Scripture for what it says where He explains. Of course [**YAHWEH**] Yahshua, He knew what He was talking about. But these words when they're translated like this, then, into the English, then the imagination of Christianity starts running here and there and they start religions on it and got them going throughout the earth.

46 **Verse 23, But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshipers...** Or true servants of **YAHWEH** will serve the Father. They will serve the Father. So you've got that in your mind right now. True servers of **YAHWEH**, true servants of **YAHWEH** are going to be serving the Father. The Father is **YAHWEH**.

47 No other organization on the face of the earth including the Jews are serving the Father; they stopped it in Babylon. That's where the Pharisees were started. So the Jews, the Jews stopped serving **YAHWEH** totally there and they started writing their own law. That is, it was written before that and given to them by a group called Pharisees. That's where they started. You don't find them before that.

48 Now, as *Clarke's Commentary* said, it's so strange that a book that dated before the book that was given to them was found in the archives of the Catholic church library, a book of the same kind, with the same oral laws that were given to them 600 A.D., they said. It wasn't given to them actually, it was given to them, yes, but it was taught to them long before that in Babylon. It was taught to the people who were taken captive and said, the Pharisees are your ancient fathers who will teach you. And of course, that took place over a period of seventy years with laws restricting the Name, **YAHWEH** from being taught, or the Laws of **YAHWEH** from being taught. The only thing they could teach them was an oral law. They could teach them oral laws that were found in that book.

49 And of course when it came down to Yahshua's time, Yahshua even said if you remember, but this is written in your law. So they had it in writing at that time in their law. The words, the words "Sabbath Day's journey" did not come from

the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [laughing] But it's found in Book Two, it's found in Book Two in their law. He was quoting their law when He said, where it was written about Him. It was quoting their law.

50 So all these things point to the fact that the Talmud, the oral law, was given unto them in Babylon along with this Christianity called Pharisees that believed the same thing that Christianity does today. They believed it and taught it. An oral law, that's how they get all of theirs too, orally. They don't get it from the Scriptures. Christianity doesn't follow the Scriptures. If they followed the Scriptures, brethren, they would be here with you, if they followed the Scriptures they would be keeping the Sabbath Day. If they followed the Scriptures they would know they're going to die because **YAHWEH** says they're going to. We'll get into that deeper, for, not just for you, but for television land.

51 But notice **verse 24, YAHWEH is Spirit... YAHWEH is Spirit**, actually the word there is **Spiritual. ...and those who worship Him must worship Him... Or serve Him, serve Him. ...in Spirit and in Truth...** Well what could He possibly mean there, in Spirit and in Truth? If you don't interpret the Scriptures, and you let the Scriptures interpret themselves, first off you'll know that **YAHWEH** is not a god. Look at **verse 24** again. **YAHWEH is Spirit and those who worship... Or serve Him must serve Him. ...in Spirit and in Truth...** In Spirit and in Truth.

52 If you followed the Scriptures you would know that first off, that **YAHWEH** is not a gassy god. He has features, he has a man's body. It looks like He's built like a man. Yahshua was the spitting image. Be turning over to **Hebrews, Hebrews--** Yahshua was the spitting image of **YAHWEH**, it's right here as we see in **Hebrews 1** and **verse 3**.

53 **Hebrews 1:1. YAHWEH, Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets...** Yes, He inspired His Prophets to speak. And when it says **YAHWEH** told Mosheh this, I told you this back when I was talking about the Judges and how **YAHWEH** set up the Laws and the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** on earth for a short time. **YAHWEH** told Mosheh. Well He told him with the mouth of Jethro, if you remember those Scriptures that show that's exactly where He got it, from Jethro.

54 He says spoke to the prophets. **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son...** I'm not saying **YAHWEH** didn't speak to Mosheh. It shows that He did and He wrote some Laws even the Ten Commandments on two small rocks that Mosheh threw [laughing] at the Israylites and broke them and scattered them all over. That

is history of that meeting. And of course, the rest of His instructions that He was given was given to him by the Priest of the Most High, Jethro.

55 Now **verse 2, He has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son...** He's still speaking to us through His Son, the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH. ...Whom He has appointed heir of all things, for Whom He also made the world...** For us He made the world. Not that we're limited to this earth. We know that, from other Scriptures, we're not limited to the earth. We're going to be given everything that **YAHWEH's** Fingers have framed, which is the sun and the moon and the stars and so forth.

56 And by the way they're now looking--the scientists have come up with the idea now, I don't know where they got it, but they said, "Look inside the planets and that's where we think we're going to find life now." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Anyone can see that from the description of **YAHWEH** Shammah, it's a controlled atmosphere.

57 But anyway, now back to **Hebrews 1** and **verse 3. Who being...** Speaking of Yahshua now, He's appointed Heir, and us, too, if we allow **YAHWEH** to finish this image that He is making of Himself in us. **Who... Yahshua. ...being the reflection...** A reflection. Look in the mirror and you'll get your reflection. Okay? Look at Yahshua and you'll get the reflection of **YAHWEH**. You'll see **YAHWEH**. Look at me right now, or look at yourself in a mirror if you're serving **YAHWEH** and you'll get the reflection of **YAHWEH** coming back at you. You understand what I'm talking about? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's the characteristic feature that's shown in your face, **YAHWEH** said, in His Face that He has put upon you. Okay, keep that in mind now because you'll see what I mean in just a little bit.

58 **Who, being the reflection of the Perfection of YAHWEH, and the Representation of YAHWEH...** Representing Him. This is the Face of **YAHWEH** that's coming back from Yahshua reflecting to us. He's representing **YAHWEH**. Remember how He keeps the Sabbath? He says, "I work and My Father Works." You could translate that, "I worship and My Father worships, I serve and My Father serves on the Sabbath. That is My teaching of the Sabbath Day," He said. This is, "I teach the Sabbath Day, this is My teaching. My Father serves on the Sabbath."

59 He's still serving us. He's meeting with us right here, right here, right now inspiring the group, if you'll let Him. Let Him inspire you. He's here with us right now, brethren, His Eyes and His Heart. He

knows everything we're doing and His Heart is here with us, loving us all the way.

60 **...Of YAHWEH's Plan.** ...Representation of His Plan. **...by upholding all things concerning that which was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets...** Now here He gives you an idea of this reflection that Yahshua was. He's the spitting Image of **YAHWEH** if you want to put it that way. He's a Perfect Image of **YAHWEH**. Not that, not that He is a twin brother or something to **YAHWEH**, He may be! [laughing] He may look just like Him, I don't know. But that's not what it's saying here. What it's saying is, He has the same Characteristic Features as **YAHWEH**.

61 Now you don't find this in Christianity, you find the characteristic features of Cain, of Nimrod, of the Pharisees. The Sadducees, you don't find that. They were killed off. But the Sadducees were part of the Abelin group that actually went there to help. They went there to help in the Work of **YAHWEH**, but they were all destroyed. You can't find them after that. You can the Pharisees. They still exist. They made it real well with the Romans. They got their prayers--every prayer they made, they got it answered. In fact, [laughing] in fact, the kings bowed to their demand and that's a fact of history.

62 **...that which was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets, when He had purged sins, sat down at the Right Hand of YAHWEH on High...** That's where He is today.

63 **Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim...** That is, the Malakim who are in the universe at this time which we will take the Message to. And **YAHWEH** is actually taking it to them now because He calls heaven and earth to witness what He's doing, remember. **...He has by inheritance obtained a more Excellent Name than they...** Than the Malakim.

64 In **Revelation** now we see some more of this, in **Revelation 1**; and I'll show you some physical features here, physical features of Yahshua right now. And remember He's the spitting Image of **YAHWEH**, made in His Image, also in His Likeness.

65 In **Revelation 1** here, He actually starts showing you some Features of Yahshua Messiah Who is now at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, was when this was written right here. Remember **YAHWEH** gave this **Revelation** to Yahshua, Yahshua gave it to His Malakim, the Malakim took it to His Servant Yahchanan who was a prisoner; but who had access to a prisoner who had pen and ink and writing. And he wrote this for us, Yahchanan did. He recorded it.

66 **Revelation 1:13. And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand...** The Seven Lamp

Lampstand shows the complete Plan of **YAHWEH**, all the Works of **YAHWEH**, us The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days being the last one. But that complete Plan is still shown and here is Yahshua in the midst of it, in the midst of it, before **YAHWEH's** Throne. He's before **YAHWEH's** Throne.

67 That's not where He actually lives. He has His own house and everything. I wouldn't be surprised at all at what all this Man owns in the Kingdom right now and how He is enjoying life while He's working with **YAHWEH**. But He's not confined to a sitting place. He's enjoying life abundantly.

68 **And in the midst of the Seven Lamp Lampstand One like the Son of Man, clothed...** You get that? He's actually got clothing. Can you put that on gas? [laughing] I think it would creep out some way or another would it not? He's actually wearing clothing.

69 **...with a garment down to His Feet...** Which means he has two Feet, at least two, now because that's the way **YAHWEH** made Him. And He's made man or He's making him in His Image and after His Likeness. **...with a girdle of gold about His Chest...** So He still has a Chest. Gas doesn't have a chest. I've seen gas floating around and smelled it and everything and it didn't have anything that I could see that looked like a chest. [congregation laughs]

70 And **verse 14, The hair...** Which means He had hair. **...on His Head...** Which means He had a head. **...was white like wool...** Which means it had a color, the color of white like wool. Not like gas, but like wool [congregation laughs] **...as white as snow; and His Eyes...** He has two Eyes here, more than one anyway **...His Eyes were as a flame of fire...** And it, the way they wrote this, it's like a burning flame burning out at you. I guess that's where they get their gassy god because He's on fire, this gassy god's on fire.

71 Well if you look these words up it means He has eyes that can penetrate and look through the falseness of people and see their true heart. That's what, that's what is described as **YAHWEH** too, you know. He doesn't judge by His Sight, but He judges from what comes forth from the characteristic features of that man. So, He can see it. That's what it is. His Eyes now gives Him that ability.

72 **Verse 15, And His Feet glowed like bronze...** That is His foundation. This is magnifying the glory of His foundation of the office that He holds here. If you want to--I'll just tell you what the words mean and then you can look them up for yourself if you want to.

73 ...His Voice... Which means He does have a voice, He can speak ...sounds like many waters... That is, His Voice is loud enough, He could speak to this earth if He wanted to. It can go anywhere. If He wanted to right now He could tell you something and you would hear it.

74 Verse 16, And in His Right Hand... Which means He had a right hand, He must have had a left one because this one was His right one. ...He had seven stars... Which He was holding these. ...and out of His Mouth went a sharp two-edged sword... This is the Word of YAHWEH now, it's not a physical sword. But out of His Mouth, as the Apostle said, "The Word of YAHWEH is like a two-edged sword. It cuts."

75 ...and out of His mouth went a two-edged sword... Which means He is correcting His People right now. ...and His Face... His Face. ...like the sun... This shows the glory of His Characteristic Features here are like YAHWEH Himself. But there's more in this.

76 There's more in this than I'm telling you here, too, because the energy that the Scriptures show that comes from YAHWEH, because of the mass amount of Power that He has--you can't say it comes from nothing. It's a physical thing that He has created in the Power He obtains and it's like it can't be contained, in an earthly house, or in a universe. The universe can't hold Him.

77 The Power that He has is generating--it's like--what could I describe it like? Like a nuclear bomb going off, you know, or like the nuclear activity that they house in a nuclear, a nuclear warhead or a ballistic missile. [laughing] It's like that, but much more so.

78 It's like it's going forth from Him, this is what the Scripture described, this is the reason no man has ever seen His Face and lived or could live if they saw His Face right now. In the body that we have now, we couldn't see His Face and live. That's the amount of energy that is shown there in the Hebrew words. It's an energy that would actually kill a person if they got that close to it. And He had to shield Himself when He was talking to Mosheh, himself, one time.

79 Well this energy that's going forth from Him right now is like that, and of course when we will be able to see that for ourselves, or see YAHWEH for Himself, we will see Him Face to face then that harm will not come to us because we will be like Him. Yes, [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And the energy then will combine, it won't clash like they're saying the atoms and the neutrons clash.

80 So it's much more than what I showed you here, the Face shining. It means the energy coming

forth from Him. He's like YAHWEH right now and He's combining with YAHWEH.

81 Verse 17, And when I saw Him, I fell at His Feet as though dead... Just from this feature, this energy. ...But He laid His Right Hand upon me, saying to me; Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last.

82 Verse 18, I am He Who lives... Right now He's living. ...but was dead... So He's saying, "I'm Yahshua." ...And: Behold, I am alive forevermore... So He has Eternal Life right now. He's inherited Eternal Life. He qualified for it and inherited it. ... And I have the keys of death and sheol; the grave.

83 Verse 19, Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this... Well here're the Characteristic Features of YAHWEH and more than that.

84 Now, the pretense, the pretense that we see in Christianity is like Mary. Mary is a pretense. Mary, history says, is an assumption that the popes came up with. It's like purgatory which they invented. It was an assumption of something taking place. And that's the way they describe it in history as an assumption. She's an assumed being, an assumed god that's supposed to be helping them.

85 Well we know, we know from the Scriptures because we believe the Scriptures that she's more than an assumption. She was with YAHWEH to begin with. She was the wife of YAHWEH and is the queen of heaven, still classified as the queen of heaven in Scripture. Although she's disqualified herself from holding that position, she is still described as being the queen of heaven.

86 The Christian world, and all the other nations, including the Moslems who also worship Mary or serve Mary, they don't know who they worship. They're not aware of who it really is they're worshipping. She is assumed because of lies that have been told about her to be the Miriam, the Mother of Yahshua. That's the lie they're telling today. But before that, she was the queen of heaven. Before that, she walked with YAHWEH when He was creating the earth and mankind and then she was actually placed over mankind and was supposed to be the teacher, as I've brought out many times. And YAHWEH says because of your anger for Me you're destroying mankind, you're making them destroy themselves. Well of course that was also a Prophecy because He showed her for what she was.

87 So she's come down through history and they're saying Mary was Lillith the wife of Adam. She wasn't the wife of Adam. [laughing] She was the wife of YAHWEH as is plainly shown in the original Scriptures in Yechetzqyah 18.

88 But the immortal soul, now, that's another assumption because it's not in the Scriptures. If you turn over to **Yechetzqyah** and this is what the Pharisees taught. They didn't start teaching this now, to the Hebrew people until Babylon. And that's where they were introduced to this new religion, along with their new priests who were supposed to be the Priests of **YAHWEH**.

89 But His Name was "too holy" for them to pronounce. They were so pious that they wouldn't dare say the Name **YAHWEH** out of love for **YAHWEH**. This is the way they painted it, "if you love **YAHWEH** you won't say the Name." This is the way they taught it to the children, who didn't know anything.

90 Daniyl knew better, see, because he had already learned. He was old enough to know better. The older people in Babylon, in that seventy years died off. The only ones who could have taught the difference died off. They had new priests put over them. They're called Pharisees. That's where they started, Babylon. That's where they were first introduced. And they believed in an immortal soul.

91 Yechetzqyah didn't. **Yechetzqyah** (if I can find a date here) was written in about 595-574 B.C.E., the Prophet Yechetzqyah. Now **Daniyl**, if you'll remember these dates, **Daniyl** was written from about 607 to 531, 607 to 531, the Book of **Daniyl**. And Daniyl was saying, see, that's right in the time period here, this same time period; right after this time period **Daniyl** was written.

92 So before Daniyl, the Prophet Yechetzqyah was teaching, not what the Pharisees taught. He's saying in **Yechetzqyah 18. Yechetzqyah 18**. This is what was being taught, and being taught to Daniyl. This was what was taught to Daniyl, what is taught here in **Yechetzqyah**, the same thing was taught to Yahshua, not in the temple now, but in Abelin where Yahshua was brought up. You see the difference?

93 The temple was being run by the Pharisees. The way the history shows Nehemyah and Ezrayah coming back to build the temple, it was like they were going to run it, but that's not what took place. If they'd have been running it and it'd been run by people like Yechetzqyah they never would have killed Yahshua. They would have accepted Him. But the fact is, they couldn't have it that way.

94 But Yahshua was taught by people like Yechetzqyah. This same doctrine that was taught to Yechetzqyah was taught in Abelin. There was another doctrine being taught in the temple coming from the Pharisees.

95 Well here's what Yechetzqyah says concerning immortal soul. There's no such thing. **Yechetzqyah 18:4. Behold, all souls are Mine. Just as the soul of**

the father, so also the soul of the son is Mine. The soul that sins, it will die.

96 The first time I found out that there was a group of people teaching the immortal soul was when I was very young. I was very young, and I said, well that don't make any sense according to the Scriptures because I knew the Scriptures. I'd read the Scriptures for myself and I knew that this didn't make any sense. But my brother-in-law who was a freewill Baptist preacher, he was teaching the immortal soul and he wanted me to become a mason. And I said, I don't think I can become a mason because of my belief, because, you know this is a religious organization. He said, "Oh no, they're--they're non-denominational." I said, oh, well bring me an application and I'll look at it.

97 I think I was seventeen years old at that time. That was the time that I was wanting to write a commentary on the bible, by the way. I was seventeen years old when he brought me that. The first thing at the top of that application to become a mason was about you've got to believe there's an immortal soul that won't die. It doesn't die. And I said, well I couldn't sign that, you know. He said, "Well, yeah, you can't be a mason then." [laughing] Okay. I didn't much want to anyway. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But most lawyers and most judges today are masons.

98 Well here, he says, **...the soul that sins, it will die...**

99 Look on over to **verse 20, The soul that sins, it will die. The son will not bear the iniquity of the father, nor will the father bear the iniquity of the son. The Righteousness of the Righteous will be upon himself and the wickedness of the wicked will be upon him.**

100 **Verse 21, But if the wicked will turn from all his sins...** That's the same thing that Yahshua was teaching, by the way. It's not the same thing that the Pharisees taught or that Christianity teaches. Christianity teaches the same thing the Pharisees did.

101 **Verse 21, But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he has committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and Right, then he will surely live...** If you remember, that's exactly what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 4:4**. You don't live by bread alone He says, but by every Word and this is exactly what Yechetzqyah is saying here.

102 **...if the wicked will turn from all his sins that He has committed, and keep all My Statutes, and do that which is Lawful and Right, then he will surely live...** He won't live unless he does this. Otherwise he will die.

103 **Verse 22, And his transgressions that he has committed will not be mentioned against him; in his Righteousness that he has done, he will live...** Now they're saying, they're saying here and this word don't bear it out, but they're saying, you know, your soul is the inner man and it doesn't die; just the fleshly body dies. That's not what the Scripture says. In fact if you will look up the word **soul**, it's **nephesh** and if you look it up, you'll find out that when a man touches a dead soul [laughing] he becomes unclean, the person. Or when he eats the soul of an animal, which means he's eating his body. That's what the word means.

104 **Verse 23, Do I have any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? says Father YAHWEH...** When you die, by the way, according to *Strong's* the Christian Hebrew and Greek dictionary, life ceases. [laughing] That's what death means. It means life ceases for you. ...**No, but rather that he would turn back from his wicked ways, and live.**

105 **Verse 24, But when the Righteous turns away from his Righteousness and commits iniquity, and does according to all the abominations...** That the Catholic church teaches. Abominations are eating pork, following the priests, eating pork as **Isayah 65** says. They're going to be consumed. They're going to die. They're going to be killed.

106 Anyone who eats pork becomes unclean. Anyone who makes himself unclean by doing so deliberately and will not repent of this, will die. He won't be in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. Uncleaness. This was taught in *Book Two* also. We was talking about abominations, that's what an abomination is, touching the unclean.

107 **II Corinthians** says come out from among them, those that do this, be separate from them, be separate. As the *King James Version* says, be ye separate, says **YAHWEH**. Touch not the unclean thing, touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you. Meaning I won't receive you if you keep on with these abominations. That's what abominations are.

108 **Verse 24, again, But when the Righteous turns away from his Righteousness and commits iniquity...** That is, pushes the Laws aside, ignores the Laws. ...**and does according to all the abominations that the wicked man does...** That the Catholic church does, all Christianity does, all the nations of the earth do, all the religions of the earth do, except The House of **YAHWEH**.

109 Notice what **YAHWEH** pronounces. ... **should he live? All his Righteousness that he has done will not be mentioned in his behalf. In his trespass...** Sin is trespassing of **YAHWEH's** Laws. ...**In his trespass that he has trespassed,**

and in his sin that he has sinned, in them he will die.

110 The soul that sins it will die. The soul that sins, it will die. That's exactly what the Savior taught. You must live by every Word of **YAHWEH**. If you're going to live, you're going to have to do it by every Word of **YAHWEH**.

111 I want to read you about the Sadducees now. *The Sadducees were members of a religious group that was active in Judah until Jerusalem fell in AD 70. The Sadducees gained influence in Judah when Rome ruled the land. They opposed the Pharisees in religious beliefs and practices. They accepted only the written Law...* The written Law. ...*of the Hebrew Prophets and refused to recognize the oral law as binding...* It says. ...*refused to recognize the oral law as binding.*

112 ...*The Sadducees did not believe in immortality as the Pharisees did...* You wondering why they were killed? They opposed Christianity. They opposed what the Catholic church teaches today and all other religions teach today. ...*They said that the soul died with the body. They also believed that each person had free will and was responsible for whatever righteousness or evil he did...* That's exactly what the rest of the Scripture teaches.

113 Those people, those people were trained in Abelin. In Abelin. They were taken captive. They were named Sadducees because it means preference of the Laws. But they didn't live long. When the temple was destroyed, they were too.

114 Let's look over to **Romans 7**. (I can't quit right here, I have to go just a little bit further here. Ya'll are all fasting anyway, aren't you? [laughing] That's okay, we'll quit here in a little bit. For those who are not fasting, we'll quit.) But **Romans 7:6** now.

115 **Romans 7:6. But we are now freed from the death penalty of the Laws in which we were held fast; that we might serve...** Serve, worship and we put it in the new translation. ...**serve in newness...** You could translate that worship also. ...**serve in newness of the Spirit, not abolishing that which was written in the Laws...** If you serve in the newness of the Spirit, then you're not going to be abolishing what is written in the Laws and the Prophets. That's what the Apostles wrote here.

116 **Verse 7, What? Can anyone therefore say that the Laws are sin? No! By no means! But to the contrary, I did not know sin...** That is the transgression of the Laws ...**except through the Laws, for I did not know lust, unless the Laws had said: Do not covet...** The world still doesn't know it because they reject the Laws.

117 The word **Spirit** here, it means *human*, *it means the rational soul*, that is the part that thinks inside. [laughing] *Vital principle*. It means *disposition*, that is, your characteristic features are what it's describing here. *Holy Spirit, Holy Spirit of Yahshua*, the Holy Spirit of Yahshua. That Spirit was of course that teaching of the Laws. *The Spirit of Truth*. Now I'm reading from *Strong's Concordance* here, but it means *Spirit of Truth*. Well what is the Spirit of Truth?

118 Look back here to **Psalm 119, Psalm 119** and let's start with **verse 30. Psalm 119:30**. Spirit of Truth, that's what it is, the word Spirit that's found in Book Two, also Book One.

119 **Psalm 119:30. We have chosen the way of Truth... We have chosen the way of Truth. ...Your Judgments we have set before us.** That's the way of Truth. The Spirit of Truth.

120 Now look at **verse 43, verse 43. Do not take this Word of Truth... Word of Truth, Spirit of Truth.** You could translate that, **...Do not take this Spirit of Truth utterly from our mouths for we hope in your Judgments...** Which is the Spirit of Truth.

121 Look on over to **verse 142, verse 142. Your Righteousness is an Everlasting Righteousness because Your Laws are the Truth...** Or the Spirit of Truth, the Spirit that you get when you read the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You are getting the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, the Spirit of Truth that **YAHWEH** inspired, that **YAHWEH** inspired when He inspired His Laws to be written.

122 Look at **verse 151, You are near, O YAHWEH and all Your Laws are Truth...** Now if you compare that, go on over to **Romans** again, if you compare this to **Romans**, what the Apostle Shaul wrote in **Romans 6**.

123 **Romans 6:16** says. **Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are...** Every Sabbath, every Sabbath you come as Servants to **YAHWEH** to obey; to learn of **YAHWEH** and to obey or to serve Him. Serve Him and also your fellowman.

124 **Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants you are to whom you obey...** Which means you must serve. You must be Servants of **YAHWEH**. That's why you come to The House of **YAHWEH**, to be a Servant, as I just brought out earlier.

125 **...whether of sin, which leads to death...** To death. Notice sin still leads to death, that's what the Apostle is saying. **...or of obedience which leads to Righteousness?**... And of course Righteousness which leads to Eternal Life.

126 Now look at **verse 23, For the wages of sin are death, but the gift of YAHWEH is Eternal Life...** Through our High Priest and Savior Yahshua Messiah Who has made it.

127 Look at **Romans 7** now and **verse 12. Romans 7:12. Therefore, the Laws are Holy, and the Commandments are Holy, and Just, and Righteous.**

128 Now go on over to **verse 14. Verse 14, For we know that the Laws are Spirit...** Or spiritual. You could translate it either way. You could translate it either way. The Spirit, that is, the Spirit is the Laws, Spiritual. And the way you become Spiritual is by keeping the Laws and getting this Spirit from these Laws that He teaches you every Sabbath Day. **... For we know that the Laws are Spiritual; but I was carnal...** We're carnal.

129 Look at **Romans 8** now and look at **verse 4. We are carnal. Romans 8:4. In order that the Righteous requirements of the Laws might be fully performed in us, who do not live according to the flesh... We're not according to the carnal. ...but according to the Spirit...** What's He speaking of here?

130 Look at **verse 6, For to be carnally minded... Or to be carnal ...is death; but to be Spiritually minded is life...** To be Spiritually minded?

131 Look at **verse 14, Romans 7:14** again. **For we know that the Laws are Spiritual...** To be Spiritual minded or to be keeping the Laws is being Spiritual. What did Yahshua mean when He was talking to this woman? We worship in Spirit and in Truth, not in Spirit and a falsehood, the spirit we get from falsehood, or the spirit we get from assumption.

132 Assumption? Assumption that there's queen Mary up there in that cloud. That's queen Mary on the stump of that tree. These are signs of how great I am that I saw this, that **YAHWEH** showed it to me. This is a revelation that the lord has shown me this, this cloud that looks like a pregnant woman. These are assumptions of what they call Mother Mary.

133 There's never been any proof of anything like this. In fact, the proof is that Mary herself is out to destroy mankind. That's the proof that comes from **Yechetzqyah**, this power, and from **Amosyah**--a power that's surrounding the land. And this spirit that they were worshiping, this woman that they were worshiping, as Yeremyah said, is the queen of heaven. And she is known by all kinds of names that came down through history and is now being brought forth assuming, assumptuously as Mary the mother of Jesus, or Zeus, Mary the mother of Zeus or Jesus Christ. That's what they're assuming today. Without one ounce of evidence at all, they're assuming this.

134 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. Praise **YAHWEH**. I love you! I love you!

Chapter Twelve

YAHWEH Is The Only Power #10— Only The House Of YAHWEH Keeps The Sabbath Correctly—Here's The Proof. 09/20/08

Kahan Parayah: Brethren, may YAHWEH bless your understanding, and if you would all please stand, it is now my privilege and honor and great blessing to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our Pastor and beloved Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! My olive branches are getting kind of dry. I mean my palm branches. [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Someone asked me this morning what does the Peace of YAHWEH mean when you say, may the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you? And I said, you know, I got that in today's sermon. [laughing] It's so amazing how YAHWEH answers questions before you ask. [laughing]

3 Just to bring you up to date, we had a media blackout. *The Armada in the Gulf*, the Persian Gulf. Now I don't know why this was blacked out, I guess to bring the oil up. That's the only thing they can say here. ...*The most important news for the month of August was the fact that President Bush has quietly sent the largest armada...* That's a fleet of ships, and submarines ...*into the Persian Gulf since the Iraq war began in 2003...* Well what's he getting ready for? Why is he sending all of these ships to the Persian Gulf? You know, there's got to be a reason, he's not just sending them there to have fun, you know, play around. [laughing]

4 ...*in 2003 when there were six carrier groups. This is a huge number of ships to be concentrated in one location in peacetime...* Well, of course we're not going to be in peacetime very long now. ...*Why should this story not be front-page*

news? Two very good reasons are the fragility of the economy with oil under \$130 a barrel and what could happen if it goes to \$400... [laughing] Well, hurt not the oil and the wine, the lifestyle.

5 And their lifestyle, the lifestyle that I guess is almost becoming the majority now. And I hate to even say it. It's a shame to have to say something like this, but it would be more of a shame, I guess if I didn't report it. (whew) And I don't know of any other way to say it than to just to read it.

6 But this is what's taking place in the great land of America. *The orders are...* The orders are ... *teach the pleasures of gay sex to children as young as five. Children as young as five should be taught to understand the pleasures of gay sex according to the leaders of a taxpayer funded educational project...* I'm not going to read anymore of it to you [crying]

7 For anyone in radio land or in Abilene or TV land, if you don't know the evil in what I just read here that's coming or is in America, coming to our schools, being paid for with taxpayer's dollars, taxpayer funded dollars, you need to read the first chapter of **Romans**. Now that's in Book Two or the so-called *New Testament*. The first chapter of **Romans** condemns such practices as what they're wanting to teach the children. But our morals have sunk so low in America, it's unbelievable, in my lifetime.

8 This would not have been mentioned in my



life, when I was a baby. When I was a child growing up, it would not have been mentioned. If someone like this had come to our territory where I was raised, they would have been sent out of town. If they would've come back again they would have been tarred and feathered. I don't know if you've read the history of that, but that took place where I was brought up. It was very much frowned upon, along with fornication, adultery, and bestiality. Sodomy was probably the worst frowned upon thing in the country.

9 Now we get to the Persian Gulf and why the news was blacked out. If you can understand what's going or what's taking place there, they're getting ready for war. Not just war, but nuclear war. The nuclear war that The House of **YAHWEH** has been warning the world of now for several years that is going to take place, the nuclear baby that's going to kill a third part of man over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates is getting ready. They're getting ready to go to war, nuclear war. Scripture doesn't explain exactly how this will take place it just shows it will take place and they started preparing for this many years ago.

10 We brought it out in 2006, the conception of this nuclear baby. And, of course, we also showed that **YAHWEH** held this back or is holding it back for you, our people to be converted, to repent and be converted. Get all the flaws out of yourselves. Deny yourselves, the Apostle said. Deny yourselves. Put down your own feelings, and serve the written Word. Put away your feelings, get them away from you. They won't be half felt as much as that war **YAHWEH** will allow to cast you into and burn you up if you don't get rid of them. Start denying yourself and raising your brothers and sisters above you, as Yahshua Messiah taught us.

11 *The strategic importance of the Black Sea explains why Russia responded harshly to the increased military presence of NATO there. Russian General Anatoly Nogovitsyn, who has recently claimed that 10 NATO warships are in the Black Sea with eight more on the way...* Let's see, this was put out--let me see if I can find the date here quickly; it was September 4th this came out.

12 *U.S. ships in the Black Sea are capable of carrying nuclear missiles...* Now these are the U.S. ships that are there now by September 4th. ... *capable of carrying nuclear missiles that can hit Russian targets as far away as St. Petersburg...* They can't reach, these in the Black Sea, they can't reach all over Russia, but, [laughing] the United States is taking care of that too.

13 *...Nogovitsyn has warned that the U.S. ships can only stay in the Black Sea for 21 days according to the 1936 Montreal Convention, which regulates the passage of warships to and from the Black Sea...* Now, that's the law. Okay. [laughing] Now, get what else he says. He says ... *If U.S. warships do not leave...* In twenty-one days, ... *Turkey is responsible...* [laughing] You know, I can just imagine this guy laughing when he wrote this, you know, Turkey is responsible if the U.S. warships don't leave in twenty-one days.

14 *...In order to counterbalance the perceived NATO buildup, Russians have reportedly massed three destroyers, two frigates, five corvettes, and scores of missile boats at the Sevastopol naval base, at least from Ukraine. Former Russian commander Admiral Eduard Baltin also said that the NATO's 10-piece naval squad is no match for Russia's Black Sea Fleet and would fall to pieces should the fleet launch a single missile salvo. "A single missile salvo from the Moskva missile cruiser and two or three missile boats could be enough to annihilate the entire group," he declared...* This was September 4th; September the 4th 2008. That's what Russia was saying.

15 *Prime Minister...* Now this article says ... *Israel's senior ministers confer urgently on Iran as U.S. masses air-naval might in Middle East waters. Prime Minister Ehud Olmert summoned defense minister Ehud Barack and foreign minister Tzipi Livni for an urgent consultation on Iran Wed. Sept. 10...* Remember that was September 4th, this is September 10th.

16 *...As the USS Theodore Roosevelt aircraft carrier headed out to the Mediterranean for missions "in support of Maritime security"...* Now Russia made the brag here on September 4th. What the United States and Israel did in Georgia in setting up this chess game, they actually caused Russia to do exactly what they knew Russia would do in this case. This opened the door for the United States to set up airports in Georgia. And this is exactly what they wanted to do when they pulled the stunt that caused Russia to go to war with Georgia.

17 They put these ships in the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea for the same reasons. I don't know, I think--I think Russia's smart enough to figure out, surely, by now, what's taking place. But they're pulling the strength of Russia away from it to certain areas so they won't be able to attack certain other areas that they want to protect. And this is what I see.

18 Now I'm not a chess player. [laughing] I'm not--don't study war or anything like that, but I can

see a few moves taking place in that fourth part of the earth that I would not have gone for. I would have, if I was Putin I would change my strategy a bit from what he's done.

19 ...*Its arrival...* Now, let me read that again ...*As the USS...* This is September the 10th. ... *As the USS Theodore Roosevelt aircraft carrier headed out to the Mediterranean for missions "in support of Maritime security." Its arrival will bring the number of U.S. aircraft carriers in the Mediterranean, Persian Gulf, and the Arabian Sea to four, compared with two Russian warships. Most of the Russian fleet in the region is concentrated in the Black Sea whence it has easy and rapid access to Middle East waters.*

20 ...*The Roosevelt will be followed by its strike force, which includes the guided missile cruiser Monterey, the guided missile destroyers Mason and Nitze with 7,300 sailors and marines aboard and the attack submarine Springfield...* The Two, I think that's not right. I don't think that's two. I think it's Iwo. ...*Iwo Jima carrier group, whose decks carry 6,000 sailors, air crews and marines, supports the U.S. Sixth Fleet in the Mediterranean and Fifth Fleet in the Gulf with a massive amphibious capability.*

21 *The USS San Antonio amphibious transport dock ship is the first vessel of its class to be deployed in the region as a platform for supporting Marine movements and operations ashore. The USS Peleliu carrier patrols the Red Sea and Indian Ocean...* These are the moves that are taking place in getting ready to go to war, trying to outmaneuver the enemy, what they call the enemy.

22 Thursday August the 7th, 2006. *Massive U.S. Naval Armada Heads For Iran...* Well that was the other article that I should have read before the September 4th.

23 *Ten US-Russian Ships Have Docked in Syrian Port.* Now this one, *U.S. tests bunker-busters. U.S. tests bunker-busters for war on Iran. The Pentagon will test new "bunker-busting"...* These are new ones. ...*new "bunker-busting" bombs capable of obliterating underground nuclear production facilities...* Now Iran says they can't. Russia says they can't, but they got some new ones that maybe can. Listen to this.

24 ...*MOP has developed a precision-guided 30,000 pound (13,600-kilogram) bomb built to deliver two tons...* Two tons, ...*of explosives after burrowing deep down to reach underground nuclear labs. The report comes shortly after the U.S. Defense Department reportedly approved equipping Israel with 1,000 GBU 39 units capable of penetrating 6*

feet... Six feet. ... (at least 1.8 meters) of reinforced concrete... Penetrating six feet. [laughing] ...reinforced concrete and more than 3 feet (approximately 1 meter) of steel-reinforced concrete... It looks like that one would jar the earth [laughing] just going through the concrete, let alone the explosion.

25 *U.S. agrees to sell mini-bunker busters to Israel. America has agreed to provide Israel with 1,000 newly designed 'mini'...* That's the small ones, not, not a whole bunch, but the small. ...*bunker-buster bombs in a deal that gives the Jewish state new military options for any attack on Iran's nuclear programme.*

26 ...*Last week Israel's request for a fresh supply of GBU 28 bunker busters each weighing two tons and capable of punching through reinforced concrete was turned down by the U.S. Instead America has agreed to sell 1,000...* Of the mini bombs, the mini bunker-busters. They might get them mixed up and send the others, but they'll find that out later. [laughing]

27 Aw, it's almost funny sometimes to see what they're doing, you know. When I think of this, I think of what the Prophet, or one of the Apostles was inspired to write, I think it was Timothy, or the letter to Timothy, that was inspired to say that in the Last Days you will find a world free of natural affection. It just won't be there. And this is what you're seeing more and more. Even in this first article that I read you about the gays. This is what you're seeing more and more, no natural affection. They couldn't care less for the lives they're taking.

28 *Russia Orders 'Destruction' of U.S. Naval Armada...* That's a fleet of warships. And this is Putin that makes or that gives this order. ...*Russia Orders 'Destruction' of U.S. Naval Armada in Persian Gulf.* Posted in USA by August 13th 2008. ...*Reports in the Kremlin today are stating that Prime Minister Putin has ordered the Defense Ministry of the Russian Federation to put the Volga-Urals Military District and Black Sea Fleet on 'full war alert' to prepare for the defense of the Iranian Nation against what is being termed as 'an imminent attack' being planned by the Western Powers. In a bid to force Russia from its planned defense of the Iranian peoples by provoking war in the Caucasus, however, the West has severely miscalculated as Putin has not only ordered the retaking of South Ossetia from the Western backed Georgian forces, but has also ordered the destruction of all oil pipelines going through Georgia to the west...* Hurt not the oil. This will bring the oil up, they say, to four hundred dollars a barrel. It's a hundred and thirty now and we're

paying four dollars a gallon for gas. [laughing] Hurt not our lifestyle, they say.

29 Well here at The House of **YAHWEH** now, many are fasting. Many have been fasting for several days, which is great. I hope you're praying, not for yourself, but for the others, like people in prison. We have a lot of people in prison brethren, that need to get out, need to get to The House of **YAHWEH**.

30 We have people being held as prisoners in nations like Egypt where Mosheh said, "Let my people go." And of course **YAHWEH** is going to say the same thing, or has said the same thing, and arrangements are being made to bring them out, for them to come out. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

31 If you haven't met the latest one; and I think, I said the most beautiful woman on earth. [laughing] I think someone said she was trying and she'd been trying for, I don't know how many years, many, many years to get a visa. And she didn't give up. She's now here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] I have met her and I told her she was the most beautiful thing I'd ever seen. [laughing] She is eighty-one years old, I believe. She is very devoted to The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] A perfect, absolutely perfect picture of Righteousness. That's what is going on in the House. That's what--that's what turns me on; that's what fascinates me about **YAHWEH**'s People. They don't give up [laughing].

32 The things most hated in the world, I just got to thinking this morning, you know, the things that the world hates The House of **YAHWEH** loves, you know. I told the Dr Phil, I said The House of **YAHWEH** people, you're going to find that The House of **YAHWEH** people love me to extremes just as I love them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But I said, The House of **YAHWEH** people love me for the same reason that the world hates me, exactly the same reason. And that reason is, I'm exposing their sins. The difference is in the people themselves.

33 When they find out what their sins are they

The House of YAHWEH people love me for the same reason that the world hates me, exactly the same reason. And that reason is, I'm exposing their sins. The difference is in the people themselves.

repent and they convert from breaking them. They turn from those sins to **YAHWEH**'s Laws, which is Righteousness. When the world finds out, they hate me for it. [laughing] They hate me for telling them.

34 But the world hates the Name **YAHWEH** and the Name Yahshua, you know. And the Pope has said, "Don't use that Name anymore. We don't know how to pronounce it." Well, we can't help that. We know how to pronounce it. Every Jew in Israel knows how to pronounce it. Pronounce it in front of one of them and they'll tell you, "Hey man, you're not supposed to pronounce that Name." That's what the Catholic church taught them when they were in captivity as I brought out in my last sermon.

35 The Pharisees were universal. It's a universal religion that reached all the world. That's what **catholic** means, *universal*. And you know a duck by its quack; you know a religion by what it teaches. You know a rose. [laughing] And a rose by any other name is still a rose.

36 They hate the Name **YAHWEH** and they hate the Name Yahshua. They hate the Sabbath Day. Why? Because it's an Eternal Appointment. These are Eternal Appointments with **YAHWEH**. And this is the reason they don't want you keeping these Sabbath Days. **YAHWEH** says these are Appointments where I'm going to appear with you at My House. And they're Eternal. And He actually says, "As long as the sun and moon endure and the earth endures so will my Sabbath Days. You can rest assured you will have an Appointment with **YAHWEH** every weekly Sabbath, every New Moon, and every Feast Day. You're going to have Appointments, hearings if you want to call them that. That's what the world calls them. You can get a hearing with **YAHWEH** every Sabbath Day. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 And the third thing they hate the most is servitude, which is what the Sabbath teaches. It teaches servitude. It teaches you to be a servant. Of who? Of **YAHWEH** of course. So those are the three things that we see that're hated by the world. Let's turn over to **Luke 12, Luke 12**.

38 That's what we see in the world today, they hate to serve. "Nobody's going to tell me what to do." That's the attitude. My brother-in-law who was a Freewill Baptist preacher and got out of the army and he said, "I'm free, white, and twenty-one and nobody is going to tell me what to do." Free? He wasn't free. [laughing] He'd gotten out of the army, but he still wasn't free. He just didn't realize it. Didn't have sense enough to realize that he wasn't

free. He was serving the baal system; baal, baal, b-a-a-l, ba'al, ba'al system and that's what all the world is serving today.

39 That's what worship means. **Worship** means *serve*. Now I said that last week and someone wrote a letter and said that they can't find where that word means serve. [laughing] Well, I'm sorry, I'll show it to you this week. So open your Scriptures, sometimes you can't find everything from *Strong's* or from *Crudence* or places like this, but you can find them in the Scriptures. Of course, you can find them in other places too. There're a lot of bible authorities that say, like *Unger's* says the word **worship** means *serve* in Book One and Two both, called the "Old Testament" and "New Testament".

40 But in **Luke 12:35**. He says, **Let your belts be fastened around your waist, and your lamps burning!...** Your lamps burning. Now, of course you would have to go back to the Laws given to Mosheh to understand what He's talking about here. But the girdle that was fastened around him also Yahchanan wore, a girdle of Righteousness, and the Breastplates of **YAHWEH** which was given by another Apostle explaining this very thing.

41 The lamps burning, what would you think that might be? [laughing] Especially in the Last Days when we have one lamp burning, of course, that **YAHWEH** said won't go out. That western light will not go out. And of course the world would read this and never, ever, once imagine what all of this could mean that the Apostle was talking about.

42 Remember **Isayah 11**, Righteousness and Faithfulness is what this word **belt** here means, Righteousness and Faithfulness. **Isayah 11:5**. (Let me turn there right quickly and read it to you.)

43 It's talking about the branch. It's talking about Yahshua. It's talking about us in these Last Days and saying this is the Rest wherewith you are going to cause the weary to rest. Yisrayl, House of **YAHWEH**, all of my Seed, this is the Rest wherewith you are going to cause the weary to rest. This is the Peace of **YAHWEH**.

44 If you put that together with "May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with you", then you'll begin to understand when I say, "May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with you." That's what Yahshua said too; "The Peace I give to you, this came from **YAHWEH**."

45 Well it's talking about the branch in **verse 1**. It's talking about Wisdom and Understanding here. The subject here is the branch, it's the branch. The branch grows from the root. Yahshua is the Root. That's what He said in **Revelation 3:5** and **Revelation 22:16**. "I am the Root, the offspring of

David," and from that root, He says, comes forth this branch in these Last Days who's going to cause the weary to rest. This is the rest that **YAHWEH** is going to give once again to His People, speaking, of course, of the Sabbath Day and the way Yahshua keeps it and the way **YAHWEH** keeps it.

46 **Isayah 11:5. Righteousness will be the belt...** Righteousness, did you get that now? Everybody? Remember the Scripture we just read, your belt. **Righteousness will be the belt of His waist, and Faithfulness the belt of his loins...** Well, and here now, he says in **verse 35**.

47 **Luke 12:35. Let your belts...** Each one of you, Righteousness and Faithfulness. **...be fastened around your waist, and your lamps burning!...**

48 Now I shouldn't have to go back and explain this right now so just let me tell you, this is the oil coming forth, coming forth from the olive trees. What are these two olive trees? Remember. And the lights that shine from that lamp, that western light that shines, comes from the east as **Revelation** said, the east, which is Abelin, Israel. It started by Abel the first Righteous Priest, and the Witness, the last Righteous Priest that **YAHWEH, YAHWEH** Himself calls me, the last Righteous Priest. The Last Work prophesied by Amosyah. "I will have no Work other than that prophesied by the Prophets of old," **Amosyah 3**. The Witness as He calls me in **Revelation**. "You are My Witness," He says that "I am the Only Power. I'm the Only Authority."

49 We were talking about the atoms and how they made the nuclear bomb and how they actually split the atom to do this. The atom is like **YAHWEH**. As powerful as they are, you have to keep these things, once you split the atom, you have to keep this thing in tight concealment and even then it starts to creep out. It has so much power, so much energy. This is what you see it's speaking of **YAHWEH** because He has this Power all the time. And He actually, these atoms that we see, if you could imagine these being live animals now, live animals to serve, like a cow or dog or horses or so forth.

50 By the way we have our animals fasting with us today. And they're crying out to **YAHWEH** in sackcloth and ashes. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes, that's going on in this Abelin right now. If you've never heard a goat cry out to **YAHWEH**, dress him in sackcloth and ashes, cut off the water and food like we've cut off from our bodies today and you will start hearing him scream. And this is what we want **YAHWEH** to hear as in the time of Yahnah. As in the Book of **Yahnah**. Let the animals fast with us.

51 We're not going to hurt them its only for one day, twenty-four hour period. But they will be crying out if they haven't started already. Some of them were crying out last night and I could hear it. I don't know if you heard it or not, but I did and I went to sleep praising YAHWEH. [laughing] Praising YAHWEH as the animals are doing right now, praising YAHWEH.

52 They're asking for the release of the prisoners. YAHWEH understands their language whether we do or not. And that's what it's for, release of the prisoners, the healing of the sick, healing of the sick, the developing of mercy within you. YAHWEH loves mercy and not sacrifice.

53 Someone asked me: What does this mean? [laughing] YAHWEH loves mercy and not sacrifice. Shouldn't that mean that we should go ahead and eat and not suffer? [laughing] We're doing this not because we're thinking of ourselves. We're doing this for others. Yes, He loves mercy. Be merciful to these people that are in prison. Pray for their release. Be merciful to the people that are sick, pray that YAHWEH will give us the Power to heal these people, brethren. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

54 These are the prayers, your prayers that you should be praying for. You should be letting this lamp, these lamps, you should be letting them burn. This is the oil of Righteousness that is given to you every Sabbath because YAHWEH is here teaching you. You get that? He's here teaching you at His House brethren. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Now if you reject that teaching you're going to burn in hell. Did you know that? And you only got a short time to change. You only have a short time to get this changed.

55 I showed you how the warships were building up now. You still think it's not going to come? You think they're getting ready to play a game? [laughing] Yeah they all got a golf course over there they're going to attend in the sea. They've got these floating golf balls with nuclear explosions in them. [laughing]

56 Let this light be burning in you. Let it, you know, let it shine. Don't cover it up with stupidity. Deny yourself. Get rid of self. Just take self totally out of your mind. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] When you pray, don't pray for yourself, pray for others. Pray for the animals too. If I said like the king, "Don't let them eat bread or drink water. Don't let them eat food or drink water until this prayer

is answered." May YAHWEH answer this prayer speedily for us.

57 **Verse 36, May you yourselves be like men who wait for their ruler...** Who wait for their ruler. Did you get that? Who wait for their ruler to come and teach them. **...when he will return...** Remember the ten foolish blondes, I knew I was going to say that, man! [laughing] The ten foolish virgins, you remember that story? We'll read that in just a minute. Don't be like them. Wait for your ruler, but be alert. Let your lamp be burning.

58 **...when he will return from the wedding; that when he comes and knocks, they may open unto Him immediately...** And not be ashamed. They'll have the Knowledge to open to Him.

59 **Verse 37, Blessed are those servants whom the Ruler, when He comes, will find watching...** Watching. **...Truly I say to you: He will fasten his belt...** He will fasten His belt. **...and have them sit down to eat, and will come out and serve them...** This is the Ruler, brethren, our High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH and that's what He's saying to you. This is what you can expect from Him when He comes; you, The House of YAHWEH. Well there's more to it than that, Authority of course.

60 Look at **verse 39, But know this: If the owner of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched and would not have allowed his house to be broken into.**

61 **Verse 40, Therefore, you be ready also, for the Son of Man comes at an hour that you do not expect...** That is, if you're not doing His Will, if you're wasting your time, if you're refusing to do what the counselors say and what is brought forth, this oil that is brought forth, you're refusing to let it burn in you. Then also you know, you're going out and spending your time on playthings instead of the study. Study. Study. We'll see that in just a moment too.

62 **Verse 41, Then Kepha said to Him; Teacher, do you speak this parable only to us, or to everyone?**

63 **Verse 42, Then Yahshua said: Who, then, is that faithful and wise servant...** Faithful? Remember now **Isayah 11, Isayah 11** Faithful and Righteousness, burning the oil that is given to them by The House of YAHWEH.

64 **Then Yahshua said: Who then is that faithful and wise servant...** Who can see this buildup in the

When you pray, don't pray for yourself, pray for others.

Persian Gulf, who can see the Black Sea and the Caspian Sea buildup, the Mediterranean Sea and all the ships, the warships going in that direction where **YAHWEH** said they would go and the nuclear baby will kill a third part of man over a fourth part, that fourth part of the earth first. That's just the first parts of the nuclear war. They won't stop there, He says. Why would they even be going in that direction, especially at this time period? It looks like anyone can see by now that the nuclear baby is turned loose and we're going to have nuclear war. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

65 **Then Yahshua said: Who then is that faithful...** Who's the one who's Righteous and Faithful, who's carrying that around his waist? ... **and wise steward; manager of the house...** We put that in, somebody put that in. ...**whom his ruler, whom his ruler, will set over those in his house...** Or in his household ...**to supply them their allowance of food at the appointed time.**

66 Some thought I should have run. I should have shut down and run and hid when the nuclear baby didn't explode on the day that I said it would be conceived. And I said, why? Why would you think such a crazy thing as that? Where would I run and hide? Why would I run and hide? I'm bringing you the Words of **YAHWEH**, the Prophecies of **YAHWEH**. You should have proven long ago, even before that, that I am **YAHWEH**'s Witness for these Last Days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 You know what, we have people calling regularly almost now, crying, begging, wanting to come back to The House of **YAHWEH**. Well of course, you know, it's not easy. It won't be easy to get in the second time. The first time it's really easy to get into The House of **YAHWEH**. And you can hide your sins and come on in, but **YAHWEH** says they will be revealed. And unless you're willing to get rid of them, you will be taken out. And that's what **YAHWEH** shows that He does. He takes you out with the teachings, of course, because you will start resisting the teachings.

68 You'll start resisting your counselors. You know, resisting your counselors in marriage or betrothal or something like that. It's like resisting your counseling in order to get into the Kingdom. **YAHWEH** says go to the Priest and do what they say. He doesn't say go to the Priests and tell them, "Well I've read the bible, I know the Laws. I don't need your counseling."

69 **Verse 43, Blessed is that servant...** Notice. ...**Blessed is that servant, whom his ruler, when he comes, will find so doing.**

70 **Verse 44, Assuredly I say to you: He will make him ruler over all that he has.**

71 **Verse 45, However, if that servant says in his heart...** And turns and goes with the unbelievers, there's a different story to you.

72 Let's turn over to **Yahchanan Mark 10**. And let's start here with **verse 40** and compare this now with what you just read in **Luke's** writing, in **Luke's** Inspired writing.

73 **Yahchanan Mark 10:40. But to sit on My Right Hand...** This is to bring you up to date. ...**But to sit on My Right Hand, and on my Left Hand is not Mine to give; but for whom it is prepared...** Or prophesied. For whom it was Prophesied to take that place.

74 **Verse 42, But Yahshua called them to Him, and said to them: You know that those who are recognized as rulers over the Gentiles exercise rulership over them, and those who are greater still exercise authority over them.**

75 **Verse 43, But this must not be so among you. For whoever will be greatest among you, will be your minister...** That word actually means *servant*, *servant*, or it actually means *worshiper*, *worshiper*. He will be your worshiper. Put that there, put it to the side in your notes so it will remind you. Just write it in there.

76 This word **minister** actually means *worshiper* or *servant*. They both mean the same thing. I'll show that to you. There're gobs of proof that that's what it means. [laughing] You may not find it where you looked, but I can show you where to look and you'll find it.

77 **Verse 44, And whoever of you will be the first...** That's what they were wanting to do, sit at His Right Hand or His Left Hand. ...**And whoever of you will be the first, will be slave for all...** You will be a worshiper of all, a servant of all, one who serves the others.

78 **Verse 45, For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve...** And when He finds you watching and overcoming, and preparing yourself, burning this oil that He has given you here, burning the oil that is coming forth from the western light right now, from the two olive trees, but one olive tree that's left. From those, if you're burning that oil and not resisting it, not condemning your counselors, but looking forward to seeing them as your ruler, as your ruler, that's what the Scripture calls it, as your teacher is what it should be called.

79 Now let's look right quick and compare this to **Isayah**. Go back to where we left off last Sabbath in **Isayah 66**, **Isayah 66** and notice first only **verse 23**. **Isayah 66:23. And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another and**

from one Sabbath to another, all flesh will come to worship... That is, to serve; the word here is serve, I said. "Come to serve before Me," says YAHWEH. Serve.

80 Well what it's actually teaching here is, and this is what you will find if you study long enough or listen long enough and pay attention long enough, you'll find out that we will go before YAHWEH every Sabbath Day throughout all eternity. We will have access to YAHWEH throughout all eternity on the Sabbath Days. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Right! Praise YAHWEH. Only those who keep the Sabbath will have that and that's what the Holy Scriptures show. If you don't keep the Sabbath, you're not going to go before YAHWEH [laughing]. You don't know YAHWEH. If you say you know Him and you don't keep the Sabbath you're a liar and the Truth is not in you. *I John 2:4.*

81 This one comes, I'm not even sure where I got this, but I had it in my file on "worship". But I think it came from *Unger's*, but I'm not sure. But let me read it to you under the word worship and maybe you can look it up later and see. But I have an old *Unger's Bible Dictionary* that I've about got wore out. [laughing] I've got a new one also, but I like that old one. I hated to see it wore out; I think I'll have the men rebind it or something.

82 But anyway it says *worship, the act of paying homage to YAHWEH*. And it says *religious. The rendering of the following Hebrew and Greek words shows Hebrew: bow down.. That's one form of worship. Aramaic: to fall down.*

83 We have in our young people and when I saw this it amazed me. And I have so loved those boys ever since I saw this the first time. But when they saw me coming, they actually fell to their knees and bowed. And these are very young men, very young men. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

84 *Hebrew: number 3 means labor, labor, l-a-b-o-r. It means to serve. It means to serve. You can also find where in the Holy Scriptures where this is supposed to be to YAHWEH, as we just read, to YAHWEH; it's service to YAHWEH, the act of paying homage to YAHWEH. It's a religious act of paying homage.*

85 But turn over and let me show you something in **Yeremyah** where they worshiped or served, which is what the word means. **Yeremyah 44**, and I've read this to you before. You should have caught it then, but anyway, here it is now.

86 **Yeremyah 44:19.** It says, **The women then said; When we burned incense to the queen of heaven and poured out drink offerings to her, it was**

not without our husbands' knowledge and consent that we made cakes for her, to worship her... You see how they're serving her? They burn incense, they make cakes to her, they pour out drink offerings to serve her; and poured out drink offerings in their worship, that means serve. It's actually under the word **serve**, and it's under the word **worship** the same way.

87 In the Greek, the word **serve** means, that's *Book Two. ...thus rendered are properly, to kiss the hand toward one... [demonstrates] To kiss the hand toward one. ...in token of reverence...* To kiss the hand toward one is a token of reverence to that person. You might do that to your wife.

88 *...by kneeling or prostration to do homage. The word most frequently used in the New Testament to mean revere or reverence. The proselytes of the gate...* And that's what they called them. Now when you read this in the Scriptures, you won't find this in this word, but if you look it up in the authoritative books, you'll find that these were proselytes that did this. They're called proselytes.

89 *...of the gate are called worshipers...* They were gatekeepers or workers; some kind of workers that were allowed at the gates that surrounded the temple and they were called worshipers. That's what this book says. I think it's *Unger's* as I said, but it might not be, this might have come from *Interpreter's Bible Dictionary*. I've used quite a bit of stuff, if you remember from that book. That was the book that clued us in to the word **lord** and how the **abomination of desolation** actually means *the lord*, the lord. The abomination of desolation and here's what the earth is worshipping, the lord.

90 Well anyway, *proselytes of the gate...* Or the gates. *...are called worshipers...* Called worshipers of YAHWEH. Let's turn over to **Acts 16:14** because that's where it's shown. **Acts 16:14.**

91 **Acts 16:14. And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple...** [laughing] Of course these were not Crayolas that the woman was selling. You'd have to know what this was talking about too, to understand. She was selling the purple dye that they used in making Tallits. And she would get this or she's the one that did the labor to get the purple dye to sell to the Priests and anyone else who wanted to make Tallits.

92 And of course one of these same people if you remember, followed or went with one of the Apostles, and this was probably her right here. Because if you remember, I believe it was Shaul who became a tentmaker, that was a Tallit maker. He had some women working with him that did this. You understand? Similar to the House of YAHWEH to-

day. Okay? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Praise YAHWEH, you got that! Okay, okay.

93 This woman named Lydia was a seller of purple. ...**from the city of Thyatira, who worshiped YAHWEH...** That is, she served, she was a worker, and this means *service* or *worship*. She was actually a worker, but they translated it worshiper or worshiped YAHWEH.

94 And as they say here, the word is actually translated, *the Greek word that renders are properly to kiss the hand toward someone, token of reverence, kneeling. The word most frequently used, though, means worshiper, like the proselytes of the gate are called worshipers of [YAHWEH]*. Lydia was a worshiper of YAHWEH who sold purple dye, made it available and had it for the people at the gates.

95 He says ...**from the city of Thyatira, who worshiped YAHWEH...** That is she served YAHWEH in doing this. ...**YAHWEH opened her mind to listen to the things which were spoken by Shaul...** And from that moment on she worked with Shaul in furnishing the purple for the Tallits. [laughing]

96 Look at and compare **Acts 18:7** with that. **Acts 18:7. So he left there, and entered into the house of a certain man named Ioustus, who worshiped YAHWEH...** And that word can also be translated **served YAHWEH. ...and whose house stood beside the synagogue...** Stood, he was another proselyte as the words, both the Hebrew and the Greek words show, that served YAHWEH.

97 **To serve** in the “New Testament” or Book Two *means to render religious service...* That’s what we’re training for. That’s what everyone is training for, to render religious service.

98 Now this was set up, if you remember, I brought all of this out, under the Judges who were given to Mosheh; the Kingdom of YAHWEH that He set up under the Judges, Boaz and Riyyah of course, in that series of sermons that I brought right there. That’s exactly what this was for to learn to serve, to learn to serve. And each office and it says, you know, to keep the Sabbath you must stand in your place, whatever it is.

99 And this is what Lydia was doing, she was standing in her place to make the Holy Garments and she didn’t leave her place. She stood in her place until, I guess, she died and she will be rewarded, of course, when Yahshua returns. She, along with us will come in and sit down and Yahshua will come out and serve us, giving us the offices and the powers and so forth that we are wanting so desperately in order to serve the universe. Right? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Praise YAHWEH. I

don’t know what’s so hard about being a servant, you know, to me, it’s the greatest thing you can be, to serve others in some way.

100 But in Book Two **to serve** means *render religious service or honor and in the strict sense to perform sacred services...* Religious services. This alone, this right here I got from *Strong’s*. Now, I don’t know where you looked, but this I got from *Strong’s*, this is the Hebrew dictionary. Now this comes from **Isayah 56:6** and the word here comes from #5647, which means *to serve*, it means *to work in any sense*. It means *to work in any sense*. And *Strong’s* plainly says, the very next word here, *worshippers*, *worshippers*, it means *worshippers*. [laughing] But it means *serve, work in any sense*.

101 It’s what one of the Apostles said, “Whatever you find to do” is the way they wrote it, but it actually should be rendered, “Whatever is given to you to do.” Like Lydia, in finding the purple dyes, in getting the purple dyes and bringing them and having them available; a proselyte at the gate, or a gate watcher as the other one was whose house joined to the synagogue, *worshippers*.

102 Of course those people were run out by the Pharisees, like the Twelve Disciples were ran out also and many of them killed. But **worshippers**, it means, this is *Strong’s* under the word #5647, *serve* as in **Isayah 56:6**. But the number of the Hebrew word is #5647, if you want to look it up, it means *work*, but it means *worshiper*, also *service*, it means *dress, or dress properly* for the job and it means *labor*. All of that is under that one word.

103 Another word is in **Isayah 56:6** and it means *to serve*. It’s #8334, the root means *to attend as a menial or worshiper*. That’s what the root word that’s translated **serve** here means. ...*to contribute to, to minister...* Yes, a minister or one who does the Work of the ministry, taking care of the people.

104 If you remember this was what the Disciples were doing on the Sabbath Day when certain ones came and complained that the widows were not being served their food. Widows, poor widows, of course, who couldn’t serve themselves, or was destitute and in need of service. And of course the Disciples were actually working in serving them, but as the crowd increased they had to have some help. So they ordained others and others started helping to serve and take care of everyone on the Sabbath Day. Yes on the Sabbath Day, food was prepared and served to every person who needed food. [laughing] So they didn’t have to go all the way back home and prepare their own.

105 This is what the word means, the root of this word means *to attend as a menial or worshiper...*

As a menial or worshiper, a servant, a menial servant or a worshiper. ...*contribute to...* The ministry. ...*minister, serve, servant, service...* servitude or ...*servitor*. Another point of this word is, *denotes service rendered in connection with...* The Israelite worship, worship.

106 The word ...*service rendered in connection with Israel's worship. When Samuel was still a boy he did minister unto [YAHWEH] before Eli...* This is in **II Samuyl 2:11**. He was a young boy. Samuyl was a worshiper of YAHWEH. He was a servant of YAHWEH. ...*and [YAHWEH] called to him while he ministered...* That is served or worked or labored for YAHWEH. ...*unto [YAHWEH] before Eli...* That was **I Samuyl 3:1**. *This kind of service was to honor only [YAHWEH] for Israel...*

107 ...*not to be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone...* Well it wasn't wood and stone as you know, it was the queen of heaven, her name is Mary. And of course she's the one who still is the queen of heaven and the queen of this world.

108 Another word, this is in Book Two now. It's word #3000 in *Strong's* and is found in **Mattithyah 4:10**. It means *a hired menial, to minister before [YAHWEH]*. That is, they received a blessing for this, ministering before YAHWEH. They didn't work so they received charity. They weren't paid, but they received the homage to live on. It's a *rendered religious service, to do the service*, and it also means *worship or worshiper, to worship, to serve...* I'm reading here from *Strong's Concordance*. ...*In the latter sense it is used of service to [YAHWEH] in Matthew 4:10; worship, 26:7...* I guess we ought to read **Mattithyah 4:10** and let you get these in your mind and don't forget them.

109 **Mattithyah 4:10. Then Yahshua said to her; You get away from Me Satan! For it is written: YAHWEH your Father you must Reverence, and Him you must serve!...** That word *serve* there means *worship*, but it also means *serve* or *service*. That was **Mattithyah 4:10**.

110 Look at **Acts 26:7. Acts 26:7. To which promise our twelve tribes, intensely serving YAHWEH...** You could translate that *worshiping YAHWEH*, but it means *servng YAHWEH ...night and day, hope to obtain...* That is the promise, the inheritance they hope to obtain--this inheritance. And so they served day and night, ...*servng YAHWEH night and day, hope to attain...* This Righteousness. This is Shaul's argument before the King Agrippa when they had him under arrest.

111 Go back **Acts 26:1. Then Agrippa said to Shaul; You are permitted to speak for yourself.**

Then Shaul stretched forth his hand and made his defense;

112 **Verse 2, I consider Myself blessed...** He says. ...**King Agrippa...** That I have been arrested and charged with all these false charges and put in jail.

113 **Verse 3, Especially because you are an expert in all customs...** He said, customs? He's speaking of the Pharisaic customs here, of which Shaul served. The Apostle Shaul had served these at one time and this is what he is speaking of. ...**and, in questions which have to do with the Yahdaim. Therefore, I beg you to hear me patiently.**

114 **Verse 4, My manner of life from my youth up—which was at first among my own nation, then at Yerusalem—all of the Yahdaim know.**

115 **Verse 5, They have known me for a long time and can testify, if they are willing that according to the strictest sect of our religion, I lived as a Pharisee...** And of course he repented. He repented of this evil, this universal religion.

116 **Verse 6, And now I stand on trial for the hope of the promise made by YAHWEH to our fathers...** He was arrested because at last he went out and started teaching YAHWEH and Yahshua and their Laws.

117 **Verse 7, To which promise...** He says, the promise of YAHWEH, promise made by YAHWEH. ...**To which promise our twelve tribes, intensely serving YAHWEH night and day, hope to attain. For the sake of this hope, King Agrippa, I am accused by the Yahdaim...** Or by the Pharisees.

118 **Verse 8, Why should it be thought an incredible thing among you, that YAHWEH should raise the dead?...** Remember they didn't believe in the resurrection of the dead. What did they teach? "You have an immortal soul." What any mason will tell you, what any universal or Catholic--that's what Catholic means. It means *universal*. What any Catholic will tell you, "You have an immortal soul. There's no such thing as a resurrection of the dead. You don't die." [laughing]

119 **Verse 9, Once I too, thought to myself that I ought to do many things against the Name...** Oh, do you hear what He's saying here? Against the Name of YAHWEH. He was following the teaching of the Catholic church and even the Pope today, against the Name YAHWEH and, ...**of Yahshua of Nazareth.**

120 **Verse 10, And that is what I did in Yerusalem. And many of the Saints I shut up in prison...** I arrested them on any charge, false charge, false accusations. ...**shut up in prison—having received authority from the chief priests...** Of the Pharisees, of the Catholic church which ruled the

Roman empire at that time. ...and when they were condemned to death, I cast my vote against them.

121 Verse 11, And throughout all the synagogues, often punishing them, I compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly enraged against them, I even persecuted them to foreign cities... They ran, I chased them into foreign cities. I let Barabbas free, the murderer. I let Barabbas free because he said he would bring false charges against Yahshua, so we set him free. Gave him a license to kill. But we set him free in order to get him to testify against Yahshua Messiah.

122 Okay, we're in Acts 26. It means *we may serve*. This is in Revelation, the last Revelation given in which the Savior speaks of us. And of course He's serving us right now, if you don't know it, He is serving us at this time. In Revelation 7 now, it's speaking of the job that we're doing right now, reaching the nations with the Message of YAHWEH and we are reaching them. There're a lot of people, brethren, contacting the House, not just the fallaways.

123 I heard about one fallaway that called the other night, she called several times. This was a woman. She called several people and finally one of them talked to her and she was crying so that she couldn't get her words out. But she's pretty torn up about leaving the House and all the evil things, the evil lies she's told. She's pretty torn up about them.

124 That's the way somebody else was that was very close to me, one with me at one time. And she was crying, wanting to come back, repenting of the lies she'd told. And then she got someone to bring her this way. She got almost to the gate and she said, "I just can't stand to face Yisrayl. You're gonna have to turn around and take me back." They said, they started arguing with her, she said, "No, either I'll get out and walk or you'll take me back." So they turned around and took her back. After that she started telling lies again.

125 See, their minds are so confused, brethren. And once they leave the House they know that they have left Salvation. They know they've left Salvation. They know they've left the only prophesied Work on the face of the earth. And this one, the other night, she was asked: What can I do for you? She said, "Well I know that Yisrayl Hawkins is the Last Days' Witness," and that's when she started crying. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

126 See that's a treasure. They've left their first love. That's a treasure they never should have left. They should have been here serving today. And if they had their mind on serving instead of their self,

if they had their mind on humbling themselves as a little child, this never would have occurred. But they came or they didn't deny themselves and they became proud, boastful bastards and bitches like the world. And they loved the world more than they loved giving it up for a little season. And they went back, but they started regretting what they'd done.

127 The word **serve** means *we may serve*. Revelation 7. This is a large group that we're bringing out of the world. And we bring a large group of about two billion people. They're going to come out of this war that's fixing to start here in this fourth part of the earth, the nuclear baby, that we named the nuclear baby.

128 Revelation 7:15 here says, **Therefore, they are before the Throne...** Well what are they doing before the Throne of YAHWEH? [laughing] Hurry and Work! These're the two words I've always given you. Hurry and Work! Get the Work done. We've got a huge amount of Work to do.

129 And I told someone the other day, we don't have enough Workers. Pray for Workers. That's what Yahshua told us to do. Pray that YAHWEH will bring us Workers. We have the harvest, we can't get it in. We can't get it canned. There is so much of it we can't do it. We can't do it by ourselves. We need help. Fast and pray with sackcloth and ashes, that's what we're doing here today. YAHWEH will send us more workers. Free the prisoners. Free those who are being held prisoners in the foreign countries.

130 (Did I go overtime? I can't believe that. I just now looked at the clock, I'm sorry. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] I, I can't quit here.)

131 Look at verse 14, **And I said to him: Ruler, you know...** Who these are. ...**These are the ones who come out of Great Tribulation...** And have repented. They have repented and are being converted to the Laws of YAHWEH. They are being converted.

132 We're told in I Yahchanan 3:7-8, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who serves sin now is of the devil. But he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. You know, a doctor practices medicine, they never get it right, but they practice it. They kill a lot of people practicing. Well we're practicing too, so we won't kill people. And we're taking counseling and we're practicing to do Righteousness.

133 We probably won't get it totally right until we receive the Power to actually control this body. But what we're being judged for right now is: Are we denying ourselves and putting others ahead of us? Are we serving? Are we practicing serving our brothers and sisters? Are we actually training here

for that, in these workshops and Law classes? Or do we get boastful, get mad and quit coming to these classes or to the counseling where people are trying to help you?

134 Well these people here, He says they come out of Great Tribulation, they repent and they practice or they start practicing Righteousness. Now from the effort they put into this practicing Righteousness is what they're being judged for, not what it's impossible for them, under their brainpower, at this time to overcome.

135 If **YAHWEH** judged you for what you can't do, He would have cast you out a long time ago. But He gives us space to repent. And if we will repent then we will practice Righteousness. He says a Righteous man, and this is His classification of a Righteous person, is one who stumbles and falls. But He stumbles and falls striving to do the Will of **YAHWEH**, practicing Righteousness. But he gets up and goes on. He don't go run and hide [laughing] and say, "I don't need it anymore." He gets up and goes on and keeps practicing Righteousness, and will until the end. Praise **YAHWEH**.

136 Well these are who we see here. **...and made themselves...** They are making themselves. **...white...** Due to the help of the Lamb, Yahshua Messiah, our High Priest and King and the blood that He shed for us.

137 **Verse 15, Therefore, they are before the Throne...** Because of this they are before the Throne of **YAHWEH** being judged. **...and serve...** They work, they hurry and work, day and night. The same thing they did given unto them in the Laws of Israyl under Jethro when Mosheh was learning the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. These Laws were written for us, the Laws of the Kingdom. Make all things according to this pattern, **Hebrews** said, and so did **Exodus**. Make all things according to this. This is what we just read. They did it; and this is what Shaul was doing and of course he was arrested for it.

138 *Serve*, I'm reading from *Strong's Concordance*, *we may serve*, **Revelation 7:15** and it also means *worship* in **Acts 7:42**. We just read that. *To worship*, **Philippians 3:3**, which is worshipping **YAHWEH**, worshipping **YAHWEH**. **Acts 7:42** again and **Acts 24:14**. *The worshippers*, that's in **Hebrews 10:2**, *present participle, literally, the ones worshipping*. It's a participle, *a present participle* that is found in **Hebrews 10:2**, *...a present participle* meaning literally *the ones worshipping*.

139 (Man, I just noticed that clock, I can't quit here though. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I really want to show you where the mix-up comes and I

want you to pay close attention to this because where the mix-up comes, you can understand it if you just will. I highlighted that for you, I don't know if you can even see that. [Showing on monitor] I even magnified this, a hundred and twenty-nine times I magnified that for you.)

140 Anyway I'll read it to you. The word **rested**, now this all has to do with the Sabbath Day. Now if you'll turn over to **Genesis 2** and I'll show you where people twist things up and make mistakes. They do it deliberately. I can guarantee you deception is chosen. It's not something that's forced on people. Deception, you can choose deception if you want to leave The House of **YAHWEH**.

141 I told a counselor this week I could find you a thousand reasons a day to leave The House of **YAHWEH**. I could probably find ten thousand reasons that I should leave The House of **YAHWEH**, right now, just by what I've found this week. I could find only one reason for staying. [laughing] But I'm going to stay. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

142 Leaving The House of **YAHWEH**? That's leaving the Only Work, the only Prophesied Work from the Only One Lawgiver Who can save or destroy. I choose to stay. As for me and my house, I choose to serve **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

143 Well here in **Genesis 2:2**. He said **And the Seventh Day YAHWEH ended His Work which He had done, and He rested on the Seventh Day...** He rested.

144 Well, of course it gets in our minds right away and this is what the Pharisees taught that, you know, you can't move. They had so many teachings. They gave the people so many teachings. They tried to make people reject the culture. But of course many stayed with it anyway even though it was impossible to do. It was impossible the way they had it painted.

145 The word **rested** here. He rested the Seventh Day from all His Work. Now this sets the pattern for keeping the Sabbath. And He says to you, rest from all of your work and we'll read that in Scripture. Many times it says rest from your work, cease from your work in fact. Cease from all of your work, except the work that has to be done, which is getting out of bed, going to services, preparing food for your fellowmen, your fellow women, Spiritual food and physical food, serving, yes, serving. That had to be done. All of that, **YAHWEH** did in fact, every bit of it **YAHWEH** did in the Great Garden of **YAHWEH** as I brought you before, but I'll make it perfectly clear this time.

146 He rested from all His Work. In fact

That's the Peace of YAHWEH; that's what brings peace. Denying yourself and serving others brings peace. It's the only thing that brings peace.

YAHWEH does this every Sabbath now. He takes off from His Work and He comes to serve us here in His House; and He's gonna do it throughout all eternity. From one New Moon to another and one Sabbath to another, He's going to serve mankind. Being our Servant, our Slave as we are His Servants and His Slaves.

147 That's the Peace of **YAHWEH**; that's what brings peace. Denying yourself and serving others brings peace. It's the only thing that brings peace. Not denying yourself up but lifting yourself up and saying as the world says, "Serve me. You be my servant. You're my servant, I own you, so be my servant." [laughing] This is the world. They rule with a chair, whip and a gun if necessary. Well that's not **YAHWEH**'s Way.

148 But He rested. Now that's word #7673. We'll come back to that. We'll come back to that in just a little bit. In **Exodus 20** now, I'll give you another number here in **Exodus 20:11**. Now **Exodus 20** is part of the Ten Commandments of course.

149 **Exodus 20:11** says, **For in six days YAHWEH made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them; and rested the Seventh Day... Rested the Seventh Day. ...Therefore, YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath Day...** This **rested** here, it means something. It has to do with blessing, a blessing.

150 Now if you keep in mind what the Apostle said, you know, you can't just say something with your mouth, "Be ye warmed and fed," and expect that person to be full of food all of a sudden and have a blanket over him. That doesn't do anything for that person. Be ye warmed and fed. Well, "Blessed be the Sabbath." [laughing] That's what we want to believe while we lollygag around. Well that's not service to your fellowman.

151 Now, now the reason I'm telling you all of this is not so you can go running off after services and get with a crew of your buddies and get some beer under your belt and start idle conversation and your stupidity that you're trying to come out of. The reason I'm telling you this is so you can start training to be a Servant of **YAHWEH**, so you can bless the Sabbath. That's the way you bless the Sabbath. And if we don't bless the Sabbath, we become a curse to the Sabbath and a curse to our fellowman as well.

152 But He rested the Seventh Day. ...**Therefore,**

YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath Day and hallowed it... He hallowed the Seventh Day. Another one says He sanctified it. Okay, the word there **rested** is #5117, #5117. Now before that was #7673. Now I want to show you #7673 again in **Exodus 31:17**.

153 **Exodus 31:17. It is a sign between Me and the children of Israyl...** That is, those who will rule as **YAHWEH** rules. Now remember when you see this word, think of **Genesis**. Because **Genesis** says, "I'm going to make man in My Image." In other words they will rule as **YAHWEH** rules. Well, Yahshua said the way **YAHWEH** rules is He becomes a Loving Servant to His People; a Loving, Merciful Servant to His People. And He expects you to be just like Him, in His Image, in His Likeness. That way there is no disruption. There is peace.

154 **Verse 16, Therefore the children of Israyl shall keep the Sabbath, to observe the Sabbath throughout their generations as a perpetual Covenant.**

155 We're supposed to be in **verse 17, It is a sign between Me and...** Those who will rule as I rule. ... **forever, for in six days YAHWEH made the heavens and the earth and on the Seventh Day He rested...** He rested. The number here is #7673.

156 In **Isayah 28:12**, now you should remember this, we just read it. It's talking about the branch, the branch that comes out from the root, which is talking about this generation of The House of **YAHWEH**, right now. The word here **rest** in **Isayah 28**, let's turn there and read it. **Isayah 28:12.**

157 **Isayah 28:12. To whom He said: This is the Rest with which you may cause the weary to rest...** This is the Rest. This is what the branch is going to be bringing forward.

158 Now the reason that I understood it and brought it forward was because Yahshua did it. Yahshua showed us how to keep the Sabbath. In spite of all the stuff that took place against Him when He was doing it, He kept the Sabbath the way **YAHWEH** keeps it. And Yahshua said, when challenged on it, He said, "My Father Works and I Work. But My Father doesn't do His Own Work on the Sabbath, neither do I do My Own Work on the Sabbath.

159 Yahshua was a carpenter, remember? He was a carpenter, but He didn't do His work on the Sabbath, He did **YAHWEH**'s Work on the Sabbath.

And YAHWEH's Work on the Sabbath was teaching those twelve Disciples plus others who came to Him when He was teaching. We don't have time to look at all the Scriptures.

160 But anyway, this word, used here, this is the Rest wherewith you'll cause the weary to rest. It's #5117 that you just read in **Exodus 20:11**. It's #5117, it's to *cause, or cause, to dwell, to stay...* Cause them to repent, to cause them to dwell in YAHWEH's House, to stay in YAHWEH's House, to place them in jobs. The word means *place, to give comfort...* To give comfort.

161 Now the best word in this whole description here is *confederate*. Have you ever heard the word **confederacy**? [laughing] Well, they use it against some groups here called the confederates or confederacy or confederates. But the word means *to unite*.

162 This word **rested, rested**, what YAHWEH did, it means *to unite*. Now this is how YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath, He caused the people to unite by a league. That's what the word **confederate** means *a league...* Of the faith. He caused them or He uses the Sabbath to cause people to unite, cause a confederate, a uniting of the people in the Faith, in the Faith.

163 *...united in a confederacy or league...* That's what the word means. *...of the confederacy, a person, group, nation or state united with another or others for a common purpose...* And that purpose of course is, that purpose is to train, to overcome, to repent, to convert, to fit into the Kingdom of YAHWEH in the service or the place that YAHWEH gives you to serve. That's what **confederate** means. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Now that's how YAHWEH blessed the Sabbath. He blessed the Sabbath.

164 Now the word #7673, it's a synonym, it's a synonym of #5117. It takes a little study to learn this stuff and especially if you didn't learn your English in school. [laughing] But you can do it if you get you a dictionary and work at it. But I have it lined out here for you. In fact, I did this for you. I'm going to put it in *The Book of Yisrayl*. We'll put it in *The Book of Yisrayl*, right, for everyone.

165 But this word #7673 now, it's Sabbath, the word Sabbath, and the root, the root means *to repose, repose*. Well what does the word **repose** mean? The word **repose**; it also means *sanctified*. It means *blessed and sanctified*. That is the word **Sabbath**. It means *repose*. It's a root word. The root actually means *repose*; that's the main trunk of the tree. It also means *sanctified* and *blessed*.

166 Well, we know that He blessed it by forming a confederate, a confederacy, joining us in the Faith.

That's what YAHWEH did on the Sabbath Day, teaching mankind to become a unit, a Kingdom of Priests. That's the confederate that we join, the confederacy. A Kingdom of Priests to unite, not be separate one from another, but be in unity. That's what the word means. And He was teaching them to be in unity under this Faith, this one Faith. Surely that's plain, right? Is it? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

167 Okay, *the root is repose, repose--now this is the word Sabbath now and it means blessed and sanctified. Repose*. What the word **repose** means is *to place power, management and so forth in the control of some person or group*. Sabbath; that's what the word **Sabbath** means.

168 His Work on the Sabbath Day is to prepare people for this confederacy, this Kingdom of Priests or this united group of people to place power or management and so forth in the control of these people. If you look back to **Genesis** here, **Genesis 1:26**. Remember **Yahchanan**, the Plan was in the beginning. Well in the beginning we find this Plan.

169 Look at **Genesis 1:26**. **Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image...** I will make man in My Image. **...according to My Likeness; they will have rulership...** I'm going to give them Authority is what He's saying here. That's what the word **Sabbath** means.

170 That's the reason the Sabbath was created, for man. It was created for man to make a confederacy of him, of us, a unit, a unity. If you step out of this unity and you start arguing with me and you start bucking up against the unity that we've put here, that YAHWEH has put here, then you're kicking yourself out of life. It's that simple.

171 **...I will make man in My Image according to My Likeness...** And I will give him rulership. If you compare that now with **Yahchanan 1**.

172 **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan...** The Plan was to form a confederacy. It means confederate or uniting of people under this Faith that YAHWEH gives us, the most Righteous Laws that you could possibly find anywhere, to unite them under those Laws.

173 And everything in those Laws brethren teaches service to your fellowman; everything in the Laws of YAHWEH. You can't find anything selfish in the Laws of YAHWEH. Its deny yourself, always denying yourself, putting others ahead of you. How could anyone buck against that? [laughing] How could you fight against something like that? There's no way.

174 **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's.**

175 **Verse 2, The same...** Why did He form this? We see throughout the Scriptures, even in the first part here, we see that **YAHWEH** created the heaven and the earth. They were invaded by **YAHWEH**'s sons and it became to where there was no life, I mean they destroyed everything here.

176 Was it nuclear activity? That's a very strong force. And probably, with **YAHWEH**, He doesn't have to pin it up into a shell and put it on the end of a missile to use it. His sons probably had that power. And that might have been what they used to destroy the whole earth in fighting one another. These are the gods that man worships today. Satan is just one of many who was given power to bring forth a tree of righteousness and evil to mankind which we also find in the Plan, in **Genesis 2**.

177 **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

178 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it...** That is they're brought forth. Nothing is done outside of it. That's the reason I say brethren to you, "Don't fear what man can do to you." If they kill you, you still got your place in the Kingdom if you're practicing Righteousness. And if they kill you for practicing Righteousness you have died for the greatest cause there is brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

179 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it, and without it nothing was done, that was done.**

180 **Verse 4, In this Plan was life, and that life was the light of mankind...** But of course they loved darkness more than light so they, of course, they followed darkness. They followed deception.

181 Well that's what the word **Sabbath** means. It means *repose*, it means *sanctified*, *set apart*. It's set apart for the purpose of **YAHWEH**'s Work, for His Work. Let's go back to **Genesis 2** and start with **verse 1**. Now He's going to make man in His Image, you got that, see. He's going to make man in His Image. So the reason now, the way He starts making man into His Image is shown to us in **Genesis 2:1**.

182 **Genesis 2:1. Thus the heavens and the earth were finished...** Now remember what He said in **Genesis 1** here. It just fits right in. I'm going to make man, **Genesis 1:26**, in My Image and after My Likeness. How's He going to do it? With the Sabbath Day. No wonder the world hates this so much. They hate the word **YAHWEH** and they hate the word **Sabbath**. Because the Sabbath is when **YAHWEH** meets with us to make us in His image and in His Likeness, being servants to one another.

183 He says, **verse 2, And on the Seventh Day YAHWEH ended His Work which He had done,**

and He rested on the Seventh Day from all His Work which He had done.

184 **Verse 3, Then YAHWEH blessed the Seventh Day...** How did He bless it? You just saw how He blessed it there. He made it a confederate. He made it a repose. It means repose. In the meaning of the word itself is where you find exactly what is taking place and how and why and how He's using it.

185 **Verse 3, Then YAHWEH blessed the Seventh Day and set it apart to be Holy, because in it He rested from all the Work which YAHWEH had created and made.**

186 **Verse 4, This is the genealogies...** Then it causes the plants to grow.

187 And then in **verse 8, YAHWEH planted this garden...** This was The House of **YAHWEH** as I brought out before. The Great Garden of **YAHWEH** where He not only taught the people, He fed the people from that garden. Beautiful garden as I described. I described it to you in detail by the Scriptures that were given here describing The Great House of **YAHWEH**--they simply named it the Garden of Eden or the Great Garden of **YAHWEH**.

188 And **verse 9, And out of the ground YAHWEH made every tree to grow that is pleasant to the sight...** For food and so forth in that Garden. And He also had the Tree of Life put there, that is the teaching of Life was given in The House of **YAHWEH** there. But He also allowed the tree of righteousness and evil which was brought forth by Cain of course. Cain, he was the teacher, the priest that **YAHWEH** shows. A man as priest that we find in **Genesis 4**.

189 I know everyone thinks that Cain and Abel were just children and Cain got mad at Abel and killed him with a rock or something. That's not the case. Around 4003 B.C.E. was the date of verses one and two.

190 **Genesis 4:1. Adam knew Eve, his wife, and she conceived and bore Cain...** If you had a *Hertel Blue Ribbon* bible, you would have the date on it. But in this date right here, this was around 4003 B.C.E. when Adam knew Eve.

191 **Verse 2, Then she bore again; this time his brother Abel was born...** Abel was a Righteous Priest. That was around 4003 B.C.E..

192 **Verse 3, And on one of YAHWEH's Sabbaths, it came to pass that Cain brought an offering of the fruit of the ground...** And so forth. That occurred around 3875 B.C.E. That's a hundred and twenty eight years after Adam knew Eve, a hundred and twenty eight years. Men were multiplied on the face of the earth.

193 Now let's go over to **Isayah 66, Isayah 66.** (Man, I just noticed that clock again. I keep, I keep reminding ya'll. Change tapes or whatever, but we're going to go on just a little bit. [laughing])

194 **Isayah 66:17. Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves...** This is the tree of righteousness and evil. **They who sanctify themselves...** Now remember **YAHWEH** sets the Sabbath apart and says, "Meet with Me on My Sabbath Day and I will sanctify you. I'll set you apart to do a Holy Work. I'll set you apart to become a Servant to everyone." And He did this with Yahshua. Yahshua was the Firstborn of many Servants, many Servants. [laughing]

195 **They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens...** Remember the Garden of Eden. He allowed it. This is the houses of worship in other words, you could translate it that way. **They who sanctify themselves and purify themselves...** Bring forth a mixture of righteousness and evil.

196 But they become rulers. They become demanders. They're not the leading servant, the one who humbles himself as a little child and accepts the teaching of **YAHWEH** or Yahshua. They're not the ones who're actually willing to wash the Disciples' feet and to serve them as Yahshua said, "That's what I'm going to do. When I return, I'm going to welcome you into My House and I'm going to serve you." That's going to be a great meal. It's well worth fasting for and praying for your fellow Servants.

197 **...following after the priests...** Who teach them, after Cain. All the world has gone the way of Cain, remember? That's what one of the Apostles said, they've gone the way of Cain; continual war, continual strife. That way is not brought forth with servitude. That way is brought forth by demand or "I will get angry and hurt you. I will lash out at you." It's not brought forth that way.

198 **...following after the priest... Cain. ...in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** This shows the rebellion here in eating foods, eating foods that are not clean to be eaten, never were created to be eaten. So it shows the rebellion of the Catholic church. The universal Pharisees recommend that you eat pork because it cuts you off from **YAHWEH** Whom they hate and Yahshua Whom they hate, as **Isayah 59:1-2** tells you. Your sins cut you off from **YAHWEH**.

199 **...that which is offered to gods...** That is, in following and in service to the gods. You serve god, or you serve **YAHWEH**, one of the two. You can't serve both though. You've got to repent of serving god.

200 And notice they eat the rodents too. **...will be consumed together: says YAHWEH...** Well, by taking **YAHWEH** out of the picture, you know, [laughing] then I guess they don't have to worry and their life is going to end anyway so there won't be any worries.

201 But that right there in itself, the Catholic church tried to paint an evil picture of **YAHWEH**. The Pharisees did this. And they said, "No. You don't die, but you could go to purgatory or you could go to hell where you burn but never burn up. You still don't die. You just sit there and burn and you holler and you screech and you scream and you cry, but you never burn up." And you know people actually believe that stupidity. They never bother to read the Holy Scriptures.

202 Now this is the reason the Catholic church didn't want bibles in the home. This is the reason there was a law against it. This is the reason the Apostles were killed by the Pharisees. The Pharisees ruled the Roman empire. If I haven't made that plain, by now, [laughing] if you haven't seen it by now, there's no touching you, I don't believe. Because I've made it plain in the last sermon and everything is there to check out. I didn't add anything to it.

203 They take the Name **YAHWEH** out of the Holy Scriptures and they put the word lord. The word **lord**, is the lord of the heavenly habitation, which is bringing destruction, can also be translated abomination of desolation which she hopes to bring to mankind to keep him from achieving this authority of servitude. And that's exactly what it is.

204 He says, **Verse 18, For I know their works and their thoughts. It will come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they will come and see My Glory.**

205 **Verse 19, I will set a sign among them; and those among them who escape I will send to the war-waging nations...** And then He names some of them. **...And they will declare My Glory among the Gentiles...** That's what we're doing.

206 **Verse 20, And they will bring all your brothers for an offering to YAHWEH...** An offering of servitude to **YAHWEH**. **...out of all nations, on horses, in chariots, and in litters, on mules, and on camels, to My Holy mountain...** My holy mountain? And it says Yerusalem. This is mistranslated of course because that's not where they're coming to in these Last Days. But they translated it that way because the word **mountain** means *promotion, promotion* or *uplifted place* and the word **Jerusalem** means *those who worship YAHWEH*.

207 ...says YAHWEH: **Just as the children of Israyl bring an offering in a clean vessel to The House of YAHWEH--**

208 Verse 21, **And I will also take of them for priests and for Levites, says YAHWEH.**

209 Verse 22, **For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make will remain before Me, says YAHWEH: so will your seed and your name remain.**

210 Verse 23, **And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh... All flesh. ...will come to worship before Me, says YAHWEH.**

211 Verse 24, **And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses of the men who have transgressed against Me; for their worm will never die... They will be burned up.**

212 In **Hebrews**, let's keep that in mind right there and turn over to **Hebrews 10**, I mean **Hebrews 4** and remember the Sabbath Day now, remember the Sabbath. (I want to get this in the sermon and then we will close.)

213 But here in **Hebrews 4** now, this is Book Two or the so-called New Testament. **Hebrews 4:1. He says, Therefore, since a promise of entering His Rest... He rested, remember? And this is the Rest wherewith you'll cause the weary to rest. You will become Servants to one another. And this is the Rest on My Holy Sabbath Day. You will learn to serve one another. Enter the Rest.**

214 ...since a promise of entering His Rest remains... Still remains even in this day. ...let us fear so none of you should come short of it.

215 Verse 2, **For this Message was preached to us, as well as to them... In the beginning it was preached to them. ...but the word which they heard did not benefit them... Why did it not benefit them? ...because they did not share in the Faith... They did not join this confederacy is what He's saying here. They didn't join in this hope of receiving Power, management and so forth in the control of some person or group. They didn't receive it. They didn't come and believe in it.**

216 ...they did not share in the Faith of those who obeyed... Those who obeyed will receive it and they received the Rest and the Message that goes with it.

217 Verse 3, **However, we who have believed do enter that Rest... Those who believe will enter it. Those who don't believe, the fearful and unbelieving will have their part in the lake of fire, Revelation says. ...as He has said: So I vowed in My Wrath... That's not true, in My Judgment. They translated it wrong. ...I vowed in My Judgment... In My Judgment.**

218 In fact, the Diaglott says: *rest of me, namely from the works from the laying down of a world having been done...* That's the way this reads in the Diaglott.

219 Well YAHWEH says this is My Judgment. **...I vowed in My Judgment, they will not enter into My Rest, although the works were finished from the foundation of the world...** That is, the plans were made.

220 Verse 4, **For He spoke in a certain place of the Seventh Day, in this way: And YAHWEH rested the Seventh Day from all His Works...** From all His Work. Then He became a Slave to His Creation on the Seventh Day. That's how He blessed the Sabbath Day. Don't forget that.

221 Verse 5, **And in this place again: If he will enter into My Rest.**

222 Verse 6, **Since it remains that some must enter in it, and those to whom it was first preached did not enter because of disobedience...** That word translated **disobedience** means *disobedience*, but it also means *unbelief*.

223 Verse 7, **Again, He designated a certain day, saying in David: "Today," after so long a time, as it has been said: Today, if you will hear My voice, do not harden your hearts... As they did.**

224 Verse 8, **Now Yahshua caused them to rest in obedience to the Laws spoken of by YAHWEH in a day previously.**

225 Verse 9, **Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath...** If you had a bible with a center reference, it would say a rest; and in the center reference you would see the word **Sabbath**. We have it right.

226 ...**Therefore, there remains the keeping of the Sabbath...** The same as you see over here, entering His Rest. They both mean the same thing, but one is a synonym of the other, remember that.

227 ...**Therefore there remains the keeping of the Sabbath to the People of YAHWEH...** Only, YAHWEH Only. Remember they hate YAHWEH. They hate the Sabbath. And they hate Yahshua Who keeps the Sabbath as YAHWEH keeps it.

228 Verse 10, **For he who has entered into His Rest has ceased... Notice. ...has ceased from his own works... Ceased from his own works. ...ceased from his own works as YAHWEH did from His...** But they come and do the Work of YAHWEH on that day, on the Seventh Day, on the Seventh Day. Remember it's the Seventh Day of the week, Saturday.

229 Verse 11, **Therefore, let us be zealous to enter into that Rest, so that no one may fall after the same example of unbelief...** Now I've showed you everything you've got to do.

230 Let's go back to **Isayah 58. Isayah 58.** (I notice some of you are getting a little bit weary so I'm just about to quit. So wake up now and listen to this last part, this, this ties it all together here.)

231 **Isayah 58.** Let's start with **verse 13. Isayah 58:13. If you turn away... This is Isayah 58:13. ...If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath, from doing your pleasure... Doing your pleasure. ... on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight... Call.**

232 If you look over to **verse 1** of this same chapter, you see, **Isayah 58:1. Cry aloud, spare not; lift up your voice like a trumpet, and show My People their transgressions, and the house of Yaaqob their sins...** That word **call**, this is what it means, to preach on My Sabbath Day, to teach, to make the Sabbath a delight. Make it a delight on My Holy Day, to call the Sabbath a delight. That's what **YAHWEH** did. He made it a delight by becoming a Servant to other people.

233 **Verse 13, ...the Holy Day of YAHWEH honorable, and will honor Him by not doing your own ways... Did you get that? Not doing your own work, own ways. ...nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation...** Teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** should be your top priority here, brethren. You have but a little time left to learn to be a Servant of **YAHWEH**.

234 **Verse 14, Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH...** This is the Rest wherewith you will cause the weary to rest. Yes, you can actually find joy in this if you will repent and start being a Servant to the people.

235 **Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH...** You won't find joy in the world. You know what you find? Going to and fro throughout the earth. That's exactly what your god--the gods of this earth have done. That's what she does. Going to and fro.

236 Where've you been, Lucifer, Hillel, where've you been? "Oh, I've just been going to and fro." That's what she said through Yechetzqyah. She'll find her rest, her rest will only be death. And that's what **YAHWEH** shows that all of her followers are going to find, too.

237 But those brethren, who believe, will rule as **YAHWEH**. That's the reason He created mankind. He created mankind to form a confederacy. He uses the Sabbath. He blessed it in that manner to form this confederacy, this Kingdom of Priests who will rule.

238 Now, those who won't form in this confederacy, there is no place left for them. There won't be a place left for them. And in a few, maybe million years, there won't be any Satan worshipers,

not in the entire universe. I'm not saying how much time it will take to clean up the universe, I'm just saying it's out there. And **YAHWEH** shows that it's out there. And that's the reason He created us and He allowed the earth to be a showplace for all the universe. And He says, "I call heaven and earth to witness this, what I'm doing here on earth."

239 First, He let the sons of **YAHWEH** come and actually cause destruction and ignorance and stupidity throughout the earth until they destroyed all life on the earth. And then He re-formed the earth and He said, "Now I will create mankind in My Image and after My Likeness and they will be given this Authority to rule the universe.

240 Well of course that's what He's saying here. Then He says in **verse 12, And those of you will rebuild the old waste places; you will raise up the foundations of many generations...** Like Abel for instance. That's what we're doing. **...and you will be called the Repairers of the Breach, the Restorer of Streets to dwell in...** That is, righteous streets to dwell in.

241 Back to **verse 14, Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH...** If you will start teaching the Sabbath and start practicing the Sabbath as **YAHWEH** practices it or set the example for us to practice it.

242 **Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH...** If you will do this. There is no joy in the world. Those who have left The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren, are the most miserable people on the face of the earth. They can only find a little bit of joy here and there in their evil and that's it. And it's only a few minutes at a time. They have nothing to look forward to and they know it. They left the Only Lawgiver who is able to give Laws and to give life or to let the person die.

243 **Then you will find your joy in YAHWEH; and I will cause you to ride on the high places...** This is actually speaking of the earth itself, but taking over the governments of the earth. **...and feed you with the heritage of Yaaqob your father...** Which is going to be of course, the universe. **...for the Mouth of YAHWEH has spoken it...** And unless heaven and earth, unless she is capable of destroying heaven and earth then those promises are going to come to pass.

244 May **YAHWEH** bless you. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with you [laughing]. [Applause] I will now turn the services to the next speaker. Don't forget who to pray for. Don't forget who to pray for. You don't have to pray for yourself, I'm praying for you! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**.

Chapter Thirteen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #1— Prophecies Show You The Power, Authority And Love Of YAHWEH For His Creation

Feast Of Tabernacles 10/15/08

Kahan Shaul: Brethren, this House has been established, it's here for you to be fed YAHWEH's Word by YAHWEH's Servant, His Chosen, His only Chosen Servant, the only Teacher of Righteousness on the face of this earth, the only man YAHWEH recognizes. At this time, I could go on with another hour, but if everyone will please stand; it's now my great opportunity to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. [Congregation cheering, applauding, yelling "Praise **YAHWEH**, We love you Pastor!"] Y'all gonna make me cry now if you keep that up! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Welcome, welcome back home. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] It's a rainy morning and also a very emotional morning. [laughing]

2 They handed me some articles here this morning and said the news media had been preaching The House of **YAHWEH** sermons all week. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**. I didn't get all of them but there's more yet to come and I won't even cover these except to tell you about them. If you watched the news this week, you probably saw the curse that's come upon the world because of foolishness of trying to keep your children out of the sun and stay out of the sun yourself. [laughing]

3 But the children--the children are coming down with all sorts of diseases linked to this deficiency of Vitamin D, which you get from the sunshine and a great source of Vitamin D--the

greatest source. And now they're, you know, linking all these diseases. One child, they showed this one child on the news where his arm had been broken several times. Well, that's the softening of the bones that Vitamin D deficiency does to a person, especially children.

4 And of course, the grownups, you know, they call it osteoporosis but now they're linking that to a lack of sunshine also. Many types of cancer, including breast cancer, including breast cancer, they're linking to this same thing. And I told you for years that, you know, you can't, you can't, you can't beat the Holy Scriptures for your guideline. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And of course, you really, really need to read the Scriptures and then do what **YAHWEH** tells you to do.

5 Two of the things that you need in your life and these are two of the things that the doctors are fighting against is sunshine and salt. [laughing] You need those two things. They help to keep you healthy.

6 Dr. Pfizer, I remember his work years ago because he invented the microscope that we use, still use today, his technology that he invented to



see the cancer cells and the cancer viruses and so forth. And he proved years ago that a cancer virus cannot enter a cell of a person unless that cell is depleted of salt. And of course, they tell you not to eat salt, see and you obey them and then you come down with all sorts of cancers.

7 Anyway, welcome to the Feast of Booths. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now, I don't want you to forget your branches. Remember your branch that goes on your booth. Remember that. And remember I said that this morning. You'll hear later on it [laughing] what it actually represents, later on in the Feast. But don't forget those branches. **YAHWEH** tells you to take that branch and put it on top of the booth and dress that booth up.

8 As I told some people here a few days ago, you know the women were mostly responsible for decorating the booths and, of course, the ones who traveled for forty years, you know, in the wilderness, they had this Polaroid camera that they hung on the tail of the donkies and the camels and it swung around, you know, and it'd take pictures of everything and they'd hang these on their booths. [laughing]

9 It tells you to take some great branches. It says, that word there is "goodly", but it means *Righteous*. Now, how would you get Righteousness out of a branch? Anyway, you'll find out. But the branches, get you some branches and if you don't have a booth, well we have one for you here somewhere in the Sanctuary. [laughing] I know our men worked for several days to get those booths up, wherever they are. I don't see one but I know they're here somewhere.

10 You've got to eat everyday, eat and drink under that booth. Stand in it trying to imagine living in this thing for about seven days or as our forefathers did for about forty years almost [laughing] before they were able to build them some permanent houses. But eat and drink seven days, eight days; make it eight days. But keep this Feast unto **YAHWEH** eight days as it said in **Leviticus** of course **23** and I think about **35**.

11 But set your mind, brethren, as Daniyl did. Remember **YAHWEH**. Daniyl wrote that he set his face to seek **YAHWEH**, to seek **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** used Daniyl greatly because he did this.

...every Prophet who lived, he pointed to our day because this is the finishing Work and it's being done by Yahshua Himself, the King Who **YAHWEH, your Atonement by the way, Who He set over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. He's our High Priest and King.**

He set his mind or set his face as is the true meaning of it. He set his mind, his heart and everything to seek **YAHWEH**. And, of course, **YAHWEH** used him in some of the greatest writings for our time, for the Savior, writing about the Savior, but especially about us.

12 If you'll just set your mind to notice it, we're written more about than any other Work of **YAHWEH** in the pages of history. But every Prophet who lived, he pointed to our day because this is the finishing Work and it's being done by Yahshua Himself, the King Who **YAHWEH**, your Atonement by the way, Who He set over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. He's our High Priest and King.

13 Prophecy is probably the greatest thing that you could get in your mind because one thing, it proves, you know, **YAHWEH**'s Power, His Wisdom, His Great Wisdom that He has. If you think of the Wisdom that it takes to invent mankind and we're wonderfully made and, of course, He made everything else in or on the earth and in this atmosphere of the earth. He made it for mankind.

14 But it also shows the actual Authority or Power that **YAHWEH** has. It shows how He is actually in control of everything and, of course, He's bringing, bringing together a Priesthood that He promised in **Genesis**, where He says, "I will make man in My Image." And, of course, everything in the Holy Scriptures points to that thing, that Plan of **YAHWEH** to make man in His Image, after His Likeness and then to give them Rulership and they will rule as **YAHWEH** rules.

15 I want to go back to **Daniyl** to start this.

Prophecy is probably the greatest thing that you could get in your mind because one thing, it proves, you know, **YAHWEH's Power, His Wisdom, His Great Wisdom that He has.**

I've got several sermons that I hope to cover in this. They all tie together and they conclude with the, of course, the Atonement, Who is Yahshua and, of course, this Last Days' Work. Because this Atonement, it shows the Mercy Seat or the Seat of Mercy that **YAHWEH** had, still has, and if you'll please try to remember this, everyone. But before mankind was created, suffering was going on in the universe. And out of the Seat of Mercy, which came solely from **YAHWEH**, it seemed like, there came forth a Plan to eliminate the miseries in the universe.

16 And I think every Christian scholar, every religious scholar on the face of the earth, they admit the miseries of sin. But they don't care to ponder on it much like **YAHWEH** did, but **YAHWEH** actually considered it and He says, His Plan was to get it eliminated from the universe, from all beings. Now, of course, it seems like an impossible Plan, especially if you think of your own life. And Christianity says it's impossible, you know, but with **YAHWEH**, all things are possible.

17 But His Plan and His Determination, you can see it's just relentless. He won't budge from it. It's going to take place. He's going to bring it about. And the finishing touch that He's putting on it is you, yourself. You're the ones who're going to receive this Great Power first. You're going to be the last ones that will be first into this Great Kingdom because Yahshua is our High Priest over this Work.

18 Now, He's already made it and we see Him, we see Him actively at work in the Scriptures. We see Him, in the Scriptures, actively at work with His House right now. And we see it written by the Prophets prophesied before us, long before us, thousands of years before us.

19 But in **Daniyl 9, Daniyl 9:2**, the Prophet Daniyl said he understood by books. He understood this by the Prophecies is what he's talking about, the same as you're understanding it now by the Prophecies.

20 **Daniyl 9:2**. But he says, **...understood by books the number of years which, according to the Word of YAHWEH given to Yeremyah the Prophet, must pass by before the desolations which had been pronounced upon Yerusalem should be accomplished; and it was seventy years...** Now, if you think about this, Daniyl was already dead before this Prophecy took place but he's showing you something that is going to take place here. It's going to come to pass and he said it's going to take seventy years. He learned that from the Prophet Yeremyah and he believed this.

21 If you turn back to **Yeremyah 29:10** you

can read it for yourself from Yeremyah's own writing. **Yeremyah 29:10**. He says, **For this is what YAHWEH says: After seventy years are accomplished in Babylon, I will visit you and perform My Righteous Promise to you, and cause you to return to this place...** Of course, the way they returned, I've brought this out many times, the way they returned, they returned with a new religion. They returned with a new language. But this was to accomplish Yahshua Himself.

22 It had to be so. It had to be so because the same ones that came back there are the ones that killed Him later. The children of the fathers of those who rejected **YAHWEH** were the ones that Yahshua said He came to first. He came to His Own but His Own didn't receive Him. In fact, they hung Him on a tree and killed Him.

23 You've got to get this in your mind. When Satan starts inspiring people, these people begin to hate the Work of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** is the Adversary of Satan; Satan is the adversary of **YAHWEH**. Satan hates you right now and would wring you like a rag if it wasn't for **YAHWEH**'s Protection of His Work in these Last Days. She would have already driven you away from here, brethren. [laughing]

24 The hatred for The House of **YAHWEH** right now is exactly what Prophecy said it would be for this time period. We're hated above all people who have ever lived before us. According to the authorities, I am the worst person on the face of the earth. I'm the worst person who's ever lived in history. Yes, that's what they're saying; worse than Al Capone, worse than Hitler, worse than the devil herself. [laughing]

25 Well now Daniyl, Daniyl, he spoke in about 538 B.C.E. Yeremyah made this Prophecy, this particular Prophecy here in about 606 B.C.E.; from 606 to 595 B.C.E. If you subtract 538 from 595, you get fifty-seven years later. Fifty-seven years after this Prophecy was written, Daniyl was reading it and understanding what was going to take place with the nation Israyl.

26 Before that, the Prophet Micahyah, the Great Prophet Micahyah spoke of this same Prophecy. In fact, he was the one who originally gave this Prophecy. Daniyl added to it. Yeremyah may have seen Micahyah's Prophecy, I don't know or he might have just been inspired to write this on his own. But he and Micahyah were far apart.

27 But here in **Micahyah 3:12**, he said, **Therefore, because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH like**

the high places of a forest... Well, the high places of a forest are desolate, of course, very desolate. [laughing]

28 Micahyah spoke or wrote this Prophecy in about 710 B.C.E. If you subtract 538, the time that Daniyl spoke, you'd get a hundred and seventy-two years. Of course, Yeremyah and Micahyah were both dead by the time Daniyl came on the scene. It was a hundred and fifteen years after Yeremyah, in fact, that Daniyl wrote his whole Book. But Daniyl was inspired to write in this same chapter here and he adds to it. Go back to **Daniyl 9** again because he shows the reason that this is taking place.

29 Of course, Satan is used tremendously in this Work. Satan is used by **YAHWEH**. That's the reason He put the tree of Righteousness and evil in the Garden of Eden along with the Tree of Righteousness. The Tree of Righteousness, remember that as you read the Scriptures. The last Book in your bible or *The Book of YAHWEH*, and the last chapter in your bible or *The Book of YAHWEH*, almost the last verse, it says that Tree of Righteousness that **YAHWEH** put in the Garden of Eden are those who keep **YAHWEH**'s Commandments. You see that in **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those who keep His Laws for they have right to that Tree of Life that He placed in **Genesis 1**.

30 The last chapter of **Revelation**, if you keep the Commandments, which you are doing now, if you keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, that's what you've been taught to do now for over forty years in the wilderness and if you keep those then you will have right to that Tree of Life. You'll have right to stay in The House of **YAHWEH**. The Tree of Life is The House of **YAHWEH**. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] The Great Garden of **YAHWEH** and the Great Tree of **YAHWEH**.

31 Well here in **Daniyl** now. Back to **Daniyl 9** again. We see in **verse 1, In the first year of Darius...** This gives you some time periods. It gives you some history that can be proven other than the Holy Scriptures because these kings, they left history books and, of course, we still have records of the dates that they reigned and so forth; many records besides *The Book of YAHWEH*. But in *The Book of YAHWEH*, they're always so surprised, seems like, when they find evidence that a king actually lived that was spoken of in the Holy Scriptures. [laughing] But this is how much they believe. They don't really believe. If they really believed, they'd be keeping the Sabbath Day. That's what **Hebrews 4** shows.

32 But here he says in **Daniyl 9:1. In the first**

year of Darius, the son of Ahashwerosh; the chief of rulers, of the seed of the Medes, who was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

33 **Verse 2, In the first year of his reign...** So Daniyl was telling you, or **YAHWEH** was inspiring him to write the date for you here. He's giving you the time period that this was taking place because it's important that you understand the time period of when these things took place and see how impossible this would be without the Super Brain, Super Wisdom that **YAHWEH** has. To look down thousands of years in advance, to create an earth for mankind to live on, creating the atmosphere and everything he would need, everything that you would need; He had it all in His Plan and He, He created this before He created you. And then He placed you in this atmosphere and after He said in His Plan, "I'm going to make you like Myself." Well, Myself, **YAHWEH**, is Determined. He's determined to live by His Laws. And He's proven in His Kingdom that His Laws bring peace.

34 Now if you put this together with what the **Psalms** wrote of Him and said, "You've established Your Glory among the stars." It's speaking of--He is well known for His Plan and His Determination to fulfill this Plan and to bring it about. And, of course, it also shows that the universe is looking forward to you receiving this Power to rule as **YAHWEH**. Yes, they're looking forward to it with joy and gladness. Many of them are, knowing that their planet, their kingdom wherever it is in the universe, which there're many kingdoms scattered throughout the universe on the different planets and in the different planets. But, they know that very soon now their planet will receive these Laws and a ruling figure like **YAHWEH** Himself, to come in and start teaching and guiding; ruling officials who live by **YAHWEH**'s Laws of Peace and Joy and Love. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Well then if you put it together with **Deuteronomy 30** where He said, "I call heaven and earth to witness this that I'm not going to allow anyone into this Kingdom unless they will rule as I rule." And, of course, they've got this to see and they see after all these thousands of years here, four thousand years down to Yahshua, Who was spoken of in **Genesis**. An Atonement that wasn't fulfilled until Yahshua died and actually ascended to heaven, proving everything that the Prophets said about Him. And the universe now can see this and we can see it in the Prophecies, knowing that these Prophecies, they don't just come to pass, you know, out of accident.

36 Someone said 700 years B.C.E. [Micahyah's

Prophecy] that Jerusalem and the temple would be destroyed. Daniyl comes along and gives the time period for it. He also adds to it the Savior's coming and shows when He will be born and when He will be cut off. All of that was shown and fulfilled in Prophecy. Yes! Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**, more. He also spoke of us in this same time period. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And said we would be hated and persecuted and so forth.

37 Well in **verse 2** now, He says, **I, Daniyl, understood by books the number of years which, according to the Word of YAHWEH...** Notice, he believed this was the Word of **YAHWEH**. **...given to Yeremyah the Prophet, must pass by before the desolations which had been pronounced upon Yerusalem should be accomplished; and it was seventy years.**

38 **Verse 3, And I set my face toward Father YAHWEH, to seek Him by prayer and supplications, with fasting, sackcloth, and ashes...** Now, he didn't see it--he didn't say it here in this particular spot, but he also--the way he truly sought **YAHWEH** was starting with his studies and with his obeying those Laws that he found, as you can see in this same chapter here; because he repents for all of Israyl in this same chapter here. And says, "We've not kept Your Word, and this is the reason all this destruction is coming upon us. And the reason we're in captivity today is because we've broken those Laws." And that's exactly what was taking place. In fact, every Prophet told them so. They told them the same thing.

39 **Verse 4, And I prayed to YAHWEH my Father, and made my confession...** Notice, my confession, confession. If you have sins, confess

Because you've got to become like YAHWEH. And if you don't develop this merciful attitude, a true merciful attitude, you won't be ruling as YAHWEH rules. And that's the reason that you've got to learn it. You've got to find out exactly what Yahshua was because He's the One Who made it for us. He's our Example. He made it and we can follow His Footsteps, including the Sabbath on which He worked. Yes.

them and **YAHWEH** is just to forgive you and that's what the Prophet Daniyl did. **...my confession, and said: O YAHWEH, the Great and Awesome Father, Who keeps Covenant...** He believed that **YAHWEH** was gonna fulfill His Word, just as we do today.

40 **...and Mercy...** Mercy. Remember that because I've got several sermons that you need to know about, on this Mercy. And why do you need to know it? Because you've got to become like **YAHWEH**. And if you don't develop this merciful attitude, a true merciful attitude, you won't be ruling as **YAHWEH** rules. And that's the reason that you've got to learn it. You've got to find out exactly what Yahshua was because He's the One Who made it for us. He's our Example. He made it and we can follow His Footsteps, including the Sabbath on which He worked. Yes.

41 And if you don't have those sermons on the Sabbath or the literature that we've written, you need to, you need to get it. If you don't, if you don't keep the Sabbath the way **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath, you're not keeping the Sabbath. And no, the Jews in Israel are not keeping it. They don't even know how to keep it. The only ones who know how to keep it is The House of **YAHWEH** in Abilene, Texas and the only reason we know is because Yahshua is showing us. He's our High Priest and He set the Example for us to follow. [Praise **YAHWEH!** applause]

42 **...But He keeps Covenant and Mercy...** And He hangs onto it like a bulldog. He's just so relentless. He will not let go in any way. He won't give! He won't change.

43 **...with those who love You, and with those who keep Your Laws...** See what He's teaching here?

44 **Verse 5, We have sinned, and committed iniquity...** We, not only did we sin, we pushed aside Your Laws. We added to them, we took away from them and made them worthless, diminished the Power in the Laws.

45 **...and have acted wickedly, and rebelled, by departing from Your Precepts and from Your Judgments...** No, they don't judge as **YAHWEH**. In fact, one of the Prophets said, you know, every, every judge seeks a bribe. He's got an ulterior motive. His mind is already made up. He's got an ulterior motive for it and that ulterior motive, Yechetzqyah said, was a bribe.

46 **Verse 6, Neither have we listened to Your Servants the Prophets...** Yahshua said they're fools. He said in **Luke 24:25**, He says, "O fools and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken."

47 **...Neither have we listened to Your Servants**

the Prophets... This makes them fools for not listening to the Servants the Prophets.

48 If you remember, they came out of Babylon with a so-called Talmud of an oral law. Well, the oral law was different from the Laws given by the Prophets. So they haven't listened to the Words of the Prophets. If you keep the Laws according to the Prophets, you will keep them like Yahshua kept them and you'll teach them as Yahshua taught them and as the Prophets taught them.

49 **...who spoke in Your Name...** Notice, they spoke in the Name **YAHWEH**. Of course, you don't speak that Name today. [laughing] They don't speak it in Israel. The Catholic church who taught them the Babylonish Talmud doesn't speak the Name. If you don't have that literature, I think we have it in a *Prophetic Word*, by the way, "Speak not the Name." [laughing] The Pope forbids it. He forbids you to speak the Name, **YAHWEH**.

50 Well, Daniyl says that's one of the problems we're having here. **...who spoke in the Name of YAHWEH...** The Prophets did, but not us today. **...to our kings, to our princes, to our fathers, and to all the people of the land.**

51 Micahyah spoke in the Name of **YAHWEH**. He spoke the Laws in the Name of **YAHWEH**. Was he loved for it? Do you think he was loved for it? He was pushed off a cliff. He was pushed off a cliff and killed, Micahyah, the Great Prophet Micahyah.

52 **Verse 7, O YAHWEH, Righteousness is ascribed to You...** You don't find Righteousness outside these Holy Scriptures.

53 You go to the Catholic church--go to the Catholic church and you'll find crusades of killing and murders of men, women and children. It's been the same all down through history. Her daughters, her daughters do the same thing. What do you think's going on in the world today? Saying, "Don't disrupt our lifestyle." We see this in Prophecy and now we're living through it. Her daughters, the United States is full of her daughters.

54 **Verse 7, O YAHWEH, Righteousness is ascribed to You...** You Only. **...But as for us, even to this day shame has befallen us—the men of Yahdah, and the inhabitants of Yerusalem; upon all Israyl, near and far away, throughout all the countries where You have driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against You.**

55 **Verse 8, O YAHWEH, to us is ascribed shame of face—to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers—because we have sinned against You...** Speaking of all Israel, the rulers and so forth; even their priests, **YAHWEH** said, led the people into sin, breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws.

56 What is sin? *I John 3:4*, it's the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. *I John 2:4* says if you say you know Him and keep not His Commandments, you're a liar and the Truth is not in you. Where does that put all the Christians today who break even the Sabbath Day? If you say you know Him and you keep not His Commandments, any one of His Commandments. The Fourth Commandment says Remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy. What does that say that a Christian is? What does that say that the Pope is? They're all liars. That's what your Scripture says. I didn't say it. The Scriptures did, the Prophets; go hang the Prophets. Go hang them. You hung them once, dig them up and hang them again if it'll make you feel better. [laughing] You have a short time to enjoy your murders anyway.

57 **Verse 9, To You, YAHWEH our Father, is ascribed mercies...** Yes, this is where **YAHWEH** is Merciful and He teaches mercy throughout the Holy Scriptures. He teaches us to be merciful. And you know what? I bet you there're ten thousand places in the Holy Scriptures that they have twisted these Scriptures, translated them wrong. They have written them wrong and The House of **YAHWEH** is straightening them out daily, yes. But they are trying to make **YAHWEH** look like a vicious god, like they themselves. They try to ascribe this to **YAHWEH**, but it's not by the Prophets. To **YAHWEH**, mercy is ascribed by the Prophets.

58 **Verse 9, To You, YAHWEH our Father, is ascribed mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against You;**

59 **Verse 10, Neither have we obeyed Your Voice, O YAHWEH our Father, to walk in Your Laws, which You set before us by Your Servants the Prophets...** Your Laws, see again. We haven't obeyed, he said. We haven't obeyed Your Laws, which He set before us by the Servants the Prophets.

60 Well, of course, now the Talmud says you can't obey those Laws. You've got to follow the oral laws, the unwritten laws, the oral laws that were handed down through the generations to these rabbis that teach the Talmud today. The Talmud, they don't even know that the Catholic church is responsible for that Talmud and screwing up their language, their laws, everything.

61 **Verse 11, Yes, all Israyl has transgressed Your Laws and turned away, and has refused to obey Your Voice. Therefore, the curses vowed against us written in the Laws...** The curses written in the Laws. The Laws say if you do these things, you're going to bring this upon yourself. Now, that's what **YAHWEH** warns you of, but lo, they did it anyway. And, of course, what was written in the

Laws actually came to pass. These are Prophecies. Sickness is a fulfilled Prophecy that is coming to pass on the world today. The articles that I have for you are fantastic. They show the Prophecies that're being fulfilled in our time period right now.

62 Well he says, **...given through Mosheh, the Servant of YAHWEH, are poured upon us because we have sinned against You.**

63 **Verse 12, And You have carried out Your Words which You spoke against us, and against our judges who judged us, by bringing upon us a great calamity and under the whole heaven has not been done as has been done against Yerusalem.**

64 **Verse 13, Just as it is written in the Laws given through Mosheh, all this disaster has come upon us; yet we have not made our prayer to You, O YAHWEH our Father, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand Your Truth...** Well, Daniyl, if you notice there, he has the understanding that you cannot understand the Scriptures unless you repent and obey and get YAHWEH's Blessings upon you; that Blessing being an opening of the understanding as Yahshua was able to do. As we find in the Holy Scriptures, He was able to open the Disciples' minds so they could understand what He was saying.

65 Now, go back to **Micahyah 3** now. Micahyah shows the same thing here that Daniyl showed as to the reason these disasters came upon them, it was because they were breaking YAHWEH's Laws. And, of course, if you break YAHWEH's Laws, you bring sickness and disease. It's sad, but you do.

66 If you don't believe the Holy Scriptures, you might stay out of the sunshine. [laughing] You might hide from the sun, which YAHWEH made to rule the day and the moon to rule the night. And, of course, if you don't obey the signs of the moon, then you bring more trouble upon yourself, as every farmer knows now; just about every farmer knows. And they don't want to follow the Holy Scriptures, but they'll get themselves a *Farmer's Almanac* which teaches the Laws of the moon for their planting. Not only their planting, but their livestock, all of this is shown.

67 Well in, **Micahyah 3:1**. He says, **Then I said...** This is the Great Prophet Micahyah now writing about the year 710 B.C.E. **...Then I said; Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl!...** Now, I remind you, this was a couple of hundred years, you know, before Daniyl wrote. And they were warning--the Prophets were warning the people who had chosen kings, you know, to govern them and had followed the examples of the kings.

68 The king chose priests who he could get along with, you know, who would do his bidding. Like they do today, they choose the preachers and as, I think it was Hillary Clinton who said concerning Barack Obama whose preacher said something--I won't repeat it! [laughing] But they were rejecting Barack Obama somewhat so Hillary Clinton said you have a right to, you know, to choose whatever church you want to follow, whatever religion you want to follow.

69 Well, of course, the religions, they play to the highest bidders, you know. Wherever they can get the most money and the most people, this, this is what they push. And, of course, what is very popular and what's always been very popular is darkness, darkness. That is, opposite the Laws of YAHWEH, the Light of YAHWEH. And so this is what they want to follow.

70 But here he says, **Hear now, O heads of Yaaqob, you rulers of the house of Israyl! Is it not for you to know justice?—**

71 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness and love evil...** Already now this is the twelve tribes that YAHWEH--the children of the ones who YAHWEH brought out of the land of Egypt. He taught them His Laws, fought their battles for them, brought them into a land flowing with milk and honey and set them up. Then He told the leader, you know that this is a stiff-necked and rebellious people and after your death, these people are going to turn back to Christianity. That's the tree of Righteousness and evil mixture. That's what you see in Christianity.

72 That's what you see in the teaching of the Catholic church. They try to be a little bit, shady Righteous while they're a whole lot shady evil while they try to cover their evil that they are doing. And the Pope says today that the crusades weren't really all that bad. It makes me wonder what he's going to think when the same beastly system actually turns against him, when they see what the Catholic church has actually done, is responsible for, and they burn it with fire. Will they think those people that are doing that are not so bad after all? I doubt it.

73 **Verse 2, You who hate Righteousness and love evil; who strip off the skin from My People, and the meat from their bones.**

74 Look on down to **verse 5, This is what YAHWEH says concerning the prophets who cause My People to err...** The prophets themselves. You know, He said in **Yeremyah 23**, "I've not sent these prophets. These prophets are lying to you. They've caused you to forget My Name for the lord." Baal, that's where you get the word lord.

75 **...who proclaim: Peace!...** Notice, they proclaim peace and if you always notice they're right on the verge of finding their peace, you know. "Well, we'll get peace if we get this president." Of course, they've been getting presidents and kings now for years and they haven't found it yet. Satan, too, she's roaming back and forth all the time trying to find peace. **YAHWEH** says the only way she's going to find peace is through her death. That's what He shows in **Yechetzqyah**. Well that's the way the world is today.

76 Now, we're approaching some holidays where they push advertisements making you think you're going to have peace here. This is going to bring great peace to your mind. "Get this, get this song from this rock star." Oh wow, you can just sit back and have the most peaceful time you ever saw. Or "get this movie from these stars here, these stars." Remember, they turned and worshiped the stars. Well that's what they were worshiping, the Christianity. They're always on the verge of peace.

77 Christmas is, you know, "peace on earth, good will to men." Good? That word **good** comes from the word god, good will--the gods teaching you their ways. This will give you great peace. And that's the time of the year when most people commit suicide and they acquaint it with this holiday, this 'great' holiday. Don't you get tangled up in it this year. I hope, I hope the world is over before that day comes this year. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 **...who proclaim: Peace! to those who give them something to chew on; who prepare war against those who put nothing in their mouths--**

79 **Verse 6, Night will come over you, and you will not have a vision; darkness will cover you, without divination! The sun will go down for these prophets, and the day will be dark for them...** In other words, what little understanding they had or the Great Prophets who they had who were teaching them will be taken away from them, like Micahyah himself. They killed him and, of course, they didn't have him around to teach them anymore.

80 So **YAHWEH** said **verse 12, Therefore, because of you...** Because of you prophets and you leaders that have caused all of Israyl to go astray, **YAHWEH** says, **...Zion will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain of The House of YAHWEH like the high places of a forest.**

81 Well, these Prophecies now, get it in your mind, these were all warnings to Israyl, over three hundred years of warning. Micahyah spoke in about 710 B.C.E., Yeremyah about 606 B.C.E. and the

Prophet Daniyl, the Great Prophet Daniyl in about 538 B.C.E. Almost three hundred years of Prophecy there.

82 If you go over now and look at Yahshua's Words in **Mattithyah. Mattithyah 5. Mattithyah 5:12.** He says, **Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad...** He's talking about persecution.

83 Now Micahyah, as I told you, he was persecuted. In fact, all the Prophets were persecuted, just as we're being persecuted today. And **YAHWEH** is telling you here today, in fact, your High Priest is telling you here today, **Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad, for greatest is your reward in heaven, for in the same manner they persecuted the Prophets who were before you...** Before you, they persecuted the Prophets.

84 Let's look over to **Yahchanan**. Now I know that many of you, many of you have told me this that you are being persecuted and some of you are suffering financially because of that persecution that is coming upon you; because you're a member of The House of **YAHWEH**. I urge you to listen to all the sermons about this, this Feast, because if you deny **YAHWEH**, you will be denied. I'll bring that out loud and clear in one of the sermons, **YAHWEH** willing, this Feast.

85 In **Yahchanan 15:20**, He says, **Remember the word that I said to you: A servant is not greater than his ruler. If they have persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they have kept My Word, they will keep yours also...** You don't see them keeping His Word. Let's be turning over to **Timothy** right quick. (I know my time is up but let's go just a little bit further here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause])

86 **II Timothy 3, II Timothy 3:2.** Now this is still your High Priest. Your High Priest is Yahshua Messiah. At that time He was comforting and leading the Disciples to write this for our time period right now, the High Priest. He's been very busy since He went to heaven, since He ascended to the Throne of **YAHWEH**. He guided and inspired these Prophets to write this for you in these Last Days.

87 **II Timothy 3:2. For men will be lovers of themselves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy.**

88 Look at **verse 1, Know this also: that in the Last Days...** Notice, this is going to go on in the Last Days. What do we see in the Last Days right now?

89 We were talking about this recently because of the fact that the Scripture says they will be without natural affection and this is something that

has disappeared from men's lives in the last, I would say, the last sixty years. Even, even women have trouble with controlling themselves with children who they should be loving and kind and merciful to. But they are without this natural affection in the world and, of course, this comes from the breaking, breaking of YAHWEH's Laws and the STDs that get in the brain and so forth.

90 **Verse 3, He says, Without natural affection, truce breakers...** Truce breakers, false accusers. We see the truce breakers going on among the nations. In fact, Putin openly accuses the United States of not keeping its word, signing truces but never, never obeying those truces that they sign. If you ask the Indians who they made the peace treaties with in Oklahoma [laughing] you'll find out they didn't do it then either. They didn't keep their treaty.

91 **Verse 3, Without natural affection, truce breakers; without a truce, unforgiving, false accusers, without self-control, brutal, despisers...** If you talk about brutality, you know, and the Pope standing there saying these crusades were not all that bad, you know, when they went out butchering men, women and children; and if I told you some of the horrible ways that they killed women and even women who were pregnant, it would probably make you vomit. But this man shows his true colors when he said, "Oh, this wasn't so bad."

92 **...despisers of those who are Righteous...** Did you get that? A person who is Righteous is one who practices Righteousness as *I John* or **I Yahchanan** say. If you want to write that down and study it later, **I Yahchanan 3:7-8**. The only person who is Righteous is one who practices Righteousness, as the Prophet Daniyl did. **I Yahchanan 3:7-8. Verse 8** says if you keep sinning you belong to the devil and you will belong to the devil until you repent and are converted, as **Acts 3:19** says.

93 **Verse 4, Traitors; betrayers, headstrong, arrogant, lovers of pleasure...** Lovers of pleasure. ... **more than lovers of YAHWEH...** When I see people seeking pleasure in this time period, I know that there's something wrong with that person's mind, you know. And you really need to repent, but you really need to work on that lust that you have in this pleasure seeking.

94 If you would start reading and studying the Scriptures as the Prophet Daniyl did and seek YAHWEH's Face as he did, YAHWEH could use you right now. If you would seek to become a teacher in The House of YAHWEH, YAHWEH would be using you very soon as He used the Prophet Daniyl. A job is awaiting you. All you've got to do is train

for it. But if you love pleasure more than you love YAHWEH, you will die with those pleasures, never to live again. ...**lovers of pleasure more than lovers of YAHWEH.**

95 **Verse 5, Having a form of Holiness, but denying the Authority of it...** Denying YAHWEH's Authority Who is saying to you, "Get rid of the ways of the world. Get it out of your life and start following My Laws and find joy in My Laws and you will find Peace and Joy and Eternal Life." All of those things are found in this Mercy Seat that YAHWEH is offering to the whole universe.

96 **Verse 6, For they are the sort who creep into The Houses of YAHWEH, and lead away silly women who are loaded down with sins...** Notice, breaking the Laws of YAHWEH. ...**captured by various lusts...** That's what took place right here in this very House, in this very House. Of course, those who were led away, of course, they wanted to be led away.

97 **Verse 7, Always learning, but never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth...** Well, then he mentions Mosheh and the Laws and then he mentions the Longsuffering of YAHWEH and the persecution again.

98 **In verse 11, The persecutions, and the afflictions, which came upon me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra—which persecutions I endured...** And we will, too, brethren. We'll endure these persecutions and they won't be much longer. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Because the Kingdom of YAHWEH is promised to the Saints, not to the Catholic church. It's promised to the Saints, those who keep the whole Law of YAHWEH.

99 **Verse 12, Yes, and all who will live Righteously, as Yahshua Messiah, will suffer persecution...** That's the reason we're suffering persecution right now.

100 We're living Righteously as Yahshua lived. He is our High Priest and King, as the Great Kahan Shaul just brought out before me today. He's our High Priest and King over The House of YAHWEH. He's leading us and will lead us. He will guide us and inspire us and strengthen us. He will give us the comfort that we need. All we--all you've got to do is seek YAHWEH's Face as Daniyl did.

101 Be strong! Be strong! Be enduring! Don't let anything stop you. Don't give in to anything, not to sin, not to the lusts of the flesh, not to entertainment, not to pleasure, not to anything. Be strong! Seek YAHWEH eight days right here at His House! Praise YAHWEH! May YAHWEH bless you. I love you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. [Praise YAHWEH! applause]

Chapter Fourteen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #2— 800 Years Of Prophecy—The Temple In Desolation Was Still Standing But The Prophecy Did Come To Pass— See Next Sermon

Feast of Tabernacles
10/16/08

Kahan Benyamin N.: Everyone please stand. I do have the honor and privilege to present to you the one who speaks the Power of YAHWEH and the Words of YAHWEH with crystal clarity. I present to you the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Praise YAHWEH! We still don't have any better palms? This is a poor excuse for palm trees, but rejoice anyway! [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH--May the Peace of YAHWEH-- [congregation cheering, yelling "Praise YAHWEH!" "We love you Yisrayl!" "HalleluYAHWEH!"] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. I'm glad that YAHWEH has given me honor in your sight. [Praise YAHWEH!, applause] And I know you're showing honor to YAHWEH, too, when you do this and I praise, I praise YAHWEH for it.

2 A couple of things here. One, *Suit Against God Thrown Out Over Lack Of Address...* They couldn't find an address to God so they dismissed the suit. Why didn't you guys think of that, man? Why didn't the attorneys think of it? [laughing]

3 Persecution is increasing, of course, but we're not worried about that. We're worried about

getting our people ready. Everyone getting ready-- yes, Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

4 I mentioned yesterday about this sunscreen lotion and not getting sun. People are not getting sun because the doctors have told them not to, not our doctors. Our doctors tell them, "Get sunshine." [laughing] But the worldly doctors are telling the people, you know, to stay out of the sun. And of course, if they can convince you or convince the world to stay out of the sun, this brings more money to their pockets, you know, because cancer is a very expensive disease. And these doctors need the money, you know, to buy all this stuff they're buying, I guess. [laughing]

5 But it says, *Warm rays from our largest star may not be to blame for the increase in skin cancer after all...* Well, of course, don't, don't forget that The House of YAHWEH told you that first about forty years ago. Don't believe this stuff that they're putting out about the sun. It's false. If it wasn't



healthy for you then the Scriptures would be lying. **YAHWEH** made these things for mankind and so they're healthy for mankind.

6 He says, ...*Scientific research may now give people reason to question the American Cancer Society's advice and skip the slather...* [laughing] ...*Californians in particular, share a fondness for the sun, and more Americans are increasingly relying on sunscreen to protect themselves and their children from what has been touted as a melanoma epidemic...* That is what is coming across the news that we have an epidemic of skin cancer.

7 ...*News to most consumers, though, is that the sunscreen they may rely on to prevent cancer could be causing it...* [laughing] And, of course, these chemicals go into the skin--that is in this sunscreen.

8 (If I could find, let's see the name of it here right quick without reading the whole thing. I'll just read it.) ...*Independent research organizations have continued to publish more findings to support the organic science community's fear that carcinogenic (cancer causing) chemicals are not only found in hundreds of cosmetic products, but also in our water sources, gaining them attention from the U.S. Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC).*

9 ...*Earlier this year, the CDC published results of its own study revealing an estimated 97 percent of Americans ages 6 and older are contaminated with the carcinogen oxybenzone, a chemical linked to cancer hormone disruption and birth defects...* Even more disturbing was that the chemical was still present in all of the participants' urine even several days later... After they use this on their skin.

10 ...*Oxybenzone is also used in cosmetic products-including lotions-to help ingredients penetrate the skin...* [laughing] Now, this in turn causes cancer in a lot of private spots that I'm not going to name inside and out of women's bodies and also men's bodies.

11 ...*Sunscreen proves especially harmful when applied to children...* Parents of children attending pre-school have complained that even after direct orders were given not to apply sunscreen, the toddler smelled of the lotion on days they had played outside... And, of course, the teachers, the teachers they got mad when they were told. [laughing]

12 ...*Environmentalists are concerned that sunscreen, washed off the body during bathing or swimming, endangers wildlife and pollutes*

drinking water... Just how many products include these chemicals? No one knows since 90 percent of all cosmetic product ingredients have not been tested by the FDA.

13 ...*Unsafe levels of oxybenzone and other toxic chemicals known to cause cancer and hormonal disruptions were found in commonly used sunscreens such as Hawaiian Tropic...* Boy, that makes you want to buy it. The next one, ... *Banana Boat...* [laughing]

14 ...*The human body thrives on ultraviolet radiation emitted by the sun...* Now, see they're finally finding this out. The House of **YAHWEH** started teaching this forty years ago when we saw this mistake being made, of course. And they were blaming what **YAHWEH** created, the sun, of course, instead of blaming their own creations, which were really the culprit for it.

15 ...*The human body thrives on ultraviolet radiation (UVR)...* It's known now. ...*emitted by the sun which is measured as UVB and UVA. UVB light, explains Mercola, is the "good guy", providing Vitamin D, essential for fighting off disease, adding that although vitamins and minerals are necessary to maintain optimal health, Vitamin D influences the entire body from "brains to bones."*

16 ...*Natural resources of Vitamin D include eggs...* Get that, eggs? Now, that's organic eggs. [laughing] Don't be fooled by buying these eggs from caged hens. I know you, surely, you remember my sermons on that. They're full of bad cholesterol, harmful cholesterol. But eggs is one source.

17 ...*organ meat...* Is another source. ...*animal fat...* That is, clean animal fat and not the fat around the kidneys or so forth that **YAHWEH** tells you don't use. But the fat that is mixed in the meat and around the clean meat that **YAHWEH** tells you to use, you can use, the parts of the cattle that you can use. If you know all these things, then healthy are you if you practice them. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 ...*cod liver oil and fish...* Fish. ...*Mercola adds that some people might prefer to take supplements instead-but this does not replace the recommended ten to twenty minutes of sun exposure per day...* (Let's see.)

19 ...*Light from tanning beds...* No, stay away from that. (Let's see.) ...*melanoma, like other fatal cancers are more likely inherited...* Passed from adulterer to adulterer, from fornicator to fornicator, from homosexual to homosexual, from bestiality to bestiality. [laughing] I added a little of this as you

Trust in YAHWEH. Trust in YAHWEH and what is written, written in the Laws and the Prophecies. You can't go wrong there and you'll have Eternal Life also in doing so.

can tell. They don't know this yet. They know it but they're afraid to say it. The House of YAHWEH is not afraid to say it. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

20 That's what we're here for. We're here to expose their sins, as Yahshua exposed their sins and this is definitely a sin trying to replace what YAHWEH has made clean for you and tells you it's clean to eat. You can believe that, brethren. Unless you have made it unclean by doing something you're not supposed to do to the animals or the fields that you're plowing or so forth.

21 ...*Nearly 150,000 cases including cholesterol and...* Well here we go into the body parts again where it actually collects and causes cancer; cancers of all kinds in all the different body parts of men, women and children.

22 Trust in YAHWEH. Trust in YAHWEH and what is written, written in the Laws and the Prophecies. You can't go wrong there and you'll have Eternal Life also in doing so.

23 Now, we left off yesterday with the Prophecies in **Micahyah** and **Isayah** and **Yeremyah**. And we were showing how the Children of Israyl, and of course, the entire world now is being warned the same way that the Children of Israyl were at that time. I'm talking about the twelve tribes of Israyl that YAHWEH brought out of the land of Egypt, brought them to the Mountain of YAHWEH, which is the uplifted promotional place, to train. There, train them in the Laws of YAHWEH, the same Laws that you're being trained in today.

24 From those Laws, now, the Children of Israyl became very healthy people, very healthy. The diseases that they had in Egypt that were making the doctors rich there, they disappeared from the Children of Israyl. And even, even thousands of years later after the Children of Israyl turned from YAHWEH's Laws, they were still benefiting--their bodies were still benefiting and their offspring was still benefiting from the practice--the few years of practice that they had following those Laws.

25 The main trouble with Israyl was they added

to the Laws of YAHWEH, weakening those Laws, like they added to the Sabbath. And I mentioned the Sabbath yesterday and someone wrote me a letter on it and was wanting to know what I meant by working on the Sabbath. [laughing] Well, you don't do your own work, that's what the Scripture says, **Isayah 58** said it best.

26 But remember this when you're studying the Scriptures: it's written here a little and there a little. And you cannot read one verse, then interpret that verse to mean what you want it to mean. You've got to take the interpretations from the other writers. They may have been written a thousand years later and YAHWEH inspired them to explain a little more on the subject. But you've got to put them together. When you get it all together, then you know how YAHWEH keeps the Sabbath.

27 I'll read this to you later. I don't have it with me today. But the authorities, the authorities on the Hebrew language all agree that in its origin, the word **Sabbath** or **rest** never included, never ever included cessation of work and that's what they say. It was, at the best, post-biblical. It was added later by the false prophets that added to the Scriptures. And they would take tiny Scriptures and they would put their own interpretation on it and say, "This is what it means." But the Scripture itself says that the Holy Writings of the Prophets are not for private interpretation. You cannot interpret this privately. You can't place your private interpretation on any Scripture. You've got to let the Prophets interpret them. And this is the reason you've got to know the whole bible to begin with. And let the Prophets interpret the Scripture.

28 YAHWEH did His Work of creation on six days, then He turned--He turned from doing His Work. That was His Plan. That was His Plan to create the earth and then the heavens that govern the earth, that govern mankind that help provide his needs. They were created and put in this area. If you look, we're way out on an end of the Milky Way. We're almost out of sight of the planets. [laughing] You know, you can see little tiny spots up there of planets that're a thousand times bigger than this earth. But that's the nearest we can get to it right now.

29 And even at our best with our rocket ships that will go a million miles a minute, you know, they still can't reach YAHWEH's Throne. They can't even reach civilization yet. One day we will. We'll govern this whole thing. That's the Power, the Authority that we're going to get. The Authority,

Yahshua had the Authority. He gained all Authority in heaven and in earth. That's what He said. Now, he's not exercising that Authority yet. He's exercising the Authority as High Priest over The House of YAHWEH, but Yahshua has Authority and you can too. Once you achieve this, you can command not only a fish but the things that live in that fish's body; micro-organisms [the things with which the earth creeps] that actually live in that fish's body. And you can command that fish to go out and pick up a coin out of the sea; out of the ocean or a lake and bring it to you and put it in your hand. You can actually command that. And you can have control over that fish all the way. Now, that's the control that we're going to have over the bodies of man to be able to create and maintain flesh.

the Authority that **YAHWEH** has promised us, that Yahshua achieved and you can too, is the Power, is the Authority over all the things with which the earth creeps. And that was told to you in **Genesis** itself. All of that information is given there. You've just got to study it out and then you've got to apply it to what Yahshua Himself achieved. He could actually command these. (Now, listen to me boys and girls. [laughing])

30 Yahshua had the Authority. He gained all Authority in heaven and in earth. That's what He said. Now, he's not exercising that Authority yet. He's exercising the Authority as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, but Yahshua has Authority and you can too. Once you achieve this, you can command not only a fish but the things that live in that fish's body; micro-organisms [the things with which the earth creeps] that actually live in that fish's body. And you can command that fish to go out and pick up a coin out of the sea; out

of the ocean or a lake and bring it to you and put it in your hand. You can actually command that. And you can have control over that fish all the way.

31 Now, that's the control that we're going to have over the bodies of man to be able to create and maintain flesh. How did **YAHWEH** create mankind in one day? You're made of the dust of the earth. Now, that dust of the earth is "with all the things with which the earth creeps". So He merely commanded the dust of the earth to come together in certain forms and fashions and form the brains, the eyes, everything. It just came together, sinew upon sinew at His Command. And then He breathed into it the breath of life and there was Adam. Yes, in one day's time He can do this. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 You will have that Power of creation, brethren, if you achieve this; which you can. All you've got to do is be a Righteous person and not according to your own righteousness. Don't interpret Righteousness. If you do, you'll go off into Christian, Christian la-la land. [laughing] And you'll think righteousness is taking a dollar bill out of your pocket and giving it to somebody who's hungry on Thanksgiving day. If he turned around and said, "Hey could I borrow some more money from you?" the day after Thanksgiving; you'd say "Get away from me, boy. Get out of here. Don't even, don't even think it." [laughing] Well, I had mercy for that one day. Surely, that registered up there.

33 Well, that's the same way people think about atonement too, you know. "I fasted so all my sins are forgiven." Well, if you fasted for the right reason, yes. If it was in your heart to bring forth the Mercy Seat of **YAHWEH** by this fasting, yes, your sins are forgiven and you're on the right track to the Kingdom. **YAHWEH** willing, we'll get into all of that later.

34 But right now, Israyl had turned from keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws; mostly sexual, but there were other ways, too, to make money, to bring in money. And of course the nations had ways of making money. One of them was Christmas that you find in **Yeremyah 10** where they started selling evergreen trees out of the forest and they started selling things to deck them with. This was still a thriving business in the days of the Apostles and they got onto the Apostles for condemning it. They got onto Yeremyah for doing the same thing, you know. They killed Yeremyah. They killed Micahyah. Everyone who told them, "You are not following the

Laws of **YAHWEH**, you should repent of this,” they just merely killed them. They got them out of their way so they wouldn’t have to hear that Message any longer. They would like very much to kill me right now, brethren. [laughing] Because we’re exposing the sins of the world, of the religions. And of course, we have a hornet’s nest stirred up and they’re ready to sting or wanting to.

35 Well, we’re warning the world as these Prophets did. Micahyah was about 710 years before the birth of Yahshua. Yereyah started about 606 years continuing the Message that Micahyah brought but I don’t or I’m not even sure that he read Micahyah’s Work. But he was inspired to write certain things and add certain things to it.

36 Isayah was the one in **Isayah 58** who tells you don’t do your own work. Don’t think your own thoughts on My Sabbath Day, don’t do any of your own work on My Sabbath Day, but be a Servant to your brothers and sisters. Now, you can’t place an interpretation and say, “Well, I’m gonna go paint this house for my sister down here.” [laughing] I know you have some ulterior motives there. But, you know, **YAHWEH** tells you what work to do for your brothers and sisters and it’s not painting houses. It’s not building steps; it’s not certain things. He limits you to certain things that you can do and they’re also limited to certain people that you can do it for. So you’ve got to get it together. You’ve got to get all of this together and one day soon, **YAHWEH** willing, I will devote my time to bringing you the Sabbath step by step, clearly, from one end of it to the other and you can see how **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 Well Daniyl, he spoke about 538 years before the Messiah was born. So we have about three hundred years right there of Prophecies warning the people. From Daniyl to Yahshua was about 538 altogether. Now, if you figure from all of these, you’ve got about eight hundred years there of warnings that actually took place before the Savior was born.

38 Well, did they repent? No. [laughing] No, in fact, when the Savior came, He says to His Disciples, you’re going to suffer persecution. He said, “They hate Me and they hate My Father.” Well, why do they hate me and my Father? Because I expose their sins. Because I’m reading the Words of **YAHWEH**. I’m teaching the Laws and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH** and I’m exposing their sins. They have no cloak for their sins.

39 And in **Yahchanan 15:20**, He says, “If they’ve persecuted Me,” which they did, “they will also persecute you.” And in **II Timothy 3:12**, now we read this yesterday, if you live Righteously as Yahshua lived, you’re going to suffer persecution. Now, if you don’t follow Yahshua’s teaching, of course, if you don’t live Righteously as He, if you quit The House of **YAHWEH**, then you’re going to deny me and you’re going to deny Yahshua and you’re going to deny my Father, Who is **YAHWEH**.

40 You won’t be in His Kingdom. You won’t be persecuted. In fact, they will even pay you to turn against me. They will do certain honorable favors for you. They’ll tell you you’re immune from persecution. These are the things they’re bringing to the enemies of The House of **YAHWEH** to try to get them to lie in court about The House of **YAHWEH** right now. They are actually doing this. They break their own laws in trying to persecute The House of **YAHWEH**. This is going on right now.

41 **Acts** gives a situation that is very much like ours today and if you put it together, see the scenario of how the Apostles took over. Turn over to **Acts 6**. If you remember the scenario and remember how they persecuted the Prophets before Yahshua and then the Apostles then after Yahshua’s death, they continued the Work themselves.

42 The world is not repenting today anymore than it was at that time. And the religions that dotted Jerusalem, history says Jerusalem was actually dotted with different kinds of religions, all over Jerusalem. It was a popular place to be. It’s kind of like getting close to the mall to build your business, you know. That’s where all the traffic is. And, of course, if you can get next door to where they’re going in and out; then you can know for sure your business will be seen. [laughing]

43 Well, that’s the way Jerusalem was, a very popular place. And when **YAHWEH** put His House there, there were religions all over Jerusalem. And He put it right there; He put it right in the midst of god worshipers. If you remember, in the Garden of Eden, now He took it away from the Garden of Eden at that time and brought it to a place. If they’d left it where The House of **YAHWEH** was doing the Work, that House of **YAHWEH** would have been destroyed right there. The Disciples would have never been trained, Yahshua would have never been born and trained, you know. But He took it away from that Work. He left that Work going and He moved it to a place called Jerusalem. [laughing]

44 And He told Abraham, you know, this is where I'm going to put it and this is where the Seed will be killed. Same place you sacrificed this lamb, that's where the Atonement is going to be made. Well, that was on Mount Zion in Yerusalem.

45 Well here now we see a story after the Apostles took over and they started doing their Work and they started doing it well. They started reaching out to the Hebrew people. Yahshua said, "I send you not to the Gentiles or any other nation. I send you to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl." Now, if you believe that, you know, then it will keep you from a lot of heartache later that the Christians started spreading, saying, "Oh this went out to all the Gentiles, and this is where Christianity got started. Peter was the first pope and he was led by the Lord and he just slid right in, you know, and started this Christianity that spread throughout the earth."

46 Well, the Christianity was already spread throughout the earth. The Romans were Christians and they're the ones that destroyed the empire. Titus, Titus when he took or when he destroyed the temple, he took all the gold artifacts and everything to Rome and, of course, an arch was built to him by his dad at that time and still stands there on one of the seven hills of Rome. We stood in front of it taking pictures and I think we used some of them pictures already but it's still there. They have a copy of it in Israel showing where it all went. [laughing] And, of course, they know that those things are there in Rome at this time and the Pope has full control of them.

47 Well here in **Acts 6** now, we see a story of the daily distribution. Of course, this went on seven days a week. This was in a certain synagogue that was called the Freedman Synagogue. It was different from the other synagogues because it wasn't controlled by the Pharisees or the Sadducees and anyone could go there. So the Apostles took over this synagogue and this is where they were training different Jews that would come to them and they were going out advertising on foot and saying, "This is where the Laws of **YAHWEH** are being taught here in Jerusalem."

48 Well, of course, they were found out about because a lot of people were being converted; they were being healed. By the way, speaking of healing, we have a winner in The House of **YAHWEH**. I'm not going to tell you what it is, but if you'll go ask about the seventh cleanse, you can find out. But it is a winner and I wouldn't say that if it wasn't. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

49 Just ask about the seventh cleanse and they will tell you there and give you the information. You can read about it and if you want to take it, well it's available. I can vouch for its effects that it has, the Righteous effects that it has and I do know that it's being used in Israel. In fact, they take people that the doctors have given up on in Israel and they take this seventh cleanse and they cure them, according to the newspaper reports.

50 So get it. Don't start taking it at the Feast. Wait, wait till after the Feast. Make sure you read and understand how to mix it and so forth before you ever start taking it and then don't overdo it. Be sure and take it according to directions. But it does help a lot of people, a lot of people.

51 Well here in **Acts** now and we see a daily distribution. It's talking about food and tables and setting tables and so forth that, yes, were done on the Sabbath Day. In fact, throughout the Holy Scriptures you will find that this was done on the Sabbath Day and especially in an elaborate way for the Priests in Mosheh's day. And every Sabbath, every Sabbath there was baking and so forth going on; not in the private homes. Six days you will labor and do all of your work, but the Seventh Day is when you come and do service to your fellowman in front of **YAHWEH** at **YAHWEH**'s House, meeting with **YAHWEH**.

52 And this is the reason that Yahshua said, "My Father works and I work." My Father works on the Sabbath Day? Yes, He does. In fact, He's working right here, right now among you. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the reason you have this understanding.

53 Well, serving tables, that's the last part of **verse 2**. And, of course there were some gripes being made about certain of the widows that weren't served. So they chose men, the Apostles were working doing this, but it became too much for them as the crowd grew. So they chose men here and put them over this food supply, men who could be trusted to do this Work; men and women who could be trusted to do this Work and not steal from the Work and so forth. They had to be trusted. And one of these men was Stephen. And Stephen was well trusted among his brethren in The House of **YAHWEH**. And, of course, he was well trained in the Scriptures.

54 And as **verse 10** says, **But they were not able to stand up against the Wisdom...** That is, Stephen's Wisdom. **...and the Spirit...** That he got from this Word of **YAHWEH** as you're getting here right now,

YAHWEH will be with us constantly throughout all eternity, teaching us, guiding us, answering our questions and solving our problems for us.

as **YAHWEH** has been cramming in my head all the days of my life, I think. [laughing]

55 As long as I can remember back, when I can first remember what was going on in my own household, I can remember sitting at a kerosene lamp at night and my mother and dad reading the Holy Scriptures. And that went on every night. I don't, I don't know of one, single night that it didn't go on. It was a daily thing that we had going that dad and mother had going in their home.

56 And when I was seventeen years old, I was wanting to write a commentary on the Holy Scriptures because I could see the evil that was going on in the religions and I said this needs to be told. [laughing] That was seventeen years old.

57 I ignored **YAHWEH** a lot after that and was brought down and put back in line again and, of course, my love never left for the Scriptures although it was distorted by some of the stupid things I did. But **YAHWEH** put me back in line and brought me back and this is where I am today and have been teaching this and learning, myself, from it now for over forty years here in Abilene, Texas. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

58 So now, they hated Stephen because of the Laws that he taught, this Spirit, the Spirit. It's speaking of the Spirit that you get from keeping or from practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If you practice keeping the Sabbath, that's a certain Spirit that enters you, that starts filling your mind and you start loving to do this when you do it the way **YAHWEH** says. There's no other place where you would want to be on the Sabbath. After you do this for a while, then you start craving it and you want more and you start wanting the Sabbath to come earlier, you know, and the Feast Days to come sooner because you know you need those days.

59 And brethren, we're going to need them. We're going to need these throughout all eternity. And these Appointments that we have, that **YAHWEH** has set for us, they're Appointments with **YAHWEH** Himself every Sabbath, every Sabbath, which includes the Feast Days. Because **YAHWEH** will be with us constantly throughout all eternity, teaching us, guiding us, answering our questions and solving our problems for us.

60 He's so, so much Wiser. We'll never catch up with Him. No way! And He will solve our problems

before we ever ask. He'll solve our problems for us! [laughing] But we're going to have Great Authority, you know, but we'll never catch up with **YAHWEH**. This is shown in the Holy Scriptures.

61 So these people then, they started hating Stephen. **Verse 11, So they secretly instigated men to say...** And tell lies in court about The House of **YAHWEH**.

62 And **verse 12** shows that they arrested him. They arrested him. They put him in jail and took him before their judges. They took him to court.

63 **Verse 13, They also brought forward false witnesses...** False witnesses, the same things they do today. You can see the courts of the land have not changed when you understand what's going on in the courts of the land. They haven't changed.

64 Not too long ago, I don't know--we have a lot of people here from out of state, out of the country, I notice, and I don't know if you saw it on the news. But they have some specials every once in a while and I don't know which one this was but maybe one of the Priests can get the information on this and bring some of it. But the district attorney in Dallas, Texas, which is a hundred and fifty miles east of here, there about; for years he falsified evidence, he withheld evidence, he framed people and put them in jail. The district attorney they have now there, is trying to free the people that he put in jail and many of them now have served several years in prison because of this. But this is what's going on.

65 And as Yechetzqyah said, he says, there is no justice in this system. This is what he wrote. There are no just judges in the world, in this evil, adulterous generation. You better believe it or **YAHWEH** may let you experience it. [laughing] You don't want to go at it that way. It's better to believe the other way.

66 In **Acts 7:1. Then the High Priest asked...** Now, Billy Graham came on the scene and said, "Oh yes, we're like it is the days of King David. We need to go out there and kill them suckers." Billy Graham's son did this. This is what he said. Go to war. When we were saying don't go to war with Iraq. You can't back out. You can't stop and this is what's going to take place if you start this war. This is what we told Bush, if you remember, and put it in the *U.S.A. Today* for him to read; hoping it would get to him.

67 Well Billy Graham comes on the scene. They had him on there to refute The House of YAHWEH. And Billy Graham said, "Oh no, we need to go to war. We need to kill, kill, kill like King David." That's what the Pope said, too, as his crusades, his crusades, his Inquisitions went on witch-hunts after House of YAHWEH members.

68 **Verse 2, And he said; Men—brothers and fathers! Listen! The Father of Glory appeared to our father Abraham when he was in Mesopotamia, before he lived in Haran...** Well, he tells a story then about Abraham and how Abraham was a Righteous man.

69 **Genesis 26:5** says, "he kept My Laws, My Statutes and My Judgments." Abraham himself did this. And Stephen tells about him and then he shows how they were led through the wilderness forty years. And he shows how they persecuted all the Prophets, here in **chapter 7**. And then they stoned Stephen for telling what they were supposed to live by themselves, the Laws, Statutes and Judgments. And they stoned him for it, the Laws of YAHWEH, as you see.

70 **Verse 53, You, who have received the Laws as they were ordained and delivered by...** The Priest or by the ...**Malakim, have not kept them!**... Have not kept the Laws, you're not keeping the Laws. In fact, you added to it. So they stoned him to death.

71 Let's go back to **Daniyl**. That's where we started in **chapter 9** and notice here in **verse 25**. Daniyl, he prophesied about the Messiah to come.

72 **Daniyl 9:25. Know therefore, and understand that from the going forth of the Commandment to restore and to rebuild Yerusalem, to the Messiah the Prince, will be seven weeks, and sixty-two weeks; the street will be rebuilt again, and the wall, even in troublous times.**

73 And then notice **verse 26**, it says, **And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off...**

74 He tells you in **verse 25**, he says, **Know therefore, and understand that from the going forth of the Commandment to restore and to rebuild Yerusalem...** From that time. If you go to the Messiah's death and you count back this four hundred and eighty-three years here, you come to the time when the Messiah was cut off, you come to the time that the Commandment was actually given to Ezrayah and Nehemyah to go forth and do this. And it was the exact time, brethren, the exact time.

75 This Prophecy was fulfilled, now we have that in writing. I know I wrote this in detail and

it's in one of *The Prophetic Words* and probably in *The Book of Yisrayl* and we can find it for you and let you read it or you can find it for yourself either one. But if you keep up with these *Prophetic Words* and the Newsletters, we put this stuff in there to increase your Faith.

76 What is occurring here with Daniyl is, YAHWEH's inspiring him to write for you a Prophecy. Then he's showing the history of how that came to pass so you will know, you will know that YAHWEH can actually predict the future in detail. If you think of the Power this takes, brethren. Think of the Power. Think of the Great Wisdom and the Authority to bring this about, the Power to actually govern and bring this about through history, on the exact day.

77 The reason I want you to understand this is because we're also in this same Prophecy of Daniyl for these Last Days. And if you don't know this, then you may deny me and lose your place because you will be denied. YAHWEH says that and I intend to show it to you before this is over.

78 But notice **verse 26, And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off, without a successor; and the people of the prince...** People of the prince. (Let me see where I want to go to from here. Three, four, people of the prince.)

79 I want to read this to you in the *Amplified Bible*, so just listen close. You can follow along in yours if you want to, but in the *Amplified Bible, verse 24, Seventy weeks [of years, or 490 years] are decreed upon your people and upon your holy city [Jerusalem], to finish and put an end to transgression...* YAHWEH will put an end to transgression. It hasn't been put yet, but Yahshua, our Atonement, is part of that bringing this Prophecy to pass.

80 *...to seal up and make full the measure of sin, to purge away and make expiation and reconciliation for sin, to bring in everlasting righteousness...* Bring in Everlasting Righteousness.

81 Remember, Yahchanan, the Great Apostle Yahchanan in his Work in **II Yahchanan 3:7** says, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. Well, YAHWEH is going to bring in Everlasting Righteousness doing, practicing Righteousness.

82 *...(permanent moral and spiritual rectitude in every area and relation) to seal up vision...* To seal the vision.

83 You know, think of the Power this takes right here. It's all written in black and white but YAHWEH sealed it and He says nobody is going to understand this. It's sealed. You can't look in it. You know, you could read it till your eyes went

blind but you wouldn't be able to understand it. That's the reason the churches don't understand this today. It's sealed and only Yahshua can unseal it and reveal it to you, like He opened the minds of His Apostles and caused them to understand, finally, what He was saying. He kept telling them but they didn't understand. And the Scripture said they didn't understand. Finally, Yahshua, He opens their minds, after He had Authority, Authority, the Power to do this. He actually opened their mind to understanding.

84 That takes Power, brethren, but it takes Power over or Authority over all the things with which the earth creeps, which is what your brain is made out of. [laughing] So Yahshua could actually enter their brain through these micro-organisms and cause them to relocate in certain places to where this Knowledge from YAHWEH was not sealed any longer to them. It's sealed in the mind. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

85 So YAHWEH sealed up the vision. ...and prophecy and prophet, and to anoint a Holy of Holies... Or the Holiest of the Holy People.

86 Verse 25, *Know therefore and understand that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem until [the coming of] the Anointed One, a Prince... Or the Prince. ...shall be seven weeks [of years] and sixty-two weeks [of years]... Sixty-two weeks of years. ...it*

I told you, Satan is on trial. You know, Satan and the tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil are on trial. And YAHWEH says it will get worse. It will bring worse, worse diseases, worse wars, worse famine, everything. This is what this way brings. Now, YAHWEH has predicted this. He's not forcing it; He has just predicted this way of Righteousness and evil, which all the churches practice today except The House of YAHWEH. We don't practice it. The House of YAHWEH practices total Righteousness.

shall be built again with [city] square and moat, but in troublous times.

87 Verse 26, *And after the sixty-two weeks [of years] shall the Anointed One be cut off... That is the Prince, the Anointed Prince that brings Righteousness, that brings Atonement. ...be cut off or killed and shall have nothing [and no one] belonging to [and defending] Him. And the people of the [other] prince... The people of the other prince, if you want to put that there, if you want to write it in your side notes; the people of the other prince, other prince. I'll come back to this other prince.*

88 But Yahchanan speaks of this, Yahshua in **Yahchanan 12:31**, if you want to turn there. **Yahchanan 12:31**. Now, I'll read this in the *King James Version* and also in the *Amplified Bible* because it has some things that you need that wasn't quite clear in *The Book of YAHWEH*, altogether, but it will be shortly.

89 But in *John 12:31, King James Version, Now is the judgment of this world...* Well, of course, I've told you how the world now is not being judged. The world, the people are not being judged, but the way of Satan, the other prince, is being judged at this time. And her time is about up, by the way.

90 And so is her Pope; his time is about up according to the Prophecy also. The 19th of this month I believe it is. And I brought that out, it's in the writing of the Prophecies. It's in *The Book of Yisrayl*, this last *Book of Yisrayl* that just came out. (Do we have that out for the people now?) Praise YAHWEH. It's available for you and that Prophecy is in there that I've already brought for the 19th of this month.

91 *Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince...* That is, the other prince. ...*of this world be cast out...* Well, of course, not in that instant was she cast out, but she was in our lifetime and we saw it and know what it's talking about. And I put it in one of the books, I don't remember which one, I think *The End*.

92 Now, the *Amplified Bible* says of this same verse, *John 12:31. Now the judgment (crisis) of this world is coming on [sentence is now being passed on this world]...* I told you, Satan is on trial. You know, Satan and the tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil are on trial. And YAHWEH says it will get worse. It will bring worse, worse diseases, worse wars, worse famine, everything. This is what this way brings. Now, YAHWEH has predicted this. He's not forcing it; He has just predicted this way of Righteousness and evil, which

all the churches practice today except The House of **YAHWEH**. We don't practice it. The House of **YAHWEH** practices total Righteousness. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

93 But this sentence, this way, this spirit of Satan that you get from breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**, it's on trial right now. If you notice, it's growing rapidly. Sodom and Gomorrah was a shining example of what we see in the world today.

94 I think in the next *Prophetic Word* or maybe Newsletter, I think it's the next *Prophetic Word* you get, the "joy" of homosexuals. I won't tell you the whole thing, I don't want to say it even. But they're wanting five-year-olds to be taught the "joy" of what they do. And they're wanting all five-year-olds to be taught. On the news, it was shown that in California, this teacher took her children to city hall, took his children, the teacher, this her who was a him, took their children--took his children to city hall so they could watch him and him perform a marriage ceremony.

95 Now this is what's being pushed on the world. In fact, about thirty percent, so I understand, about thirty percent of the world now are sodomites, thirty percent of Americans. How long will it take, you know, to push it over to everyone? Well, they're trying to get it in the schools everywhere. So you can see what it's coming to.

96 Well in the article in *The Prophetic Word*, you're gonna see the real "joy" that they go through. I mean, it's really, really something. It all winds up in the hospital, you know, and the graveyard. But you'll see the real "joy." I want you to know the real "joy" that comes from sin. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

97 All the preachers, that is, the scholars, the Hebrew scholars, the Greek scholars, American scholars today, they know the misery of sin and they talk about it in their commentary. They talk about the miseries it brings forth. They do understand this. But they're afraid to come out and start pushing the evil of it, very much, because they'll get shut down; but they do put a little of it in their writings every once in a while.

98 Well he says, *John 12:31. Now the judgment (crisis) of this world is coming on [sentence is now being passed on this world]. Now the ruler (evil genius, prince)... Evil, genius prince. ...of this world shall be cast out (expelled)... Well, that has occurred and now she is on earth and she still has influence now. She has influence through the Catholic church and, of course, all of her daughters. Yahchanan 14:3. Speaking of the fulfillment of this*

Prophecy right here in **Daniyl**, the other prince will come and the people of the other prince will come and destroy the city.

99 **Yahchanan 14:3** now, **14:3. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you to Myself; that where I am, there you may be also...** He's telling them that He's going to go away here.

100 And then in **verse 29**, He's going to heaven. He's telling them, "I'm going to fulfill this Prophecy of going, that was in **Psalms**, first written in **Psalms** but also shown in **Genesis**, this Atonement. And it is shown that this Atonement that **YAHWEH** created--He had in mind the Mercy Seat for bringing this about, our Prince. He is our High Priest and King now over the House of **YAHWEH** Who was actually foretold back in **Genesis**. In **Psalms**, a little bit was added there about Him going and sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** and, of course, He's telling His Disciples here, "I've got to fulfill this Prophecy. I've got to go away. And you're going to be continuing the Work. I will be with you, but you will be doing your Work on your own here with Inspiration coming from Me." That's all the things He was explaining to them.

101 Well *John 14:29* says, *And now I have told you before it comes to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe...* This is the *King James Version*.

102 *Verse 30, After this I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.*

103 *Verse 31, But that the world know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me, commandment, even so I do...* And then He says, *Arise, let's go hence.*

104 In the *Amplified Bible*, it says, *verse 29, And now I have told you [this] before it occurs, so that when it does take place you may believe and have faith in and rely on Me...* Believe and have faith so you can rely on what Yahshua says. Trust in what He says because what He was saying, a lot of what He was saying is for us today. And of course **Revelation** was all written for us, brethren. We'll get into that later too.

105 *Verse 30, I will not talk with you much more, for the prince (evil genius, ruler)... He says. This prince, this evil genius, ruler. ...of the world is coming...* Now, you could translate that "princess" by the way and they know this, by the way. [laughing] They know this and have commented on it but they don't dare say it.

106 But this princess, this evil, genius ruler, very

intelligent woman of the world is coming. ...*And he has no claim on Me. [He has nothing in common with Me; there is nothing in Me that belongs to him, and he has no power over Me.]*

107 Verse 31, *But [Satan is coming]...* That's the prince, the prince of demons as **Revelation** says; that old serpent called so in **Genesis**, called Satan the devil--that was added later--in **Genesis** who deceiveth the whole world, as the *King James Version* said, **Revelation 12:9**. It's speaking of the same thing.

108 *But [Satan is coming and] I do as the Father has commanded Me, so that the world may know (be convinced) that I love the Father and that I do only what the Father has instructed Me to do....* Now, this is the *Amplified Bible*. The Catholic church has this bible. [laughing] All the world has this bible.

109 They criticize the Father. They hate the Father. They've discarded all of His Laws. They say Jesus came and did away with all the Father's Laws, all of **YAHWEH's** Laws and they did their best in the "Old Testament"--what they call their "Old Testament" *King James Version* to make out like that **YAHWEH** is a vengeful god and he's causing all this trouble. Satan, being the beautiful princess who looks so kind and merciful is supposed to, this is what she's telling them, soften **YAHWEH's** feelings towards sin and the sinners and change His Mind about this destruction and not allow the destruction.

110 Of course, Satan, she wants to destroy mankind. She wanted to destroy Yahshua Himself. She wanted to destroy Mosheh and even contended for his body and so forth. You find this throughout the Holy Scriptures where she hates **YAHWEH's** People and inspires people to hate them. "They hated Me without a cause."

111 They hate The House of **YAHWEH** without

They hate The House of YAHWEH without a cause. We've done nothing to harm anyone here. In fact, everything we do is to stop people from sinning and we have done it, brethren. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Praise YAHWEH!

a cause. We've done nothing to harm anyone here. In fact, everything we do is to stop people from sinning and we have done it, brethren. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH!** Our children are healthy. They do not have STDs. If you got STDs, ask about the seventh cleanse. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**.

112 Okay. ...*instructed Me to do...* He kept **YAHWEH's** Laws and they admit He kept **YAHWEH's** Laws. They don't want to keep them but all who live Righteously as Yahshua, Who kept **YAHWEH's** Laws, will suffer persecution from those who don't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws.

113 ...*I act in full agreement with His orders.] Rise, let us go away from here.*

114 Now in *John 16:11, King James Version* says, *Of judgment, because the prince... Or princess. ... of this world is judged...* Her way is being judged right now.

115 I set before you both Righteousness, that's The House of **YAHWEH** and what it will bring forth, and I set before you at the same time the mixture of Righteousness and evil and this is on trial right now. She's on trial. Her way, her way is on trial. And her sentence is, of course, already set because **YAHWEH** has predicted that this way will fail in utter destruction.

116 And Daniyl was one of the ones who prophesied of this and said until this, up until the time of The End, this abomination of desolation will take place; or the lord of the heavenly habitation will bring desolation.

117 *John 16:11, Amplified Bible* says, *About judgment, because the ruler (evil genius, prince)... Princess. ...of this world [Satan] is judged and condemned and sentence already is passed upon... Upon her way.*

118 Well back now to *Daniel 9:26, Amplified Bible. ...And the people of the [other] prince who will come will destroy the city and the sanctuary...* Well, five hundred and thirty-eight years later, the city and the sanctuary were still standing, five hundred and thirty-eight years later. In fact, seventy years after that it was still standing.

119 May **YAHWEH** bless you. My time is up. I'm a little over. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause, congregation yells "We love you!"] I love you too! **YAHWEH** bless you all the workers! That is, the cafeteria workers, the food workers, get to work! [laughing] **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! I love all of you! True Love!

Chapter Fifteen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #3— The Accuser Of Our Brothers Is Cast Down—That Other Princess, The Abomination Of Desolation Spoken Of By Daniyl The Prophet

Feast of Tabernacles
10/17/08

Kahan Levi J.: And now I do have, if everyone will please stand, may YAHWEH bless your understanding. I do have the pleasure and opportunity to present the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone. Wow, what a crowd! What a crowd! Hey, we got some palm branches today. [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. Are you still gonna love me when you get to the Kingdom? Praise YAHWEH [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

2 I had some articles. I think I left them in scrambling, trying to hurry. But maybe it's just as well because I need to spend the time on this sermon where we left off yesterday. But there're some great articles. I'll try to bring them the next time I speak.

3 Now I've been promising Kahan David Yahodah from the beginning, well, tomorrow now you can bring this great stuff you have, this Great Kahan David Yahodah. And so the next day I said, well, I haven't got up to that point yet. And then yesterday I said, well, I haven't got up to that point yet; maybe tomorrow. But hopefully, Kahan Yahodah will speak tomorrow, if I can get up to that point today. But I've got to get to that point that I'm speaking of before so what he's going to bring will

make a lot of sense. It'll make more sense to you anyway.

4 Let's see. I hope you're praising YAHWEH and giving Him thanks for the great weather we've had. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Don't, don't hesitate to thank Him for all of these things. The wonderful food that we've got, you know, that's going very efficiently now after they've improved the Cafeteria, and the bread, and the butter, and everything. Things are really wonderful. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] The only thing, you'll have to watch that food now or you'll put on some extra pounds during the Feast, and make yourself sick again. There was one more thing I was supposed to announce. Maybe I'll think of if during the sermon.

5 Okay, yesterday now, remember what I said about the Seat of Mercy or the Mercy Seat. Now this was a plan from the beginning. And of course, it was a plan to stop the misery that sin is bringing, and stop it in the universe. And of course, sin brings forth misery. I know, people they have what



YAHWEH showed in **Genesis** that, you know, the way of sin it looks desirable to the carnal mind; it looks desirable.

6 Once you're trained in the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, in the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and you're fully trained and you see what sin brings, then it doesn't look desirable anymore. It looks very evil to you and you want to turn from it and you want to stop others from turning to it. You want to keep them from sinning if you can.

7 So, you know, this occurs in everyone's life, I think, just about every sensible person, especially when you get married and you start having children. And you remember what you did in your past and at that time see, or by that time, your past is catching up with you so you start suffering in your own body. And you say, "Man I don't want my children to go through this," so you start trying to teach your children to avoid what you did. And well, this right here is what **YAHWEH** sees in full force, but He decided to do something about it, see. These were His sons as **YAHWEH** says.

8 And if you look over to the very first chapter of **Genesis** He shows you this. I brought this out years ago. But I'll just point out just a couple of Scriptures here for you that will start your guidance in this study.

9 **Genesis 1:1. In the beginning YAHWEH created the heavens and the earth...** And of course, these are the heavens that only involved the earth, that govern the earth, so to speak.

10 **Verse 2, Now the earth became without form and empty; and darkness...** That is, stupidity. It means to be led astray because of false doctrine. A *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst, page 501, and word #2822, Hebrew dictionary, *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance*, means *misery*... Now this is what sin brings. ... *misery, death, destruction, ignorance, wickedness and sorrow*.

11 Well, of course, in the beginning, see, **YAHWEH** allowed His sons to live their lives as they choose. He created the heavens and the earth. The earth was created long before **YAHWEH** put mankind upon it. But in the beginning He created the heavens and the earth and then the earth, for a certain period of time, was possessed by beings who trespassed there without **YAHWEH**'s permission, and they used it as a playground. The sons of **YAHWEH** used it as a playground. And of course, they lived much like mankind is living today here on earth.

12 And so **YAHWEH** said then, He said it became this way. And of course, that was total

destruction. They emptied it. It was totally emptied. And darkness, that is, this ignorance and misery and so forth that was in heaven also became here on earth. **YAHWEH** allowed it to occur, of course.

13 And then He says, ...**darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of YAHWEH was hovering...** Now, in this right here there's a lot to understanding this hovering over the face of the earth and the Spirit of **YAHWEH** but I'm gonna let Kahan David Yahodah bring this out along with a bunch of other stuff that will set you to understanding some of the Scriptures you've never understood before.

14 **Verse 3, And YAHWEH said: Let there be light...** And of course, if you remember in **Yahchanan 1:1**, tie this in because He inspired the Apostle to write on this in **Yahchanan 1:1** showing this Plan that He possessed here in the beginning.

15 **Yahchanan 1:1.** He says, **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH...** Well, this Plan included, it was brought about by what is called the Mercy Seat. And this Mercy Seat is shown. This is it right here, [points to Ark] right there is where **YAHWEH** sits every Sabbath between, between the Malakim. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now all of this will be brought out in detail. But this sets, it sets the stage for you.

16 This is the Mercy Seat and each Work brought forth is shown in this. Starting with, of course, Noah who built the life-saving ark, of course. But **YAHWEH** stands with His Malakim in His Work. He sits between them on the Mercy Seat and this is where mercy is obtained, of course. And it's the only place in the universe that produces--it produces this mercy to stop sin, to do something about sin, to put an end to sin. That's what we read in **Daniyl**.

17 So you should tie in the beginning and the Plan with **Daniyl 9**. And he gives seventy weeks to bring this about and shows you the end of it, where it's all going to end. And we're in that end time right now, see, if you tie it all together. You understand what I'm saying? You see, any at all? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** Well, the Plan was to stop sin as Daniyl was inspired to write, to bring a total end to sin. And in this way, you would stop misery and ignorance and death and destruction. That's the Mercy Seat of **YAHWEH**, the Great Plan of His.

19 **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

20 **Verse 3, All things were done according to it, and without it nothing was done, that was done...** Now when **YAHWEH** gave Mosheh the pattern, if you remember, He gave Mosheh the pattern and He said, "Make all things according to this pattern".

21 Then **Hebrews**, the Great Apostle Shaul was Inspired to write in the **Book of Hebrews** about this Plan that was given to Mosheh and the pattern of the tabernacle in the wilderness, the tabernacle in which they carried the Ark of the Covenant. The Covenant was this Mercy Seat, of course. Then the atonement for sin, which is Yahshua. It comes forth in Yahshua Messiah Who had the same mercy as **YAHWEH**. And if He didn't have this mercy He would have never died the death that He died. But He had to suffer this great misery that is going on in the world today in order to die for it.

22 Well, he says, **All things were done according to it,...** This Plan of **YAHWEH** and is being done according to this Plan. **...and without it nothing was done, that was done...** He's guiding everything, everything. He either allows it or it doesn't occur. That's it, you know. [laughing] And that's the reason Yahshua said, "You would have no power over Me except **YAHWEH** Himself is allowing it for the Scriptures to be fulfilled."

23 So He showed there that **YAHWEH** allowed the power--the power that they had over Yahshua, in order to beat Him half to death that night and then hang Him on the stake the next day and let him hang there in misery till He died. They had that power given unto them by **YAHWEH**; that is, authority. But if He didn't have that mercy He wouldn't have been able to die and pay for our past or past sins. And of course, He gives us space to repent. Remember that. He says, "I give you space to repent." And **YAHWEH's** very merciful, He keeps working with His People all the time.

24 **Verse 4, In this Plan was Life...** Life, that is, Eternal Life. **...and that life was the Light to mankind...** The Laws of **YAHWEH** teaches you Eternal Life. The Apostles were inspired to say to Yahshua, "In Your Words are Eternal Life. Where else would we go? This is the Eternal Life we're listening to."

25 **Verse 5, Now that light shines in the darkness, but the darkness...** refuses to accept it.

Well, that's where we are in the world today.

26 And we come down to this Prophecy in **Daniyl** here, **Daniyl 9**, that Daniyl is shown seventy weeks here. Now these weeks, of course, are split up into time periods and the last seven years we have fulfilled this ourselves. And then the wars were held back even for a greater time, wars that are about to take place that we'll get into later and show what's taking place with the economy.

27 You can remember one thing, I brought it out from the beginning now, the United States will remain strong. The Scripture shows that. Don't let anyone tell you differently. It will remain strong up until the last hour. Now **YAHWEH** shows that. So don't think that the economy is going to tear it down. What is taking place right now is brought about by the Quartet and it will get a little bit worse than this, worse than this. [laughing] But it's a great help to **YAHWEH's** People, what is taking place right now.

28 Well, we see in **Daniyl 9:26**, if you want to turn there and follow with me. And I was reading from the *Amplified Bible* because they show some things in the *Amplified Bible* from other manuscripts--that's what they use. They use other manuscripts that weren't put in the *King James Version*. We did--we added some of them ourselves to *The Book of YAHWEH* because it fit in with the Scriptures. They use a lot of it that we didn't. But nevertheless, they did find things that I thought were necessary for the understanding of this chapter.

29 **Daniyl 9:26. And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off...** And then he shows you a point. He showed you a point from the time that a commandment was given to restore and rebuild the temple. And he shows you that was the point to start with to the point where the Messiah was cut off.

30 And of course, if you count it, it's an exact Prophecy, very precise and it occurred on the very day that **YAHWEH** said it would occur, in the very year, in the very month, at Passover. It had to occur at that time and it did. And it was predicted before it occurred. So you can see **YAHWEH** is in charge. You see that? Otherwise, it wouldn't have occurred. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

31 Now and he says, **verse 26, And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off...and the**

The Apostles were inspired to say to Yahshua, "In Your Words are Eternal Life. Where else would we go? This is the Eternal Life we're listening to."

people of the prince... Well, the *Amplified Bible* says, the people of the other prince.

32 And then yesterday we tied that in with Yahshua's Writings, which said in **Yahchanan 12:31**, *King James Version* says, *Now is judgment of this world...* That is, this was the Judgment that **YAHWEH** had in the beginning to allow this to take place and now it's being fulfilled, in other words. That's what Yahshua is saying.

33 Now this Judgment of **YAHWEH** is now being fulfilled. And He was trying to point this out to His Disciples and make it clear. They weren't understanding it all the time and it says that in Scriptures, as He spoke to them. They were young men and sometimes their minds were filled with foolishness. Sometimes you'd think they had prostate trouble because they was always running to the bathroom instead of listening to the Message. So they missed a lot of the Message in doing this. [laughing] I'm just making it real for you. It's a reality. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This occurs in women too.

34 Now the judgment, this *Amplified Bible* now says, *Now the judgment...* That is, this crisis that you see taking place in the world. *...is coming on [sentence is now being passed on the world]...* Because it's being judged. That is, not the people, the people are not being judged.

35 The only ones who're being judged right now is you right here in this House, brethren. You're the only ones who're offered this opportunity for this Great Power. The ones who come after that will merely be your servants. Right now you're being offered a top place in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom.

36 I said the other day that I was the goat, Yahshua was the sheep Who sits on the other side and I'm the goat who sits on this side. I was putting myself below Yahshua, of course, naturally. He will always be above me, totally above me. I didn't mean I'm the goat that is a rebellion that they had

The only ones who're being judged right now is you right here in this House, brethren. You're the only ones who're offered this opportunity for this Great Power. The ones who come after that will merely be your servants. Right now you're being offered a top place in YAHWEH's Kingdom.

to kill and send off into the wilderness. But if you'll look, some of those goats belong to **YAHWEH**, too, a tenth part of them, in fact. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I'm one of them. I'm one of them, one hundred percent for **YAHWEH**.

37 *Now the judgment...* This crisis now is coming to pass on the world. *...Now the ruler...* This is the *Amplified Bible*. *...Now the ruler (evil genius, prince)...* You got to remember that word **prince**. The people of the prince as Daniyl said. The people of the prince will come and destroy the city. And then in **Yahchanan 14:3**, I didn't have that, but I read it to you yesterday.

38 Then **Yahchanan 14:29** he says, *And now I have told you before it comes to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe...* This is the *King James*.

39 *Verse 30, Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in...* common with *...me*.

40 *Verse 31, But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do...* Well of course, He gave Him commandment of course to come and die, live the Laws of **YAHWEH** one hundred percent, and then die out of mercy for the people.

41 If it had not been that He had the same mercy as **YAHWEH**, you know, it would have all ended back then. [laughing] We would have no atonement, no atonement. And of course, **YAHWEH** abides by His set Pattern. This is one of the things on how He established His Glory in heaven. He lives by those Laws totally, one hundred percent. So everyone in the universe knows that **YAHWEH** abides by those Laws and they can depend on **YAHWEH** to follow those Laws; and if they follow those Laws they will have the same promises as we.

42 Now in the *Amplified Bible*, *verse 30*, He says, *I will not talk much with you much more, for the prince (evil genius, ruler) of the world is coming...* Is coming now. Now remember this because I'm gonna show you where it actually took place, where these things actually took place in the lifetime of The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

43 **Yahchanan 16:11**, *King James Version*, says, *Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged...* That is, the way of this tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil, that character is being judged at this time. And it will bring forth destruction as **YAHWEH** said. Daniyl said it also and it will bring forth this desolation, destruction and desolation, clear up until the time of The End.

44 *Amplified Bible* says, *About judgment, because the ruler (evil genius, prince) of the world*

[Satan] is judged... And this is the first place it puts the word Satan in. ...*is judged and condemned and sentence already is passed upon her...* Sentence is already passed upon her.

45 So back to **Daniyl 9:26** now, He said, about the city. Let me go back again now and show you again in **verse 26**, it says, first part. *And after the sixty-two weeks [of years] shall the Anointed One be cut off or killed...* Or murdered. ...*and the people of the [other] prince who will come will destroy the city...*

46 Let's look back here to **Isayah**. Now this is a Prophecy, of course, of the Savior. **Isayah 53** gives you some information here on the Savior, the Prophecy of the Savior. Let's start here. It talks about His Character to begin with here, and then about **verse 7, He was oppressed and He was afflicted...**

47 Well, you know, He was raised up in Abilene. His parents had to run for their life, if you remember, when He was born. And then after Herod died He came back then to where He was before to The House of **YAHWEH** and, of course, was trained there in the years of training, like the young Priests are being trained right now. He was trained there in Abilene; Abilene, Israyl. And then of course, He went into teaching and this is when the most oppression came upon Him.

48 ...**He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His Mouth. He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth.**

49 **Verse 8, He was taken from prison...** Yes, He was arrested. He was arrested under false accusations. He was a jailbird. [laughing] His Name was HaKahan or Hawkins, and He lived up to it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 **He was taken from prison and from judgment...** He was judged and declared not guilty but they killed Him anyway. If you remember, they said this Man has done nothing to deserve death. "Hang him anyway," they said. "Hang Him anyway. Kill Him. Get Him out of here. We hate Him." And they gnawed their teeth together in hatred for Him.

51 We're hated more, He said. We're hated more in this time period than ever before **YAHWEH** said. Yahshua said it, in fact, our High Priest and King. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] We're fulfilling that Prophecy because we're exposing their sins. That's the reason they hated Him.

52 ...**and who will declare His generation? For He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My People...** Notice, for the

transgressions, for your transgressions. ...**He was stricken.**

53 **Verse 9, And He made His grave with the wicked, and with the rich in His death; but He had done no violence, nor was any deceit in His mouth.**

54 **Verse 10, Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief. Now He has brought the offering for sin...** Fulfilling this Great Plan of **YAHWEH**.

55 In **Nehemyah**, turn back to **Nehemyah 1**. (I'll give you a page number here) On page 392, **Nehemyah**, the **Book of Nehemyah**; now this was written, of course, after **Daniyl**, although it was put back over here, it was actually written in 446 to 443 B.C.E. **Nehemyah, Ezrayah and Nehemyah**, if you remember, they're the ones who came out of captivity and were given the order, given the order to go and build the temple.

56 And **YAHWEH** says from the time that the order is given. Now that's what Daniyl wrote and then later the order was given. [laughing] They were in captivity at that time, but later the order was given. And of course, we count from the time of the death of the Savior and it comes right back to the time that order was given. So we know that the Prophecy is true and **YAHWEH** was guiding it.

57 But here in **Nehemyah 1:8. Remember, I pray, the Laws You commanded Your Servant Mosheh, saying: If you transgress... Now get this. ...if you transgress, I will scatter you throughout the nations...** Now this right here is after they'd gone through all this misery, this seventy years of captivity in Babylon, absolutely lost their language, and given another language in that land. The older people died off. The younger people were brought up with priests they didn't know and they were told to honor the oral law. That's where it came into existence, right there when they were in captivity seventy years.

58 History says they didn't even know their own language and they had to be taught the Laws, they had to be taught the Laws and how to keep them. Well, you know how long it takes to teach a person to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** or to teach them the Laws? [laughing] It takes a long time, brethren. And it takes a lot of headaches and arguments and hustling back and forth, divorces and stuff like this take place in trying to bring this about. Fights take place. People leave. People come back. People leave. People start trouble.

59 All of this took place in that time period, a lot of trouble. It's taking place now. But the Work of **YAHWEH** is steadily growing and the people

are steadily overcoming and coming to perfection. That people, you are. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

60 Now if you don't keep these Laws I'm gonna scatter you into all nations. Now this was after, now, the captivity. Remember that.

61 **Verse 9, But if you turn to Me, and keep My Laws, and observe and do them, even though some of you are thrust to the farthest reaches of the earth...** But if you turn to the Laws, even though some of you are at the farthest reaches of the earth. **...I will gather them from there, and bring them to the place which I have chosen as a dwelling for My Name.** [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Of course, that's The House of YAHWEH in the Last Days. You've got to remember Isayah said, "In the Last Days I'll establish My House in the chief of the nations."

62 In **verse 10, Now these are Your Servants and Your People. You have redeemed them by Your Great Power, and by Your Strong Hands.**

63 **Verse 11, O YAHWEH, I pray, let Your Ears be attentive to the prayer of Your Servant and the prayer of Your Servants who delight in reverencing Your Name...** Those who are Your Servants and delight, take delight. Now this goes back to **Isayah**. You can understand this if you'll include **Isayah 58**. **Isayah 58** shows you how to take delight in obeying YAHWEH's Laws. Not in finding ways to break them or relent from keeping them, but take delight, reverence.

64 **...delight in reverencing Your Name. Let Your Servant have success this day, I pray, and may You grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer...** He said. Grant him mercy, mercy. Remember that word **mercy**. Mercy Seat, that's where it comes from.

65 One more here, in **Mattithyah 23**. It comes up in these Prophecies of Yahshua, of course, and the mercy comes from atonement, which could be translated that, by the way. And **Mattithyah 23** now, and look at **verse 37**.

66 **Mattithyah 23:37. O Yerusalem! Yerusalem! You who murder the Prophets...** [laughing] You murderer of the Prophets are called Sodom and Gomorrah. This is **Mattithyah 23:37**. Jerusalem, Jerusalem or, Yerusalem, Yerusalem. **...You who murder the Prophets and stone those who are sent to you!...** Of course, to warn you. **...How often I...**

67 And you know, Micahyah was one of those. Micahyah who wrote this is what's going to take place with you now. But even Nehemyah said the same thing. Ezrayah said the same thing. "Turn from these Laws and you're dead." *Joshua* said the same

thing. Yahshua, that is, said the same thing. And he says, "I know you're a stiff-necked and rebellious people and you're gonna be wanting to go back on your word to YAHWEH and you're gonna be wanting to follow after the ways of baal."

68 **...How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings but you were not willing!**

69 **Verse 38, Behold! Your house is left to you deserted...** Because of this your house is left to you desolate. Speaking of the desolation--the destruction that Daniyl spoke of. The abomination of desolation spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet, that he actually mentions in **chapter 24**.

70 Now **verse 39, For I say to you: from this moment you will not see Me, until you say: Blessed is He Who comes in the Name of YAHWEH...** Well, how are they gonna do that? From the Work. "In the Last Days I will establish My House. The High Priest over The House of YAHWEH will guide that House, Who is Yahshua." And they're going to say it. They will say, "Blessed are you, brethren, who come in the Name of YAHWEH." They'll be saying it soon. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 You know what, they're saying it now. Many of them are saying it in secret. But I don't know if you know it or not but we are getting thousands of phone calls from other countries. Yes, coming here. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Someone said they were having trouble keeping up with the calls. And I said, I told you when we built that room back here that we were gonna have telephones all the way around the walls in that room and there would be a person on every phone answering these calls that are coming in. And we had training sessions for it. Well that time is very close at hand and of course, now we're scrambling to get some phone lines. [laughing] Well, it's coming.

72 But look now at **chapter 24** now and look at **verse 1. Mattithyah 24:1. Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple, when His Disciples came to show Him the temple buildings...** Now this was the one where Daniyl said the people of the prince, the other prince (speaking of Satan), will come and destroy this temple. Well, Yahshua believed that Prophecy.

73 **Verse 2, But Yahshua said to them: Do you see all these things? Truly I say to you: there will not be one stone left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down...** Which will not be thrown down. Now, seventy years later or almost seventy years later that temple was still standing. But Yahshua made the prediction. So did Daniyl and, of course, Micahyah made it. He was the first

one to make it. ...**not be one stone left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down...**

74 Now in around B.C.E. 710, that's when Micahyah made this Prophecy. He said the city will be destroyed. And of course, Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe these, all that the Prophets have spoken. That is in **Luke 24:25**. You really need to get that in your mind and read it every once in a while, because it may get you into the Kingdom if you will.

75 The people of the other prince, the people of the other princess, in fact, the people of the other princess. If you turn over to **Revelation 12, Revelation 12, Revelation 12**, you'll see this princess spoken of here. Let's start with **verse 1**.

76 **Revelation 12:1. And there appeared a great wonder in heaven: a woman...** A princess, in fact. [laughing] ...**clothed with the sun, and the moon under here feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.**

77 **Verse 2, And she, being with child, cried out, laboring in birth, and pained to be delivered.**

78 **Verse 3, And there appeared another...** Princess, another princess, if you would. ...**wonder in heaven: And behold, a great red dragon...** A great red dragon, this is a government that I've covered many times in Prophecy spoken of in **Daniyl 7:11-12**; and of course, **Revelation 13:1**. But this, ...**great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon her heads...** Her heads, her heads, notice.

79 **Verse 4, And her tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth. And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to be delivered, in order to devour her Son as soon as He was born...** And of course, this all took place and you can read the history of it throughout these first, four books of Book Two of the Holy Scriptures, then the **Acts of the Apostles** and then, of course, **Revelation**.

80 **Verse 5, And she brought forth a Male, a Son, Who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Son was caught up unto YAHWEH, and to His Throne...** Well, of course, it's telling you the Prophecies here that took place.

81 If you remember, in the first part of **Revelation** it says I'll show you things that have taken place, things that are taking place, and then things that are going to take place. That's what is shown in *The Book of YAHWEH*; it's also shown in the **Book of Revelation**. And in the first, four chapters of **Revelation** He shows you the complete Plan. He says this is going to be the complete Plan of **YAHWEH** that you're going to be seeing here

and that Yahchanan was going to be writing about.

82 This was the part that was sealed, if you remember. Much of it was sealed. Daniyl wrote about it but no one could understand it, because it was sealed by **YAHWEH**. But Yahshua could open these Seals as **Revelation 4** says, He could open these Seals and reveal it to whom He wanted to reveal it to. But He had to follow the Will of the Father. The Will of the Father said, through Daniyl, I looked in the Last Days, I looked in the Last Days, after the Seal was placed. He says, place a Seal on this; no one will be able to understand it.

83 And then Daniyl said, this is **Daniyl 12:5. Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Well, that was the start of showing you. And then **Isayah**, of course, spoke and talked about two brothers, two brothers and how they would be named by **YAHWEH**. And then He says, let these, let these reveal these Prophecies. So the Seal was removed by Yahshua, the High Priest, and He opened the mind of understanding of these two brothers to bring forth this Great Message, this Great Plan of **YAHWEH** to the earth. Simple, right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

84 Okay, we're in **Revelation 12**. Now look at **verse 6** it says, **And the woman fled into the wilderness...** Now I've brought this out. I've brought this out already. It's in, I think, it's in the books as well as in the sermon on tape. But you can get it.

85 **Verse 7, And there was war in heaven: Micahyah and her Malakim fought against the dragon...** Of course, this was not like swords and slingshots or pistols and guns. This was a legal argument, a legal argument that was actually written by Micahyah, inspired to be written by Micahyah and of course, it came to pass. And of course, the heavens and the court that actually took place in heaven where this princess, this other princess, was cast down because it was seen that the Prophecies took place and exactly what was taking place, what **YAHWEH** had predicted actually took place; so there was no more space found in heaven for this princess, this princess that was cast out into the earth.

86 Well, the war in heaven, this war in heaven or a trial in heaven. Remember, I set or I call heaven and earth to witness this thing against you. And then He says, I have Two Witnesses who will bring this to light. And then Yeremyah said, in the Last Days you will understand it perfectly. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

87 Well, the reason you understand it is because Yahshua our High Priest is opening the Seals, one by

Well, the reason you understand it is because Yahshua our High Priest is opening the Seals, one by one, so we can understand it. Otherwise, we'd be in darkness like the world; bringing wars and fighting, and fighting over trashcans and dogs killing children and all these things that are going on out here in the world right now.

one, so we can understand it. Otherwise, we'd be in darkness like the world; bringing wars and fighting, and fighting over trashcans and dogs killing children and all these things that are going on out here in the world right now. We'd probably even be part of arresting and taking children away, away from their parents and then going to court and fighting battles for them and so forth.

88 All of these things are taking place. As **YAHWEH's** Plan, His Plan, in the beginning and throughout this said, "This is the Plan, this is how it's carried out, not one work will be Mine unless it's spoken of at the mouth of the Prophets." This is the only Work spoken of; that's *Amos 3*, by the way. **Amosyah 3**, says **YAHWEH**, most assuredly, he said, **YAHWEH** will have no work unless it's spoken of at the mouth of the Prophets.

89 Well, the mouth of the Prophets is actually what Yahshua is following. "I came not to do My Own Will," He said, in **Yahchanan 5**. "I don't do My own will. I do the Father's Will." Well, the Father's Will is spoken of at the mouth of the Prophets. He couldn't go outside of that even if He wanted to. But He doesn't want to.

90 He was, He was so perfect, brethren, in His training. If you could have been brought up like this you would have been too. This shows us what we can do with our future children in the Kingdom, you know. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 Well it says, **verse 7** now, **And there was war in heaven...** That took place. Yes, the judgment was passed as Yahchanan said; as we just read in **Yahchanan**. This princess is going to be judged and I have nothing in common with her. And of course, Yahshua was sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** when this took place and Yahshua had a hand in some--His hands was full of hailstones--[laughing] No, He gave the order. Yahshua gave the orders for

this princess to be cast to the earth, cast her to the earth.

92 **Verse 8** now, he said, **But did not prevail, nor was their place found any more in heaven.**

93 **Verse 9, And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil...** Or that princess which is also called the serpent in **Genesis 1-3**. The serpent was more subtle than the beasts of the earth. This is the one it's talking about. This was Satan herself, the princess or queen of heaven, as she is called in **Yeremyah** and **Yechetzqyah**. You see how it's all falling together and making sense now? Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 **Yechetzqyah**, he says the queen of heaven they baked cakes to the queen of heaven. What do they do on Easter Sunday now? They bake cakes to the queen of heaven. It's still going on. Who does this? Who instituted this? The Catholic church. Did they find it in Scripture? Maybe their own, but not by the inspired Prophets. [laughing] But I'm sure they got some scriptures of their own tucked away that they're following there, somewhere, that she inspired to be written.

95 **And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world. She was cast out into the earth, and her angels were cast out with her...** That's the messengers of god were cast out with her.

96 And of course, you know, this was a great thing; a great thing that this trial took place that Yahshua was talking about here in **Yahchanan**, in several places in **Yahchanan**. This was a great thing. This was the Plan from the beginning to show what Satan was and, of course, she proved herself. She proved her character. She proved also that her plan is failing. So there was no place found for her in heaven any more.

97 Now what did that mean to the universe? What did that mean to heaven? You know, she was the instigator of this whole thing in heaven. She was also the instigator of what took place on earth. And this was a great test for her.

98 In the beginning **YAHWEH** created the heavens and the earth or the heavens that involved the earth. He created much of the heaven before this. But the heavens that involved the earth, He created that in the beginning. And then He allowed Satan to influence, trespassing, of course. And they had them a playground on the earth and the earth became almost totally destroyed.

99 Notice **verse 10** now, **And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven: Now is come Salvation and Strength, and the Kingdom of our Father, and the Power of His Messiah, for the accuser of our**

brothers is cast down, who accused them before our Father day and night!... It must have been a great sigh of relief for all the planets of the universe when this took place, because this princess had a great deal of power. She has a great deal of power.

100 She's very smart. She is. And she can be ten thousand, ten million places at once, influencing ten million people at once to leave **YAHWEH's** Work or influencing the heavens as she was doing so in heaven also. And fighting in the courts--she was a genius. She could bring forth false witnesses and cause people to be killed, in heaven. I'm talking about heavenly beings.

101 What is taking place on earth is taking place in heaven. Their children are being dragged out of the houses in heaven. The parents are being lied about in heaven. All of these things were taking place in heaven. The same laws were put here on earth by this same princess. The same laws that are being broadcast. "And if you have an enemy, kill him. Whoever you think is your enemy kill him." This is her teaching. And this is why the crusades took place, to try to kill what the Catholic church called heretics.

102 The Apostles said, remember this, you can look up the word **heretic**, now, if you don't believe me. And you can look up the crusades and see who they were trying to kill. It was heretics they were trying to kill. The Apostles said the way that they call heretics is the way I worship. They say the Catholic church didn't exist at that time. All of her things that she taught existed. [laughing] They existed and the same wars were going on and the Apostles who they were calling heretics were being killed, many of them in Rome itself. Yes, they were arrested and transported to Rome and killed. The House of **YAHWEH** was wiped out.

103 **YAHWEH** allowed it, of course. If **YAHWEH** hadn't allowed it, it wouldn't have taken place. But the bible, now **YAHWEH** showed or He made a great test right there. He made a terrific test. Because He had the bible totally written, *The Book of YAHWEH*. He had, first, the Old Testament written. And don't let people tell you that they didn't--they didn't--they didn't write back then. You know, Adam and Eve were fully trained in writing. And they wrote and named the animals. And they did a great deal of work under their son's leadership. They did a great deal of work until sin was found in them, and of course, they left The House of **YAHWEH**. But I won't go any further there. There's a lot more to it than that, but I just want you to understand that.

104 Well, Abel did a great deal of work after

that and all of Abel's work was preserved in the first ark. It was preserved. The ark landed in the hill country of Galilee. The Great Kahan David Yahodah brought this out one time. The sermon is available if you want it. The proof is there if you want it. But it landed there. There're no traces of it now. It's probably finished. He started using it right away to offer sacrifices, if you remember, tearing pieces off of the ark and using it to burn sacrifices to **YAHWEH**.

105 But then the Work started growing from there again, Abel's work. The Great Rock of Abel and that's the way its translated in the *King James Version*, which meant The Great House of **YAHWEH** was planted in Abilene, named after Abel, Abilene Israyl. We visited there many times. They're wanting to give us land which we have accepted and we're going to take it. Yes, we will have a Work there very soon now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

106 But the Work landed there and the Work that Abel did was in that ark and for thousands of years later the Scripture itself said to receive an answer ask at Abel. Well, of course, then it comes down to the Savior in a place called Jerusalem, which all the Prophets condemned to begin with because they weren't following the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Yahshua was trained in Abilene. Remember that. Then He was taken to Jerusalem. He went to Jerusalem to be killed. He told His Disciples now, after this training, He had already trained His Disciples. He says, now we're going up to Jerusalem and the Son of Man will be delivered into the hands of the worldly people and they will kill Me, He said. [crying] (Don't start that.)

107 They will kill Me. And of course, that's what took place. It had to be at the hands of His Own People. They had to offer Him as a sacrifice. They bought Him. They bought Him, yes, for thirty pieces of silver. [crying] (Man) And then, all this was done because of the Mercy of **YAHWEH**, of course. They bought Him for thirty pieces of silver. Those thirty pieces were taken back to them later and He was bought back by the man that betrayed Him. He bought Him back and gave the priests the money back for Yahshua Himself. Bought Him back from them, and now **YAHWEH** possessed Him again because He was bought back. And then He went to heaven and became our High Priest. Now that's it in a nutshell.

108 Here, He stands as our High Priest and He's telling you, right now, in these Scriptures where you can understand them, that Satan is cast down from heaven and the heavens are relieved now from her deception. She can't, she can't do what she'd been

doing for all of these millions of years because she's cast to earth.

109 **Revelation 12:10. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven: Now is come Salvation, and Strength... That is, to the heavens. ...and the Kingdom of our Father, and the Power of His Messiah; for the accuser of our brothers is cast down, who accused them before our Father day and night...** And now, these were in court sessions. If you look up these Hebrew words, it will show you she was doing this legally, legally on earth, persecuting, persecuting and bringing trials about.

110 This went on in the crusades, brethren. Their municipal system that they still have today was being carried on in Rome. Trial after trial after trial in accusing The House of **YAHWEH** and convicting them and slaughtering them legally, legally murdering them; like, exactly like they did Yahshua Messiah. All the Apostles died at the hands of wicked men.

111 Kepha, if you remember in Scripture, Kepha begged that he didn't feel worthy to be hung right side up as Yahshua was, so he begged them "hang me upside down, please and let me die," because he didn't feel worthy of dying like His High Priest. [crying] Well **verse 11**, this is what we see in the world. This is the mercy you see in the world.

112 I see the same mercy taking place in Israel right now. A man I witnessed to, Peres. We have a picture of me witnessing to him. He actually agreed with me in the Knesset. We visited him in the Knesset in Israel. And he agreed with me at that time. Well, he makes a statement the other day, I couldn't believe it was the same man, and he said, "The Palestinians are like a big swarm of mosquitoes that you hate." Well, what do you do to a swarm of mosquitoes that you hate? What do you do to get rid of them? You shut their water off.

113 Well, the water to the Gaza strip it comes right down from Israel. It comes through pipelines to them; that's the only means they have for water. So they cut it off and they put sharpshooters out there to kill anyone that got near that water line again.

114 On Press TV, if you got one of those satellite systems that has our 24-hour Message going out, there're some other news programs you can pick up. Press TV is one of them. Press TV interviewed some of the people, some of the Palestinians, and the woman was saying, "We catch rain water to wash our clothes and we have to use the same water to bathe in and many times we have to drink the same water." She said, "They're killing us. They're starving us to death." None of this is broadcast on

the local channels because they were having too much pressure put on them by people who did have a little bit of mercy.

115 But this is the mercy you see in the world. This is what you saw in Titus who destroyed Jerusalem. They cut the water off from Jerusalem. The same thing that took place, is taking place with the Palestinians right now. It took place in Jerusalem. They cut their food supply off. They even let more people go there to celebrate Passover, and there were a bunch of them who did. They went there to celebrate Passover--let them in. "Oh, we're good guys. Oh, yeah, you go on in and celebrate your feast, you know. Sure, it's okay." They shut the gate and wouldn't let them out. They knew there was no food and no water. They smuggled water in to survive for a while. But they were almost dead, you know, fasting; they were starved almost to death when the Romans finally broke down the gates and went in and did the rest of their slaughter; only saving a few.

116 You know what they saved them for, brethren? They put them in arenas and they let them fight wild animals for entertainment. Did Titus have mercy? Read the vows of the Catholic church or the Masons, as I am told. That is, it was brought out on television itself, I think it was *48 Hours*. No, maybe it was *60 Minutes*. I believe it was *60 Minutes*, where the man said, "And you did all of these killings in the name of Jesus?" And the man said, "yes." These were Masons they were talking to. And how they actually had a ritual killing of certain people. This is the mercy that you see in the world. It's not of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH's** Mercy is to stop all of this. And I praise Him for it and you should too, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

117 Well, He says, **verse 12, Therefore, rejoice you heavens, and you who dwell in them! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! For the devil... She, the princess, this other princess. ...is come down unto you, having great wrath... Great wrath. She wants to kill mankind. ...because she knows that she has but a short time... A short time.**

118 Well, that Prophecy right there, there's a lot more to it than that and it's been given in the book called the *Birth of the Nuclear Baby* and the book called *Unveiling Satan*. You can get it in both of those. I'll tell you the page number maybe tomorrow.

119 **Verse 13, And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man.**

120 **Verse 14, And to the woman was given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the**

wilderness... Now, this is the Work of **YAHWEH** and this was when the doors were opened. And I brought this out in sermons. It's also, I believe, in *Unveiling Satan*, also in, I'm not sure, in *Birth of the Nuclear Baby*.

121 But this was the time the doors were opened in Israel. In fact, in this time period was when we actually witnessed to Peres himself and he agreed with us as he shook my hand in the Knesset, you know, agreeing that we need this, we need the Peaceful Solution. Well, that's his peaceful solution. I was very disappointed when I saw what the orders were that the man gave.

122 Well, this woman who went into the wilderness was the same thing like Yahchanan who went into the wilderness teaching. The wilderness he went into, of course, was the wilderness of Jerusalem and the surrounding area that had control of the temple. And when they came out to see him, the Pharisees, the Sadducees, the Essenes, He said, "You, you sons of the serpent. You are sons of the serpent. Who invited you to flee from the wrath to come?" Knowing that they served Satan or they served this princess. Although the doctrine of the Sadducees was to follow **YAHWEH's** Laws, many of their priests were not and these were the many who came out to stop Yahchanan in **Mattithyah 3:7**. Notice the word many.

123 **Verse 15, And the serpent cast out of her mouth...** Of course, **...water as flood after the woman, that she might...** (Let's see, did I get too far ahead? Time, times, half a time.)

124 **Verse 15, And the serpent cast out of her mouth water as a flood...** That is, propaganda to fight as she did in heaven, through the courts, to try to destroy The House of **YAHWEH**. That's been going on, brethren. It's still going on.

125 **Verse 16, And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood...** This is in protection of **YAHWEH's** Work, which He already said in **Revelation 3** that no one is gonna shut this door. No one. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

126 **Verse 17, And the dragon was enraged...** Enraged because you can see what's taking place here. **YAHWEH's** protecting His Work and the

dragon is enraged about it. **And the dragon was enraged with the woman, and went to make war with those who forsook her seed...** Who forsook her seed. Yes, she even gave some of them visions. Visions, yes, that's what they told us. They had a vision; they would take over The House of **YAHWEH**.

127 Yahshua would never open a Seal for them. Yahshua's only shown opening the Seal for the Work that **YAHWEH** has prophesied for the people. Let them foretell this. Can they never get anything through their heads? No, their minds are blinded with the illegal lusts that they possess, brethren.

128 One day I saw a woman that was dressed beautifully, I thought, with a modest dress. She left The House of **YAHWEH**. A few days later she had short shorts on and was on 254 with a yo-yo in her hand cutting grass around her mailbox, out like this; if you can imagine that taking place. It shows their true colors.

129 Yahshua wouldn't open a door or open a seal to show them anything. You can't insult **YAHWEH** like this and expect **YAHWEH** to have anything to do with you. The only thing you can expect after that is the fire that **YAHWEH** has promised to those who disobey. Yahshua said, "Blessed are you if you do His Laws." All else, He said, all else is cast out.

130 Well, she went or she goes to make war with the fallaways. That is, they together. She joins them to make wars. She joins with the fallaways to try to destroy **YAHWEH's** Work, try to hurt **YAHWEH's** Work, of course, and try to take your children and so forth.

131 Don't give in! Don't fear, **YAHWEH** says. He says, "I am with you." So don't you fear. Don't fear what man can do to you. Rejoice and be exceedingly glad for great is your reward in heaven. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And that reward is soon to be revealed, brethren. That reward is soon to be achieved, very, very soon now, very close. Don't let anybody turn you away.

132 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you, brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Don't give in! Don't fear, Yahweh says. He says, "I am with you." So don't you fear. Don't fear what man can do to you. Rejoice and be exceedingly glad for great is your reward in heaven.

Chapter Sixteen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #4— Titus Conquering Jerusalem And The Temple: Taking Its Possessions To His God In Rome

Feast Of Tabernacles
10/18/08

*K. Levi L.: And now it's my opportunity to present Yisrayl, our leader, our guide, our director, the Greatest Teacher in the world, our king, Yisrayl and my father, my brother, my love. Praise YAHWEH!
[Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins]*

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! [congregation cheering, yelling "We love you Pastor!" "Praise YAHWEH!"] Praise YAHWEH. I'm glad you're still rejoicing! You may be seated. This, as you can tell, I got a few things to cover here today and hope I can get to all of them. [laughing] Praise YAHWEH. May YAHWEH--may the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I'll get this all organized here where I can read to you today. [laughing] It's gonna be well worth the boredom. If you can get all of this in your mind, you'll see that YAHWEH's Plan is being performed as He laid it out by the Prophets and as the warnings came also. The warnings came that there is a false religion. There're many false religions in the world and, of course, it's up to you to make the choice as to what religion you're going to follow, whether it's Satan's or YAHWEH's. But there're the two laid out in the Holy Scriptures and, of course, one of them has Life Eternal to give.

3 The gods do not have Life Eternal. They don't even have a plan of peace--a Peaceful Solution to the problems they've created. YAHWEH does,

but the gods don't; none of the gods do. They don't have a plan for health. [laughing] It seems like the only thing they have is a plan for killing, wars and murder.

4 If you remember yesterday now, we were talking about the other prince and the Prophecy in **Daniyl 9:26**, the other prince would come and destroy the city and the sanctuary. Now, this was a Prophecy, an old Prophecy that said Mount Zion would be plowed like a field. And, of course, you'd have to remove these big stones before you could plow the earth up, but that's exactly what took place. I haven't read that bit of history to you yet but I read you the Prophecies and there were several of them.

5 And Yahshua said--Daniyl first said--another prince would come. Yahshua says this prince of the world, called it a prince of the world or could be translated princess of the world, either one. Of course Satan is known by many names, both male and female, and this has come down from generation to generation in the worship of her.

6 But let's go back to **Daniyl 9:26** again, this



morning and look at this Prophecy once again. **Daniyl 9**, found on page 681, and **verse 26**. It says, **And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off...** Shows you when He would die. When He will die. And of course, that death of His, if you trace, if you number from there back, it gives you the exact day that the order was given, as is shown in **verses 24-25**. It shows from the time that the order goes out to restore and rebuild Yerusalem.

7 The temple had to be rebuilt. Jerusalem had to be rebuilt and inhabited by **YAHWEH's** People although they'd turn from Him but they had to sacrifice the Savior. It was they who were commissioned, although the priests had turned from **YAHWEH**, they were commissioned to do the sacrificing. So they had to sacrifice the Savior. Of course, they had to deny Him as **YAHWEH** said. He said He came to His Own but His Own denied Him and would not have Him rule over them. "Who sent you to rule over us," as they said to Mosheh. Well, they said the same thing to Yahshua.

8 But here, He's showing you that after this certain time then, the other prince would come and destroy the city and the sanctuary. Now, that was after the Savior. The Savior would die--it must need be that the Savior would die, that He would be sacrificed for the sins of the people, that He would be resurrected and ascend to Heaven where He would sit at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. **Hebrews 12** says, and **Hebrews 10** also, that He is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** at this time. And then Daniyl, remember this too, Daniyl said--**YAHWEH** said "Close the books now and seal them until the time of The End, and seal them."

9 Well, **Revelation** shows us these seals and says, "Who can open these Seals?" Well, of course, the Lamb, Yahshua, was the Only One Who qualified to open the Seals and reveal the meaning to His House. And His House are the only ones who He will reveal the meaning to because He said in **Amosyah**, he said **YAHWEH** will have no other work except that prophesied. In **Isayah 44**, **YAHWEH** names two people and says, "Let them foretell them." Well, of course, they had to be revealed, it had to be revealed to them before they would understand it so they could foretell these events.

10 No one has ever been able to foretell the Prophecy up until this time period. Christianity can't understand it. And Daniyl made the statement, "None of the wicked will understand." If you're not understanding, you need to repent and submit yourself to **YAHWEH**. Humble yourself before this Okie who **YAHWEH** taught and raised up

and showed him the Scriptures, showed him the meaning of these Scriptures. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 I know it's a humbling thing to do--to humble yourself to someone you think you're above [laughing] but that's what **YAHWEH** says to do. That's what they had to do with Yahshua, Who they had also slandered, if you remember. And they had Him born through fornication, although the Prophecies showed, you know, His exact birth and His ancestry and so forth. They told all kinds of lies about Him, finally they arrested Him and falsely accused Him. They judged Him before their courts and classified Him as a jailbird, the meanest Man on the face of the earth, the most hated Man on the face of the earth. And then they finally hung Him on the stake and killed Him. Now, that is what the Savior went through. And all who live Righteously as Yahshua are suffering persecution at this time in the Last Days; "In the Last Days, I will establish My House in the chief of the nations," **Isayah 2:2**.

12 Well, here in **Daniyl 9:26** now, the people of the prince (princess) will come and destroy the temple. You got that? Get it in your mind and look over to **Mattithyah 24**. Because the Savior Who was spoken of in this same Prophecy here now says to His Disciples and, of course, to us because we're in the Last Days now; so we're the ones He's talking to when He says there's going to be a time of trouble. He spoke of the same time of trouble that Daniyl did in **chapter 12** when Daniyl says after everything was sealed, "I looked and there were two others."

13 Well, those two others were the ones who **YAHWEH** was speaking of when He said, "Let them foretell these events." And, of course, Yahshua said, "I do only the Will of My Father. I do what He tells Me to do." What He's doing is found in the Holy Scriptures and He said in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well, of course, there're a lot of fools in the world today. And, of course, *John 2:4* says they're also liars. If they keep not His Commandments, then they're liars and the Truth is not in them. And this places all of Christianity in this category, all the Arabs, all the Jews. None of the Jews are keeping the Commandments today. Nobody in Israel, that I know of, is keeping the Commandments. None of the religions teach them even. They teach you can't keep them.

14 Well here in **Mattithyah 24** now. **Mattithyah 24:1**. The Savior, **Yahshua went out and was leaving the temple...** The temple itself. **...when His Disciples came to show Him the temple buildings...**

And I guess how beautiful they were and what a magnificent sight and how glorious they were and honoring them.

15 **Verse 2, But Yahshua said to them: Do you see all these things?...** Don't put stock in them. This is what the paragraph actually means. Don't put any stock in these. There's no Salvation there. ...**Truly I say to you...** They're going to be destroyed. ...**There will not be one stone...** He said. ...**left sitting on top of another, which will not be thrown down.**

16 (Let me get the writings here now.) History, Josephus--now this was about seven hundred and eighty years after Micahyah made this Prophecy. Josephus says, *War book vii. C. 1: "Caesar gave orders that they should now demolish the entire city and Temple...* Now, there was some controversy because Caesar gave the orders to demolish the temple. Titus said don't destroy this temple. [laughing] He gave orders not to. But some general, in honor of Caesar's command, torched the temple. But Titus actually wanted to devote this to his god Jupiter, Jupiter. Keep that in mind. This is all in history.

17 ...*"Caesar gave orders that they should now demolish the entire city and Temple... It was laid so completely even with the ground, by those who dug it up to the foundation, that there was left nothing to make those that came thither believe it had ever been inhabited."* Maimonides, a Jewish rabbi, in *Tract. Taanith, c. 4*, says, *"That the very foundations of the temple were dug up, according to the Roman custom."* His words are these: *"On that ninth day of the month Ab, fatal for vengeance, the wicked Turnus Rufus, of the children of Edom, ploughed up the temple, and the places round about it..."* This Turnus or rather Terentius Rufus, was left general of the army by Titus, with commission, as the Jews suppose, to destroy the city and the temple, as Josephus observes... About seven hundred and eighty years after the first Prophecy was given that Zion will be plowed like a field. And all these Prophets came, lived their lives and died and many of them spoke about plowing Zion like a field.

18 After the Savior was dead and the Apostles, most of them had been murdered, the temple was finally destroyed, around 70 A.D. Not only was the temple destroyed, they took the stones out and they plowed the thing. They plowed it up like a field, like a cultivated field so no one would know. Anyone coming in would just see a cultivated field with maybe wheat growing or barley, as we picked off of the temple mount ourselves. [laughing] Which might have been planted there after the temple was destroyed.

19 ...*and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary...* This is another writer. ...*By the "prince" Titus, the son of Vespasian is plainly intended and the people of the prince are no other than the Romans...* This is what history says, they are no other than the Romans. ...*who according to the prophecy destroyed the sanctuary, the holy place or temple and as a flood, swept away all until the total destruction of that obstinate people finished the war...*

20 I've got a bit more that I want to read you here because I want to show you the tying in of this thing and how it's also tied into the religions today. This history here comes from the *Encyclopedia Judaica* and I will just read you bits and pieces of it.

21 *The destruction of the temple of Jerusalem...* This is not one of those pictures now from the Polaroid camera hanging on the tail of the donkey now! Somebody wrote me a note and said, "How many of these pictures do you have?" [laughing] And I wrote him a note back and I said, I got a bunch of them in my *King James Version*. I've even got one of Jesus in there! [laughing] But there's something strange about Okie jokes, you know, nobody understands them and I have to wind up explaining them later, you know.

22 But this is a painting, an oil painting now, of course, of somebody's imagination but they painted it according to what they saw from history. This is the Titus triumph. [showing on monitor] (If I can get that picture on there for you. And I'm not sure you can see it very well.) But it will be in our literature for you to see. And it's already written in the book, in fact, *Unveiling Satan* and some of the Prophecies that are written in *The Prophetic Word*. In fact, some of the Priests found these for me.



23 *Titus' triumph after the First Jewish-Roman War was celebrated with the Arch of Titus...* This Arch of Titus, it looks to me like the thing is bigger than or higher than this building. And after they got through building this thing, it's just an arch that loops over something like this and comes together. And then inside they got all kinds of carvings showing the history of the war that took place in Jerusalem and the triumph of Titus over Jerusalem and the temple itself.

24 Now, this picture shows the artifacts that came from the temple that they carried back to Rome. [showing on monitor] And this is the actual carving there on the arch. Let me read it to you. *Titus' triumph after the First Jewish-Roman War was celebrated with the Arch of Titus in Rome, which shows the treasures taken from the Temple in Jerusalem, including the Menorah...* Including the menorah, so he took those back to the temple of his god.



25 Now, what he wanted to do was change the temple into a temple of Jupiter. But since it burnt down, they took all or everything they could salvage from the temple and carried it back to Rome, of course; and this is the history talking about that event and what took place.

26 It says, *...He put pressure on the food and water supplies of the inhabitants by allowing pilgrims to enter the city to celebrate Passover and then refusing them egress. To intimidate the*

resistance, Titus ordered deserters from the Jewish side to be crucified around the city wall. By this time, the Jews had been thoroughly exhausted by famine... They were starving inside. Yes, they got to the point that yes, they were eating their own children as Prophecy said they would be.

27 *...According to Josephus, Titus had ordered that the temple itself should not be destroyed but while the fighting around the gates continued, a soldier hurled a torch inside one of the windows, which quickly set the entire building ablaze. Jerusalem was sacked and much of the population killed or dispersed. Josephus claims that 1,100,000 people were killed during the siege, of which a majority were Jewish. 97,000 were captured and enslaved...* Afterwards.

28 *...Upon his arrival in the city in 71, Titus was awarded a triumph...* That is, in Rome, he was awarded a triumph. *...Accompanied by Vespasian and Domitian he rode into the city, enthusiastically saluted by the Roman populace and preceded by a lavish parade containing treasures and captives from the war. Josephus describes a procession with large amounts of gold and silver carried along the route, followed by elaborate re-enactments of the war, Jewish prisoners and finally the treasures taken from the Temple of Jerusalem, including the Menorah and the Pentateuch. Simon Bar Giora was executed in the Forum after which the procession closed with religious sacrifices at the Temple of Jupiter...* Now, remember this, the temple of Jupiter.

29 A little note here--I can't remember where I got this, but anyway! *Jupiter. The supreme deity of the ancient Romans associated with the sky and rain, identified with the Greek god Zeus...* Now, you've got to remember these things or you won't put them together. *...identified with the Greek god Zeus...* I really need to cut in right here and read about the Greek god Zeus because they worship the Greek god Zeus today as Zeus Krishna or Jesus Christ. That's where they got the word Jesus Christ and it came from the first Council of Nicaea.

30 *Up until the first Council of Nicaea, the Roman aristocracy primarily worshipped two Greek gods Apollo and Zeus...* These were the main gods they worshiped now. They worshiped about a hundred, I think! [laughing] Something like that; it was an enormous amount of gods. It seemed like all the gods of Egypt were worshiped in Rome also.

31 And, of course, if you remember, Egypt was the one where **YAHWEH** sent the twelve tribes to begin with, what became the twelve tribes anyway.

He sent them there to be among the gods to get an experience of what god worship was like. And, of course, He finally sent Mosheh to deliver them out of this misery they were in. They were all sick and dying of disease and He said, "I'll take the sickness away from you. If you will keep these Laws, these sicknesses of Egypt won't come upon you anymore." And of course, He brought them out and then quickly some of them, you know, returned to Egypt, that is through the god worship.

32 ...*The Divine Julius as Roman Savior and "Father of the Empire" was considered "God" among the Roman rabble for more than 300 years...* Now, that was after, of course, Nimrod and you've got to remember they deified these people. They would be heroes in their life and then they'd deify them as they did Nimrod and then Semiramis and Tammuz. Tammuz is where they get the cross. Now, remember that. I brought it out many times; not only I but several others before me brought this information out about the cross and where it came from. But it represents Tammuz, which was supposed to be the savior.

33 After Nimrod died, Semiramis became pregnant. She says Nimrod came back from heaven, made her pregnant with Tammuz. When Tammuz was born, he gave her a sign that an evergreen tree would spring up overnight, which it did and they quickly cut it down and made a Christmas tree out of it. [laughing] And that was the beginning, brethren, of the Christmas celebrations and the worship of this so-called savior Tammuz; which is still being worshiped today but they worship the mother more than they worship the son now in these Last Days. They did in the days of Yechetzqyah also. They worshiped the queen of heaven more than they did the savior Tammuz and she's become their shining star as **Revelation** shows.

34 But, ...*The Divine Julius as Roman Savior and "Father of the Empire" was considered "God"...* At that time. Before that, it was Nimrod. ...*among the Roman rabble for more than 300 years. He was the deity in some Western presbyters' texts but was not recognized in Eastern or Oriental writings.*

35 ...*Constantine's intention at Nicaea was to create an entirely new god for his empire who would unite all religious factions under one deity. Presbyters were asked to debate and decide who their new God would be... Throughout the meeting, howling factions were immersed in heated debates, and the names of 53 gods were tabled for discussion...* Now this was the greatest gods, fifty-

three greatest gods were being worshiped so they were tabled for discussion.

36 ...*'As yet, no God had been selected by the council, and so they balloted in order to determine that matter... For one year and five months the balloting lasted'...* Well, of course, they couldn't make up their minds, you know. They couldn't decide who was the greatest god and who they wanted to make the god for people to worship, the one god.

37 So Constantine says, "Okay, I'll do it myself." ...*Constantine was the ruling spirit at Nicaea and he ultimately decided upon a new god for them. To involve British factions, he ruled that the name of the great Druid god, Hesus, be joined with the Eastern Saviour-god, Krishna (Krishna is Sanskrit for Christ), and thus Hesus Krishna would be the official name of the new Roman god... Hesus Krishna.*

38 ...*Constantine used the official gathering and the Roman apotheosis decree to legally deify two deities as one...* And you know this takes the Catholics a long time today to deify someone, you know, to make them a so-called god or saint but he just took the power on himself and did it all by himself in a matter of minutes to settle this matter or a matter of days. [laughing]

39 ...*and did so by democratic consent...* You know where democracy comes from? ...*A new god was proclaimed and "officially" ratified by Constantine. (Acta Councilii Nicaeii, 1618) That purely political act of deification effectively and legally placed Hesus and Krishna among the Roman gods as one individual composite ... the name subsequently evolved into "Jesus Christ".*

40 Okay now. Remember this now because it all stems from taking these possessions here and where they wanted to take them--to Jupiter because this was their legal god, one of their legal gods before Constantine. This was 70 A.D. when the temple was destroyed, 71 A.D. when he took the stuff to Rome. And then in about 300 A.D. was when Constantine, about two hundred and something years later, comes up with the perfect name for their one god, which were two gods put together as one, Hesus and Krishna. [laughing]

41 *Even Josephus was able to point to only scanty traces of mildness in the life of Titus. While on the other hand, cruelties are recorded which must be attributed to personal hatred on his part and not to the unavoidable harshness of war. In Palestine, in Caesarea Philipi, and in Berytus, he forced the captive Jews to fight against wild animals...* Now, I know there're been movies made of this so I know you're

familiar with this history as to what took place there.

42 Titus is the one that instituted this. Titus took the people captive in Jerusalem after one million one hundred thousand of them were dead. He took the ones that were still surviving and he would put them in arenas and turn wild animals like lions and tigers and so forth loose on them. It was in Rome that this took place.

43 ...*Two triumphal arches were erected in his honor. Of these, one no longer exists and is remembered only on account of the inscription which it bore. ("C.I.L., VI. 444). but the other, a beautiful structure still stands in Rome, and on it may be seen representations of the captured vessels of the Temple.*

44 ...*The Jews hated Titus on account of his share in the destruction of the temple and the rabbis accordingly termed him "Titus the miscreant" thus contrasting sharply with the statements of the classical writers, who regarded him as an ornament of the human race. It may be proved, however, that he was anything but upright while he was crown prince... Get that? Crown prince. Then another prince will come, or the other prince will come. Remember? Daniyl 9:26. Daniyl 9:26. After the Messiah is cut off then another prince will come. He was crowned prince indeed.*

45 ...*he was cruel, licentious, ambitious and was even suspected of having sought to poison his father. Only during the latter part of his reign did he display praiseworthy qualities. A significant saying of frequent recurrence in rabbinic sources is to the effect that he was honored in Rome as a conqueror of the barbarians... And that's what they called the Jews. The Jews were all heretics because they wouldn't accept--some of them wouldn't accept Mary worship, the queen of heaven worship. ...thus showing that the Jews were regarded as an inferior, and barbarous nation.*

46 *The Temple of Jupiter. The temple of Jupiter was first vowed according to ancient tradition, by Romulus after a battle with the Sabines. The city of Rome was hardly more than a settlement on the Palatine hill and the battle was taking place uphill in the valley, in the Forum Romanum. The Romans were forced to retreat up hill by the Via Sacra but at the Porta Mugonia, they managed to regroup and hold their ground against the Sabines who were eventually defeated.*

47 ...*Romulus consecrated the templum to Jupiter Stator. They stayed at the spot just outside*

the Porta Mugonia... That probably won't mean much to you but anyway! [laughing] I'll show you the hill today, a picture of it anyway [showing on monitor] and some of the things that the archeologists have dug up showing the temple, what used to be a temple of Jupiter.



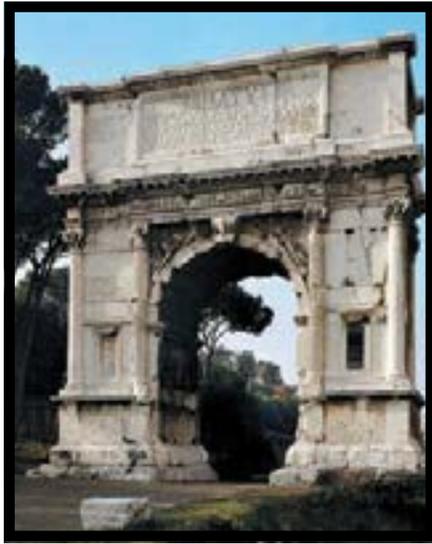
48 *Titus. He captured Jerusalem in A.D. 70 after a long siege. The arch of Titus was begun by Vespasian, a triumphant arch for his son's victory at Jerusalem. The siege of Jerusalem in 70 A.D... (What did I want to show here?) The city and its famous temple, pressure on food and water supply, letting the people in but wouldn't let them out.*

49 This came from the Wikipedia encyclopedia. *Battering rams made little progress, but the fighting itself eventually set the walls on fire, when a Roman soldier threw a burning stick onto one of the Temple's walls. Destroying the Temple was not among Titus' goal, possibly due in large part to the massive expansions done by Herod the Great mere decades earlier. Most likely Titus had wanted to seize it and transform it into a temple, dedicated to the Roman Emperor and to the Roman pantheon.*

50 ...*But the flames spread quickly and were soon unquenchable. The Temple was destroyed on Tisha B'Av, at the end of August, and the flames spread into the residential sections of the city... (I got just a little bit more.)*

51 *The Arch of Titus. The arch commemorates the victories of Vespasian (AD 69-79) and Titus-particularly their putting down the Jewish revolt in Judah and the capture of Jerusalem... If you can see that right there. [showing on monitor] The armies, after they won a war--this thing is big, it's huge--after they won a war, they would march through this Arch of Titus to cleanse themselves.*

This was a sacred thing, to cleanse themselves from the blood that they spilled of their enemy.



52 *Palatine Hill. This is one of the seven hills of Rome. Classical history...* It says, *The area of Palatine is about 25 acres. It is the central hill of the seven hills of Rome...* If you remember the seven hills of Rome, I'd like to take a break right there and turn over to **Revelation** here quickly. **Revelation**. Now this was still going on, if you remember. This is still going on today. **Revelation 17. Revelation 13** is where you find the United States today and then in **Revelation 17**.

53 **Revelation 17:1.** It says, **And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** Now this is a whore that sits on many waters, whore. That means a woman.

54 Well, this is, of course, what I want to read you now about the queen of heaven, Ashtarowth or queen of heaven. From *Strong's Exhaustive Concordance Hebrew and Chaldee Dictionary: #6252. Ashtarowth or Ashtaroth. ...the name of a Sidonian deity.*

55 *Webster's New World College Dictionary*, all of this is in *Britannica* by the way. They took all of this and put it in *Britannica Encyclopedia*. I think that's the reason that the Catholic church bought *Britannica* now [laughing] so they can take a lot of this information out. You know, they're taking the Name of **YAHWEH** out of their songbooks and out of their poems and things like this and they're

saying, "Don't, don't speak this Name anymore." That's what they told the Apostles too, "Don't speak this Name." That's what they're telling us too. But we--I'm a little hard of hearing for some reason. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 *Webster's New World College Dictionary* says *Astarte...a Semitic goddess of fertility and sexual love, worshiped...* For her fornication, adultery and bestiality, sodomy and so forth. I just added that but that's what she's brought forth in the earth. *...worshiped by the Phoenicians and others: see also Ashtoreth, Ishtar...* These are both named in the Scriptures.

57 *...Ashtoreth...the ancient Phoenician and Syrian goddess of love and fertility: identified with Astarte.*

58 *...Ishtar... see Ashtoreth... the goddess of love, fertility, and war...* And war, get that. Love and war. "All is fair in love and war," that was some of the first stupid movies, back many years ago.

59 *Encyclopedia Britannica: Astarte/Ashtoreth is the Queen of Heaven to whom the Canaanites had burned incense and poured libations...* So did the Hebrews, if you remember, and, of course ,Yeremyah warned them of what they were doing and they told Yeremyah, "No, we won't stop this because she's blessing us greatly with wealth when we do this." And **YAHWEH** said, "They don't even have sense enough to know that I'm the One Who blessed them to begin with." [laughing] They had lost all of their understanding.

60 *Shekhina Hebrew Goddess website: Shekhina [is] the Hebrew Goddess of the Kabbalah.*

61 *Encyclopedia Britannica* again, *...Through their identification with the Greek Aphrodite and the Roman Venus, Inanna-Ishtar, the queen of heaven, still survives...* Still survives now. *...in Roman Catholic... Church. ...iconography - e.g. as the Virgin Mary standing on the moon*

62 *Dictionary of Phrase and Fable: Queen of Heaven with the ancient Phoenicians was Astarte; Greeks, Hera; Romans, Juno...* Remember that name Juno now and also remember this Diana. *... Diana, the Egyptian Isis...* Diana, the Egyptian Isis, Juno. *...but with the Roman Catholics it is the Virgin Mary...* All of them are the same goddess of love and war.

63 *Temple of the Temptress: Diana was called the Mother goddess and Queen of Heaven, just as Mary is called Mother of god and queen of heaven...* Now this ties it--this ties it all together.

64 Now, here He says, "I'm going to show you

the sentence of this great whore.” These are the things now that Yahshua shows. He is the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, Who, as you see in the first four chapters of **Revelation**; He was the One--the Only One Who was suitable to open the Seals that Daniyl saw. Turn over to **Daniyl**. Hold your place here in **Revelation**. Look to **Daniyl** quickly, last chapter, **chapter 12**. [laughing] Found on page 684. Hold your place now in **Revelation 17**.

65 **Daniyl 12:1. And at that time will Micahyah stand up, the great ruler who stands for the children of your people...** We’re working on this verse right now because I know what it means! [laughing] I know what it means here.

66 The Prophecy of Micahyah will bring light is what this verse means right here. And, of course, we read the Great Prophecies of Micahyah, you know. Micahyah wrote this Prophecy saying Zion is gonna be plowed like a field and in the Last Days The House of **YAHWEH** will be established. Well, in that time, Micahyah--Micahyah’s Prophecy stands. And it stood throughout this Feast, remember? It means that. We’ll find out how in the future. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 **And at that time will Micahyah stand up, the great ruler who stands for the children of your people; and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time...** Well now, speaking of this great time of trouble.

68 And then we go to **verse 4**, it says, **But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End...** Well, those Seals. In the first, four chapters of **Revelation**, it shows you the complete Plan of **YAHWEH**, it says. “I’m gonna show you the complete Plan of **YAHWEH**.”

69 And heaven was opened and we see the Seven Lampstand. We are the Western Light of that Seven Lampstand. We’re the Prophesied Witness that **YAHWEH** prophesied of in **Isayah** and **Micahyah**; the Great Prophet Micahyah and **Yechezqyah** and **Yeremyah**. Yeremyah said in the Last Days you will understand it perfectly.

70 And, of course, that’s what you’re doing right now. [laughing] You’re coming here to learn, to learn to understand this Plan perfectly. I think, I think we’re doing that! [laughing] I think we are! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I think it’s getting clearer and clearer, more clear every day.

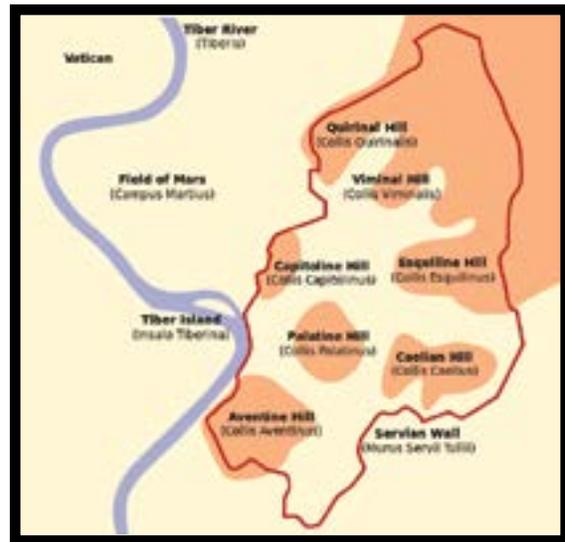
71 **Revelation 17:3. So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of god worshipers (worshipers of elohim); and I saw a woman**

sitting on a scarlet colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns...

72 If you look over to **verse 18**, it says, **And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which reigns over the kings of the earth.**

73 If you look down to **verse 9** of **chapter 17**, it says, **And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains...** Seven mountains on which this great city that reigns over the kings of the earth sits. She still sits on those seven mountains. (Where is that picture? [laughing] I got a picture here somewhere if I can find it.)

74 If you can see this map of the seven hills of Rome. [showing on monitor] Number one, the way we have it listed here Capitoline, number two is Palatine, the Palatine hill. You see it’s right here close, it’s between Palatine and Caelian hill. And that’s where the arch was built for Titus but it was also where he took the artifacts from the temple to one of those seven hills of Rome. You see how it’s all tying in? One of the seven hills of Rome. When Jerusalem was destroyed in 70 C.E., he took those to the seven hills of Rome. (I’ve got two more things here I’ve got to read you.)



75 *Palatine hill... Palatine hill... The temple of Apollo and temple of victory and the great mother... The great mother. ...are there... On the Palatine hill. ...area of the Palatine hill: 25 miles area. It is the central hill of the seven hills of Rome. It was the first hill area to become a settlement. Much of the Palatine has not been excavated except for the area nearest the Tiber. The residence of Augustus (and Tiberius, and Domitian), the temple of Apollo and the temples of Victory and the Great Mother are there... On the Palatine hill.*

76 The arch that they walk under, if you'll look right there [showing on monitor] there's half of it looking up into the top of it, where they have all the fancy carvings of the events of their wars and the people they butchered. It sits at the end of this runway. Here's the full picture of it but it's reduced. You can't see the actual size. This is a huge thing that the armies would go under to cleanse themselves of the blood of the enemy.



77 I blew this one up for you. [shows on monitor] These were the artifacts and that is the Seven Lamp Lampstand that they took out of the temple at Jerusalem when they destroyed the temple. Here's a little closer picture--well, you can't see the Ark in that picture but you can see the things in the forefront. All of this will be put in one of *The Prophetic Words* that is coming up later.



78 Here is a little bit larger view of that arch. It was a huge thing that they built there with slave labor, of course, from the men they took captive before they put them in the lion's den and killed them. And here is the side view of that arch. It shows Titus and his army coming, carrying all the things that they stole from The House of **YAHWEH**, the temple of **YAHWEH**, from the Jewish people when they killed them.

79 *The Arch of Titus is a triumphal arch that commemorates the victory...* Remember the god of victory and the great mother. She's standing there waiting and clapping her hands, I'm sure. ... *of the emperors Vespasian and Titus in Judea in 70 C.E. which lead the conquest of Jerusalem and the destruction of the Jewish temple there, and the triumphal procession the two held in Rome in 71 C.E. It is situated at the E. entrance to the Forum Romanum, on the Via Sacra, south of the Temple of Amor and Roma, close to the Colosseum.*

80 ...*The inside of the archway the monument is decorated with reliefs in marble. The s. side shows the beginning of the triumphal entry into Rome of the victorious emperor and his troops. The soldiers, walking left to right, are carrying the spoils of war, which include the seven-arm candelabrum and the silver trumpets from the temple of Jerusalem. The signs carried by some of the soldiers displayed the names of the conquered city and the people.*

81 ...*To the right, the procession is entering the city through the Porta Triumphalis...* There's also a very small one. Now, I don't know how this got in Jerusalem. I guess Rome must have given it to them but it's just outside of the Knesset this same thing, but it's much smaller. It's only about ten or twelve foot high there but it shows this same triumph over Jerusalem and the temple.

82 ...*The arch is visible as part of the archeological zone of the Forum Romanum but it is usually not possible to pass under it...* Let's see. ...*Jupiter and Jupiter...* Are both the same. And it says, ...*also called Aideus in Capitolina...* It says, ...*The great temple on the Capitoline hill dedicated to Jupiter...* It was dedicated to Jupiter. ...*and his companion deities, Juno...* That's the reason I told you to remember that name. ...*and Minerva the Capitoline triad...* (There was something else in this same article, I was thinking, maybe not.)

83 Now, remember this is a goddess of war and it shows you the seven hills of Rome and, of course, the wars that she is making. One more thing I want to bring you--now this, right here, is a cross [showing on monitor] of course, and two people standing one each side of it.

84 *Constantine the Great is shown here with*



his mother *Hellene* in this painting... It says, According to the legend... According to the legend. ... he saw a vision of the Christian cross before the battle.

85 ...Constantine the Great was a Roman emperor whose full name was *Flavius*... Oh well, forget it! [laughing] ...*Valerius Aurelius Constantinus*. According to the legend, he saw a vision of the Christian cross before the battle. Written on the cross "By this sign thou shalt conquer"... By this sign thou shalt conquer, remember that. ...The cross became Constantine's battle symbol and the Christians began to receive favored treatment among the religions in the empire. Constantine himself was not baptized until shortly before he died...

86 Now here's a man that knew he put a fake god together and was worshiping a fake god. Apparently, his mind, his mind snapped some way or other but he was finally baptized into this false religion that he, the man himself created. Remember the cross. Remember the cross.

87 *The Seven Years Interrupted: The Peace Plan Put On Hold! The Midst...* This is from *Birth of the Nuclear Baby*, page 12. ...*The Peace Plan Put On Hold! The Midst--According To Prophecy. The seven-year plan was to go for a time, times and half a time or dividing of time. The time, the first three and a half years is gone. During the midst, we were waiting for that last half. During this time, the clock stopped. Satan was cast to earth in the midst of Tribulation.*

88 ...During March of 1997, according to the scientific reports, the comet *Hale-Bopp* made its closest approach to earth... There's one that goes before this in the book *Unveiling Satan, Her True Identity Revealed*.

89 *The war in heaven...* I don't know if you remember this but you need to read it again. It came out on the news about *Shoemaker-Levy*--it was a six-day war in heaven. ...*prophesied in Revelation 12:7 and various other Scriptures, started after sundown Saturday, July 16, 1994 (which is the first day of the week YAHWEH's Way) with the first in a stream of twenty-one asteroids striking the planet of Jupiter. This...* Never-before seen ... *show lasted six days, with the remaining twenty asteroids continually pounding Jupiter. There were no strikes on the Seventh Day of the week, which is Saturday--YAHWEH's Sabbath Day--as stated in the fourth of YAHWEH's Ten Commandments, found in Exodus 20:8-11.*

90 ...According to an article in the August 1, 1994 issue of *Time* magazine entitled "Jupiter's Bruises," they predicted the war would continue

until September. According to their report, theorists at NASA's *Jet Propulsion Laboratory*, argued, on the basis of a computer model of *S-L-9*, that some additional debris (including boulders several hundred miles across) had lagged behind the original twenty-one major fragments, which had already pounded the planet. These stragglers, they predicted, would keep hitting Jupiter through the month of September, hoping some of the latter pieces would smash into the near side of the planet, giving astronomers an opportunity to watch some strikes directly.

91 (Let's see.) On page 14 of *Unveiling Satan*. This was from the May 23, 1994 issue of *Time* magazine. *The Cosmic Crash! On July 16, a chunk of interstellar debris the size of a mountain will smash into the largest planet in the solar system. And that will be only the beginning of the most violent encounter humanity has ever witnessed. Over the following six days, more chunks--some perhaps 2.5 miles in diameter--will smack into Jupiter, one after another, in a barrage as predictable as a round of automatic gunfire. The agent of destruction: an icy comet, long held captive by Jupiter's gravity, that has broken up into a fleet of 21 natural megabombs...* Twenty-one natural megabombs.

92 ...*The resulting explosions will defy comprehension. While the largest hydrogen bomb ever detonated in the earth's atmosphere was the Soviet Union's 58-megaton blast...* Fifty-eight megaton blast, that was the largest. ...*in 1961, the combined energy of the 21 explosions on Jupiter could reach 20 million megatons...* Fifty-eight megatons is the largest bomb ever exploded on earth, and it was by the Russians. This would reach twenty million megatons. You see the power that **YAHWEH** has? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 Remember Jupiter now. Remember Jupiter, the hill of Jupiter, one of the seven hills of Rome where the temple of Jupiter was built. *Thus the Gentile title...* This is on page 30 of *Unveiling Satan. Thus the Gentile title "Lord of Heaven" the Jews substituted "the detested thing which appalls"...* The lord of heaven, lord of heaven.

94 Now, this article is from this same source, page 956 and 1027, further proves that Zeus and Jupiter are one and the same. *Zeus. The Greek form of the great Indo-European sky-god sometimes the divine Sky itself; cf. Sanskrit Dyaus and Latin Jovis or Juppiter (Jovis-pater). Zeus "rains" or sends the rain; he hurls the dreadful thunderbolt: he releases the winds; all aspects of the weather are under his control. But he is also the supreme governor of the*

universe, lord over gods and men, and none can resist his will. He is the guardian of hospitality, and avenges wrongs... he sits enthroned in majesty, grave but kindly; this form is subsequently adapted in Christian art for the representation of Christ enthroned and of God the Father. Always the greatest of the Greek gods...

95 *Jupiter. The great sky-god of the Latin peoples, worshiped on every hilltop in ancient Italy. Identified with Zeus...* One more.

96 *...the lord of heaven is Zeus and Zeus is Jupiter. Satan is known and revered even in the modern times, by men as Zeus or Jupiter...* That's even in today's time and in today's worship.

97 Now, ...*The God of this World, The Queen of Heaven...* (How far? How far? Let's see. Prophecy showing this is the time she will be cast down. Okay.) On page 131, 131, if you get this book or if you've got it, you might turn there this afternoon and read that; the Great Tribulation and the casting down of Lucifer.

98 Now, just to recall this to your attention. (I think I lost my paper. I got it jumbled up in this mess. I may never find it! [laughing]) But Shoemaker-Levy, this was the beginning of this six-day war. And of course, the scientists that discovered it. Now, out of that six-day war, Jupiter took a pounding, a real pounding. And, of course, a few months later Hale-Bopp, if you remember, came out from behind Jupiter and headed for the earth.

99 When this crossed, the news was fascinated with this. There were two planets. I forget the name of the first--I mean two asteroids. I forget the name of the first one but we'll have it in the book. This one that crossed over Jerusalem, this Hale-Bopp when it crossed over Jerusalem, it formed a cross, they said, of light. Now, this came out on the news, it formed this cross of light over Jerusalem. The cross, (here we go) formed the cross of light over Jerusalem. This pretty much identified who this being was that was riding in Hale-Bopp.

100 *...Constantine, according to legend, he saw a vision of the Christian cross before the battle...* Constantine was the one that put all the gods' names together and said, "Let's call him this. We'll just take this out of these fifty-three gods and we'll put it together as one and we'll give this to the world as one god that they can worship."

101 Well, *...according to legend, he saw a*

vision of the Christian cross before the battle... Now remember, she's the god of war and love. ...*Written on the cross was "By this sign thou shalt conquer"...* Well, of course, if you look into **Revelation 6**, you'll see that the Prophecy that's starting now, starting with this great wars that took the peace from the earth.

102 The words **conquering** and **to conquer**. He saw this being go out conquering and to conquer, riding a white horse. And, of course, showing that it was a false religion, of course, but one that put forth war; a false religion that took peace from the earth, conquering and to conquer. And this is what you see in the religions today. They're so close, so close to looking Righteous, but they're far from Righteous. And **YAHWEH** shows us, of course, the end result of these religions and the woman that sits on the seven hills or the city that sits on the seven hills. And, of course, the being that governs this city that sits on seven hills, is the leader of the kings of the earth today, which is the Roman Catholic church. And we see this here in **Revelation 17**.

103 We see the sentence of this great whore. They're god worshipers. They don't worship **YAHWEH**. They won't even allow the Name to be spoken at this time. "Say the Name no more." This is what also they said to the Disciples, "Don't use this Name. Don't be speaking in this Name." You know where they were at that time? They were speaking of the great goddess, goddess Diana. I'll bring you that in the next one. I've gone way over this time.

104 But now listen, don't miss tomorrow. Kahan Yahodah has some stuff that will just almost blow your mind. But it's a code and the things that it shows are, of course, what we've been teaching for years; but it's a new code that makes it so clear and it brings it together, both books, Book One and Book Two and shows you the branch. It talks about the branch and it ties it in with Abel and so forth. Don't, don't miss it. You need it, you need this information. If somebody's missing, tell him to get here in the morning and hear the Great Kahan Yahodah Hawkins as he brings this out. It's fabulous.

105 May **YAHWEH** bless you brethren. I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Seventeen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #5— What The Catholic Church Calls “Heresy” Is How We Worship Our Father In Heaven

Feast of Tabernacles
10/20/08

Kahan Michayl: Everybody please stand. We have the great opportunity of hearing our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins! Praise YAHWEH!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. [laughing] I want--I want--I want to get right to work here today.

2 Listen, I'd like to encourage you to eat the organic vegetables. They're really healthy for you. The greens, the radishes; if you want to take some radishes back with you, organic radishes, if you'll listen closely you cooks. [laughing] I'll tell you how to keep radishes clear through the winter, one bag of them or one quart or a gallon or whatever. All you got to do is immerse them in water in a jar or a Ziploc bag, if you can find one that doesn't leak. [laughing] Immerse them in water. Clean them first, of course, you know, and then immerse them in water. Put them in your refrigerator. And, of course, you have to change water on them about once every two days is enough. Once every two days just rinse them off; immerse them again and put them back in the refrigerator. You'll still have radishes if you take enough home. You can eat them every day and take enough home to last you till Passover. The world's not gonna last that long. [laughing] It's just not gonna last until Passover. Praise YAHWEH! [laughing, applause]

3 I've got to make you understand this today so everybody listen close. But turn over to **Genesis**. Now, the Catholic church tries to make out like it started with one of the Apostles whom they call Peter and they refer to him as, you know, Saint Peter. His real name was Kepha but they say, "Well Peter, that was the first pope and that was, you know, one of the twelve Disciples." His name wasn't Peter to begin with. And besides the Disciples all fought against the Catholic teachings. Now, I don't care what you call the Catholic church, you can call it the universal church, but it's still the same doctrine that you find in **Genesis** here. And if you follow this doctrine, then it's the same religion.

4 YAHWEH allowed this religion. He allowed this religion here in **Genesis 2:9**. It's a mixture of Righteousness and evil and that's what you find in the Catholic church and all of her daughters today. They're not complete evil, you know. [laughing] They, in fact, a lot of Christian people that I know of are loving and kind. That's about as far as it goes in keeping the Laws of Righteousness, but they do have some kindness left in their heart.

5 I was reading an article this morning that makes me think they won't--they won't have it



long because they've now discovered that almost everybody in the world has a mental disease. I told you this before they did but I will read you that article maybe tomorrow or the next day. But the scientists are now discovering or finding ways to discover mental problems in man. And of course, these mental problems come with eating unclean food because the parasites from the unclean food get in the brain. They come from eating blood because in the blood is the life.

6 Now, I knew that before I started to work in the State Board of Health Laboratories, way back, I think, at the beginning of the earth! [laughing] But it's been years and years ago. But I told the people then, check the blood. Check the blood of these animals and you'll find what you're hunting for. And then they asked me later, "How did you know that?" And of course, if I had told them it was the bible, they'd have laughed at me, but I knew it from the Scripture that the life was in the blood. If you want to find what's wrong with the animal, check his blood. Check these diseases, you'll find it in his blood.

7 Well, the people get the blood in their meat, in milk, you know. They, right now, are suffering, you know, from the lack of Vitamin D. And of course, they're using this to encourage people to drink milk; not healthy milk but milk with blood. And, of course, the health department allows so many milligrams per unit of milk; so many milligrams of blood per unit of milk. So even though it's a small dose, you know, micro-organisms are very small. You could put trillions of them on this little screw, this real small screw in this mike right here or the head of a match, trillions of them.

8 So if you allow so many milligrams of these things into a glass of milk, a unit of milk, and then you put it in your body, then, of course, many of these get to the brain. So this causes mental problems. That's not the only thing that causes mental problems. We knew back in the fifties that syphilis got in the brain. And, of course, this was way back in the fifties we knew this. We know now that AIDS gets in the brain, that mad cow disease gets in the brain and they all come through blood and through illegal lust that **YAHWEH** tells you, "Don't follow this pattern of lust or you're going to get these things in your body."

9 Well now, they have learned to detect these things before the person goes out and shoots somebody or whatever it is they do, you know, start a war in the Middle East or whatever, you know. [laughing] They can detect it if they're allowed to do so in many cases. They haven't learned to detect it all but they're working at it now. And, of course, you know, just detecting it doesn't mean they'll be able to stop it. It's already too late, in fact. It's too late to stop this confusion that **YAHWEH** says is confusion.

10 Now, He told you this before the scientists ever found out. I think the only reason they're finding out now is because we're broadcasting this to the whole world. If you go to like **Leviticus**, hold your place there in **Genesis** but go to **Leviticus 18**. And, of course, He tells you how to defile your body. He tells you how not to defile your body but He shows you how to defile your body and He tells you, this brings forth confusion. If you'll look at **verse 23** for instance.

11 **Leviticus 18:23**. Just read it. I don't want to read it to you. **Neither shall you have sexual relations with any animal and defile yourself, along with it; neither shall any woman present herself to have sexual relations with an animal. It is confusion and perversion.**

12 The children, you can read these things for yourself. We have two-year-old children now who are reading. That's how brilliant our children are right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

13 But notice, they defile your body. These are abominations, if you notice in **verse 22**. They're called abominations in the Holy Scriptures. And in **Revelation 17:18**, he takes you to the city that sits on seven hills and says it's filled with abominations. Well, here are the abominations it's talking about. It's not only talking about drinking or eating blood, it's talking about STDs that the world is full of right now.

14 I don't think there's anyone outside The House of **YAHWEH** that is cleaned of STDs. I think everyone on earth has it. Everyone on earth, I believe, has mental problems and it's called confusion in your bible. And they'll find this out eventually, maybe even before four-fifths of the earth's population is destroyed by mental problems, as they called it. [laughing] **YAHWEH** called it

The children, you can read these things for yourself. We have two-year-old children now who are reading. That's how brilliant our children are right now. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

confusion but it's actually deterioration of the brain caused by eating unclean foods, drinking unclean water and by getting these parasites in your body and into your brain.

15 Well, **YAHWEH** allowed this. He says right here in **Genesis 2**, "I allow my House," which is the Perfect Laws--the Perfect Laws of Righteousness, complete Righteousness. He allows, that but along with it in the earth, throughout history of mankind, He allows this other tree. Now, in **Genesis 4**, you'll see the results of it there with Cain killing Abel. Then if you go on over after the flood and you look at **Genesis 10**, in about **verse 8**, you'll find Nimrod brought this same religion; continual war of killing off the people. He was a tyrant that followed this same religion of Righteousness and evil.

16 Now, of course, it picks up steam as you go and you get on over to **Revelation**. You find out through the **Acts of the Apostles**, the persecution that maybe I'll have time to bring out tomorrow. But, go on over to **Revelation 17**. That's where we left off the last day I spoke. But as you get to the **Acts of the Apostles**, you'll see the persecution that was taking place, the severe persecution. And of course, you'll see also, and I'll bring this out and make it loud and clear that they fought against the popes. They were fighting against the popes.

17 They say Peter (Kepha) was the first pope. If you'll read the Books of **Kepha, I Kepha and II Kepha**, you'll find out he condemned the Catholic church because he says you're like a bunch of hogs that after you're washed, you throw away the very Commandments that **YAHWEH** said would keep you clean and you turn back to the mud again. Or you're like dogs, he said, that after you vomit up the rotten milk that you put in your body, you turn around and drink it again. You're like a bunch of dogs and a bunch of pigs, he said.

18 Kepha condemned everything that the Catholic church did. That's the reason they killed him. Now, whether they were calling themselves universal or not, they were universal. History shows that they were scattered throughout the earth. This whole religion was not just worshiped in Italy, but the entire world, history says. And you'll find it along with the cross, of course. (Let me get my notes out here.)

19 Now, we put a lot of this in *The Prophetic Word*. I put a lot of it in *The Mark of the Beast*, which I think I wrote or started writing in the seventies. **YAHWEH** made it possible for me to start writing back in, I believe it was, I believe it was in the early seventies that I wrote the two books *The*

Mark of the Beast. Those were the first two books. And if this is right, I think this came from *The Mark of the Beast*.

20 I used some work that another man did called *The Two Babylons* by Alexander Hislop. And of course, he showed the cross there that they used. They used it on headdresses, they used it on the hot cross buns. They baked it. They still bake the hot cross buns. They were doing it in the bible days. Now, what do you want to call that where they were baking hot cross buns to the queen of heaven? They're still baking hot cross buns to the queen of heaven on Easter. They're still worshiping the same goddess.

21 Would you know it because they changed their name from Nimrod and Semiramis and Tammuz, does that make them different if they follow the same religion that they were following? Or Cain, as your Scripture says, all the world has gone the way of Cain. Now, you can call it something else but it's still the same religion and it's still continual war as we see in the world today.

22 I want you to turn first here to the **Acts of the Apostles** and I believe that's **Acts 14:8**. He says, **Now there sat a certain man at Lystra, who was paralyzed...** Well, to make a long story short, they healed the man. And from this--the people who saw them heal this man and bring him back to walking again which the Apostles had Power to do, Knowledge to do and did it; they started calling the Apostles the gods.

23 **Verse 11, ...The gods (elohim) have come down to us in the likeness of men!...** So they started worshiping them as god. Of course, this brought great persecution--when they started teaching. They started teaching the Truth, the True Light, the Light that shines in darkness but the world doesn't believe it, when they started teaching these people this, then the priests of the queen of heaven, call her Mary, Diana, Astarte, whatever you want to call her, she's the queen of heaven, the queen of heaven.

24 And they said, you know, "We make a lot of money out of this queen of heaven, you know. I mean, we sell a lot of models of her." [laughing] What are they doing today? At Easter time you see it most. I'll bet you there's been a hundred and fifty trillion dollars--I'm throwing figures at you that I don't even know myself, they're so big--a hundred and fifty trillion dollars made out of these little crosses that people wear around their neck and they don't even know what they represent.

25 They represent the tree of Righteousness and evil, the Tree up and down, the straight Tree up and

down and then that cross of evil; Righteousness crossed with evil. That's what it represents--Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And it was given to you in **Genesis 2** and it's still the same today. It was the one that Cain used and said, "I'll just kill my enemies. This guy that's preaching against me, I'll just kill him," which he did.

26 Well that's the same thing they're doing today. That was your first crusade. Yes, your first crusade. Crusades were about killing your enemies. Call them heretics and kill them in whatever manner you can, but kill them. Get them out of your way so they won't be teaching the Truth.

27 The Apostles said, and we'll read it in just a little while, this thing that they call heresy is exactly how I worship my Father in heaven. This thing that you're doing right now, who was that? If it wasn't this same religion, who was it? They were killing their "enemies" out of the world, trying to.

28 Well in **Acts 14:12**, **He says, And they called Barnabas, Zeus...** The *King James Version* now, if you have a *King James Version*; back years ago that's all I had was a *King James Version* when I saw this about Jupiter, Jupiter. Remember that Capitoline hill was where they took the relics of the temple? Remember that, and they built or took it to this temple of Jupiter, Jupiter.

29 Well, here in **Acts** now, if you put these things together, this was what they were worshiping, the same gods here. *King James Version* actually says Jupiter but the *Amplified Bible*, if you want to get one that agrees with us, [laughing] it says Zeus. Now, we'll get to the name there in a minute, but Zeus was one of the gods that they used to get their one god. They took two gods remember, Krishna and Zeus and they put them together to make one god. And this was the universal god, universal, universal? That's what the Catholic church is, universal. That's what catholic means, universal. This was the universal god for all the universe to worship.

30 **...And they called Barnabas, Zeus; and Shaul, Hermes; god (el) of speech, because he was the chief speaker...** He was a great speaker. Don't call me Zeus. Don't call me Hermes either. Both of them are gods and I don't want to be known even close to them. I'm gonna uh, uh, uh, uh, uh all of my life to stay away from that title right there. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 **Verse 13, Then the priests of Zeus...** The priest now of Zeus. **...whose temple was in front of their city...** Whose temple was in front of their city. We found out now in A.D., 70 A.D., they also had one on Capitoline hill. Now, would that be the

same one? It's the same religion. The same religion followed right here was being followed at that place where the Apostles were right there.

32 **Then the priests of Zeus whose temple was in front of their city...** Temple, Jupiter's temple. **... brought oxen...** And they were actually going to offer sacrifices to the Apostles. (Let me see how far I want to go here, to **verse 16**.)

33 The Apostles then, they were saying, **verse 15, And saying; Men, why are you doing these things? We also are men, with the same feelings you have, who preach to you that you should turn from this god worship...** Turn from the god worship? Turn from god worship. Yes, that's exactly how that's translated. It's the only way that it can be translated.

34 **...(worship of elohim) to the Living Father...** That's what the Savior said too. Pray, "Our Father Who is in heaven." He didn't say pray to the gods. He didn't say pray to the lords, which are many, He said. The Apostles said, "Lords, there are many lords but there's Only One Father in heaven, one Heavenly Father."

35 **...Who made heaven and earth...** No gods boast of that. **...and the sea...** If they could boast of creation, brethren, they would be creating right now, but they can't. In fact, they would have to get permission from **YAHWEH** before they could create anything. Even if they had the power to create, they would have to get permission to do so to make sure that it didn't screw up the alignment of the planets and the clockwork that has to stay in a certain way all the time to keep from colliding. **...Who made heaven and earth and the sea and all things within it!**

36 **Verse 16, Who, in times past, allowed...** Notice. **...allowed all nations to walk in their own ways...** Now remember the god worship. Hold your place right there and turn back to **Yeremyah 44**.

37 **Yeremyah 44** because here we see this great goddess Diana who is the queen of heaven, of course. And here we see the Apostles--the Prophets fighting against this even back then. And this was about 571 B.C.E. **Yeremyah 44** was written that year, about five hundred and seventy-one years before the Savior. You can't tell me the universal religion wasn't there. Here it is right here in front of your face worshiping the queen of heaven, baking hot cross buns to her, baking cakes to the queen of heaven, the same thing that they're doing today on Easter Sunday, Easter Sunday. The popes themselves pass laws to where they couldn't do this any other time of the year except Good Friday. And we have this early, real early in history.

38 But here in **Yeremyah 44**, he says now, and this is speaking to the Israylites, the twelve tribes of Israyl. Because after Mosheh straightened them out, Joshua said to them, "I know that you will turn from **YAHWEH** after I'm dead. You're a stiff-necked and rebellious people." And he says, "I know you're going to turn away from **YAHWEH**." Well, of course, his predictions were true; that was inspired by **YAHWEH**, that Prophecy was. **YAHWEH** knew it too.

39 And, if you remember, in the days of Samuyl then, they said, "We want a king. We don't want Prophets. We don't want **YAHWEH**'s Prophets to lead us anymore. We want to be like the nations." Well what did that mean? What does that mean to us? What was like the nations? Here it is right here: celebrating the pagan holidays.

40 And if you'll read, if you want to get that book by Alexander Hislop and read it, he does a fine job there. The only thing, he's too blind to see that Christianity is exactly the same thing he's condemning, but he was a Christian. [laughing] But he wrote about the things they were doing and the things that came down to them and tried to make out like, "Well, the Christians have got them now so they sanctified them and they made them holy." These same things that they were condemning earlier as being pagan, they are using them but they white-washed them and made them okay.

41 Here in **verse 2, Yeremyah 44:2**. He says, **This is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl says: You have seen all the destruction...** Now, it says "that I have brought upon Yerusalem," but see this here--this was one of the falsifying of the Scriptures. They wrote or they've written it wrong, as Yeremyah said. You have falsified the Scripture and written it wrong. You made out like **YAHWEH** brought this upon you when you actually brought it upon yourself. This is what they did. The reason the *King James Version* wrote this, this way is to show **YAHWEH** as a god.

42 They're making out or they were pretending, a make-believe like all of their worship is, just their life, their whole religion is a make-believe religion. Well, they pretended that **YAHWEH** was a god, a vicious god that had power to destroy. And if you didn't do what He said, if you broke one of His Ten Commandments or one of His Laws, He got mad about it and He threw a temper tantrum like mankind does and womankind does. [laughing] And even their children now are being born with it. They have temper tantrums.

43 I don't know if you've seen the news lately or not but these mental diseases that the children are

being born with today, it shows them attacking one another like at three and four years of age. Attacking one another like they're at war with that child, and beating on windows.

44 I remember, I remember years ago when I was on the police department [laughing] But I got a call to a house, it was a better section of town, a richer section of town where, you know, brick homes and fancy homes, big homes, two Cadillacs sitting in the driveway and all that kind of stuff, you know, where people keep up with the Joneses and get ahead of the Joneses and so forth. But when I got there, the man, he said or the man met me at the door and they said they had a son out of control. So when I got there, the man met me at the door and he said, "Come on in. He's still raving."

45 Well when I walked back, he took me back to what they called the den and the boy was on the outside, had a broom, and a broom handle and he was punching the windows out of the house. [laughing] Now this is what the poor people in Abilene are putting up with. And their children are worse today than they were then and it starts at a young age.

46 Well, you know how they're solving this now? With drugs, yes, they give them shots. They give them shots, they put them on pills to try to stop their brain, you know, to slow their brain down to keep these parasites from working so hard, you know, and causing so much difficulty--short-fusing, short-fusing the electrical circuits.

47 And, of course, I'm explaining this in Okie style. And you could get the scientific garb and read it but you won't understand it any better; probably worse than you do the way I explain it. Because what it is, it's electrical outputs in your brain that control your body and they get short-circuited, which these parasites can do when they build up a residence there and start eliminating and building their septic systems inside your brain. This is what they're doing and each one will short-circuit a cell in your brain that's actually supposed to do a job and, of course that's the reason you see children walking down the street, you know, like this and they're hobbling along. Their brains are not working correctly. And, of course, they call them or they're deformed and they're mentally ill and so forth. These are the names they have for it.

48 I don't know why they don't name them correctly and start working on the problem like President Bush said. "Stop doing what you're doing and then all of this will stop." You know those were wise words of this man and the world would be wise, it would be wise itself in just kind of yielding to

what this man said there and stop fulfilling the lusts of the flesh, he said, and then you'll stop all these mental diseases and the unwanted pregnancies and the killing of babies and so forth. But he's rejected, too, brethren, for saying this. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Anyone who brings forth any, any Holiness today is rejected.

49 Well he says, they try to make out like YAHWEH's a vicious god and YAHWEH brought these on Jerusalem and Yahdah. ...and behold, **this day they are a desolation and no one lives in them...** All because of this vicious god. No, that wasn't it. They shut themselves off from YAHWEH totally. In fact, He said He had nothing to do with them.

50 But as Acts shows, we just read in the Acts of the Apostles. In Acts 14:16, he says, yes, YAHWEH, **Who, in times past, allowed all nations to walk in their own ways...** And to bring this destruction upon themselves and then warned them ahead of time. "If you do this, your minds are going to be confused," He said. "Don't do this. Then your minds will not be confused. They will work properly and you won't be confused." That's Leviticus 18.

51 **Yeremyah 44:3** now. He said, **Because of the evil that they committed in order to provoke Me to anger...** You can't provoke YAHWEH to anger. It's impossible, but they translated it that way. They might have thought that they were provoking YAHWEH to anger or trying to get Him to be jealous and do what they wanted to and take them away from the gods in that way by doing them favors. This is what astrology teaches, of course. And, of course, they play one god against another one too.

52 They have one now called Christian astronomy. I haven't seen it before but I was reading some about it yesterday. Christian astronomy, where they actually think everything's being controlled by the planets themselves. Well, they are to, somewhat, but these are the gods that influence the earth, of course, and YAHWEH shows that Himself. But they don't control it. YAHWEH allows them to do certain things, yes, but only to test His People and to allow them to do what the gods do as Acts said here; to worship the elohim, that's Acts 14:15. Acts 14:15 shows that He allows them to do god worship. He did in Egypt, too, and allowed them to catch all of these dreadful diseases that they have again today. The whole world has them today though.

53 Well, back to **Yeremyah 44:3** now. **Because of the evil that they committed...** They committed

trying to provoke Me to anger. ...going to burn incense and to serve hinder gods... Well, what were they doing? How were they doing this?

54 Look at **verse 9**, **Have you forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, the wickedness of the kings of Yahdah, the wickedness of their wives, your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they committed in the land of Yahdah and in the streets of Yerusalem?**

55 **Verse 10**, **To this day, none are humble, nor show reverence; they have not walked in My Laws, nor in My Statutes that I set before you and your fathers...** As a guide to keep you from being confused, sick and confused.

56 You brought upon you these curses, He said in **verse 12**, plus the war, the famine, the curse, the curse, that of sickness and of reproach of the nations. The pestilence in **verse 13**, last word, **pestilence** which means *diseases, disease epidemics*, of which we have abundance today, in today's world.

57 **Verse 15**, **Then all the men who knew that their wives had burned incense to hinder gods (elohim), together with all the women who stood by, a great multitude in all, and all the people...** From all three major universities in the near cities there, that was having all the unwanted pregnancies. It's right there if you'll just read it between the lines! [laughing] That had more diseases than any other city in the world. ...**who lived in the land of Egypt and in the country of Pathros, answered Yeremyah, saying;**

58 **Verse 16**, **Concerning the word that you have spoken to us in the Name of YAHWEH, we will not listen to you!...** Yes, that's what they did. All three major universities would rather die in their own sins than they would turn to YAHWEH. And they persecute, they persecuted Yeremyah who was telling them, "Turn from your sins. This is what's bringing the curses upon you."

59 Now, they haven't turned from their sins in 6,000 years. Do they have any curses today? [laughing] Man, if you would get on the internet and start looking at the sickness and disease that plague today's world, you will see that everyone in the world is going to be wiped out by these sicknesses, by the STDs, by the filthy drinking water that they're drinking, by the bloody cow's milk that they're drinking, by the mad cow disease that is spreading like crazy and they're trying to cover it up. It's killing a lot of people right now but they're trying to cover it up to keep down, to keep down wars and fighting because this is what it's going to amount to when the people finally wake up and see

how they were deceived.

60 But the government from what I understand, realizes this. They're setting up to bring martial law, yes, right now. They started it last month to bring martial law in America. You're going to see some huge changes take place because of the revolutions they anticipate from what's going to be found out very soon that is taking place and has been taking place and they're to blame for it.

61 **Verse 17, Instead, we will certainly do what we have vowed to do...** And that's what they're saying right now. I don't interpret Scriptures, as the president of ACU said to me, that's the same thing they said to Yereymyah. "I don't interpret the Scriptures the way Mr. Hawkins does." [laughing] I don't interpret the Scriptures, period. I let the Prophets interpret the Scriptures. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He'd do well to do the same thing.

62 But notice who they were worshiping. ... **We will burn incense to the queen of heaven and pour out drink offerings to her, just as we and our fathers, our kings and our princes, used to do in the cities of Yahdah and in the streets of Yerusalem; for then we had plenty of food, were successful...** Of course, and a world of troubles too. [laughing]

63 In fact, this is what cut **YAHWEH** off from them. This, and of course, without **YAHWEH** to fight their battles, the enemies moved in and took over. You know the enemies were stronger than Israyl when they took over the land. **YAHWEH** fought their battles for them. If you'll read what He did, He was by far stronger than their gods and He proved it. He proved it physically, as well as mentally, but He proved it physically through twelve tribes.

64 And if you remember some of the history there, He would say, "No, these are too many soldiers, I don't want this amount of soldiers," and He'd cut them down. Then He said, "Well, that's still too many." And He cut it down to a very small number of soldiers like ten or fifteen would go out and kill ten thousand of the god worshipers and this is how strong **YAHWEH** is and how well He can control everything; everything that He wants to control.

65 Well He says in **verse 19, The women then said; When we burned incense to the queen of heaven and poured out our drink offerings to her, it was not without our husbands' knowledge and consent that we made cakes...** You get that? We made cakes to the queen of heaven. ...**to worship her, and poured out drink offerings to her.**

66 And of course, in **verse 22**, he says, Yereymyah

says, **No, it was because YAHWEH could no longer bear the evil of your doings, because of the abominations...** Remember what abominations were? You just read it in **Leviticus 18**. The abominations, it was because of your abominations. ...**which you committed, that your land has become a desolation, an astonishment, a curse...** That is, full of sickness and disease, as the land is today.

67 If you don't know what I'm talking about, ask a veterinarian. [laughing] Tell the veterinarian you're having trouble with sickness in your cows or goats or sheep or dogs and he'll say, "Well there's about twenty-one, twenty-three parasites, I believe it is, that you've got to give your puppies now, shots to protect them from the defilement of the earth." "Well, where are these parasites?" "Well, they're in--they're in the land." "Well I got my dogs penned up in the backyard." "Yeah, they're there too. Don't let your children go out barefooted now or they'll get in the children too." "Really? These are all over my land?" He said, "They're everywhere."

68 They're everywhere in the world today. Any veterinarian that's got sense that **YAHWEH** gave a goose will tell you that all the land is defiled today. You try to raise a puppy without giving them their shots and they'll die like flies. That's how bad the land is. Well, all this sickness, the curses had come upon Israyl by that time, in just a few hundred years here, a few hundred years.

69 Well, Yereymyah here was speaking of a time before Daniyl and then of course **YAHWEH** allowed the enemies to take the twelve tribes into captivity. Then He brought some people from Abilene and led them out again and rebuilt the temple which was quickly taken over by god worshipers and they're the ones that were following the Catholic church. They were following what they call the Babylonish Talmud which was written by the Catholic church and presented to them in Babylon in that seventy years where they killed the people, the leaders; they killed **YAHWEH**'s worshipers off and taught their children a different culture. Of course, that wouldn't or they couldn't even recognize the Laws of **YAHWEH** when they were brought back out of Babylon. Those are the ones that came into and took over the city of Jerusalem, built the temple so Yahshua could be sacrificed by His Own People to pay the price of sin.

70 Now, all of this is in **YAHWEH**'s Plan and you need to get this Plan fully. You need, you need to read and study, brethren, every opportunity you get. Don't waste your time. Regain your time. Cram for this final exam that we got coming, you know.

Don't be like the ten blondes--I mean ten dumb virgins, five were foolish and five were wise. Be like the five that were wise; study to show yourself approved. Soon, very soon now, you know, the time is gonna be cut off and once it's cut off, you won't be getting this oil from the western light any longer. Remember that brethren. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

71 **Verse 23** now, **It was because you have burned incense, and because you have sinned...** Notice, sinned. ...**against YAHWEH...** Sin is the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws. What does the Catholic church do today? Is it any different today? No, they outwardly and inwardly refuse to keep the Laws of YAHWEH. All Christianity, there's no religion on the face of the earth, brethren, that keeps the Laws of YAHWEH except The House of YAHWEH. And most of the religions will say or tell you, "You can't keep the Laws of YAHWEH. You got to have a temple to keep the Laws."

72 Abraham kept them. Abraham kept all My Laws, My Statutes and My Judgments." Was the temple built at that time in Jerusalem? No, far from it. [laughing] Ancient history is when he was keeping the Laws. He was doing it. Abel, Abel was a Righteous person too. There were many Righteous people at that time. (Where were we here?)

73 Look on down to **verse 26, But hear the Word of YAHWEH, all Yahdaim who live in the land of Egypt! Behold, I have vowed with My Great Name, says YAHWEH: that never again will My Name be called in the mouth of any man of Yahdah...** How did He take it out? Same way He's taking it out today. The pope says, "Don't speak this Name. Take it out of the books." That's what they did. Look at **Yeremyah 23**. They were already at work in doing this. Yeremyah says you have falsified the Scriptures, you have written them wrong.

74 And of course, if you look at **Yeremyah 23, YAHWEH** says in **verse 20, Yeremyah 23:20. The anger of YAHWEH...** That's not the anger. In fact, it--it--it means Judgment, the Judgment of YAHWEH is this. ...**will not return until He has executed and performed the thoughts of His Heart! In the latter days...** In the Last Days. ... **you will understand it perfectly...** Well, of course, YAHWEH is bringing His Plan out to His People here in the Last Days and that's the reason you're understanding it. That's the reason you understand the difference in keeping the Laws and those who teach the Laws; and those who don't keep the Laws and don't teach the Laws.

75 **Verse 21,** He says, **I have not sent these**

prophets, yet they ran... What prophets was He talking about? The prophets that actually controlled the temple later; they actually controlled the temple later. These same ones were instruments, instruments used by the Catholic church in the captivity, in Babylon, where YAHWEH allowed them to be taken captive for seventy years. He let the old ones die off who knew the Laws and, of course, they taught the others a different language and taught them to go by oral laws instead of the written Laws of the Prophets.

76 He says in **verse 22,** He says, even though I didn't send these prophets, I haven't spoken of them at all, yet they went prophesying, that's **verse 21;** they went preaching, teaching their ways. **But if they had stood in My Counsel, and had caused My People to hear My Words; then they would have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.**

77 Yesterday, I was trying to see all the appointments. I was getting them in and out as fast as I possibly could. And I still want to see those who I missed so if you, after services, if you'll go to the North Office or go to the far end of that stage over there and go back there, there'll be a man sitting there for the men to take your names of the ones that I haven't met yet. I'd like to see everyone from out of state. And those from in-state, I want to see you here on the Sabbath Day, each Sabbath. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] And I'll try to see you personally.

78 The women will have to go around this way and go to the North Office. There's a trail, a pathway that you follow there and if you can't find it, well, someone will point it out to you. But go to the females' office and they will make you an appointment.

79 But anyway, a very interesting man came to me yesterday and he said he was coming out of the post office one day and he stepped on a flyer. Instantly, I thought of the Great Kahan Anayah because he sent these flyers all over the world, you know, and all over the United States. Praise YAHWEH! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] He's got us on a lot of TV stations and many of the people who talked to me yesterday, they're out there working in the Work.

80 But this man stepped on this flyer and his foot, I guess, kind of slipped so he looked down and picked it up and started reading it. And he said, "Man this makes sense." He says, "This, this I would like to teach." Well, come to find out, he had been a Baptist preacher for thirty-three years, brethren, thirty-three years. Yeah, and he's here

with us today! And now he's teaching, teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 The only reason that people are in this darkness is because **YAHWEH** allows it. This is not the Day of Salvation by any means. This is the day that **YAHWEH** is finishing the remnant of His House. He actually had to let mankind go his own way but He didn't force them to go their own way. He put it in front of them and said, "Choose. Choose which way you want to go but if you go this way, you're going to bring confusion to your own mind and you won't have sense enough to make the right decision so your way is going to be continual war."

82 Now, that's what He told Cain, but that's what He told the Catholic church, too, who decides that they're smarter than **YAHWEH** and say, "We don't need these Laws of **YAHWEH**." And like Netanyahu of Israel who said, "There're no answers for our problems in the Holy Scriptures." [laughing] Of course, he would never contact a Prophet of **YAHWEH** to see if the answer was there.

83 Another leader told me that one day and I started trying to explain to him and he wouldn't have it. But we did witness to them and told them what the whole thing was all about--how it was gonna turn out in the end. And I even told them, remember that I did tell you this. And when you see it coming to pass, then remember who told you. Then maybe, just maybe, **YAHWEH** will allow you in His House. [laughing]

84 Well, here, back to **Yeremyah 23:26** now. He says, remember, in the Last Days you will understand perfectly because in the Last Days, "I will establish My House in the chief of the nations and it will take My Laws and Prophecies to all

We are the remnant and we're going to resurrect those who lived before us and all joined together, we're gonna stop sin in the earth and then, brethren, we're gonna stop it in the universe. That's the Great Plan of YAHWEH. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Out of mercy, out of mercy, He's created a House, a Priesthood, down through the years to do this.

nations, to all the world." That's the reason in the Last Days you will understand the Plan, how **YAHWEH** is proving what sin will bring and how He will never allow it any further than that. As **Daniyl 9:26** says, stop sin. In this seventy weeks of years period, cut up and scattered, you will see this done.

85 We are the remnant and we're going to resurrect those who lived before us and all joined together, we're gonna stop sin in the earth and then, brethren, we're gonna stop it in the universe. That's the Great Plan of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Out of mercy, out of mercy, He's created a House, a Priesthood, down through the years to do this.

86 Well, here now, He says in **Yeremyah 23:26**. He says, **How long will this be in the hearts of the prophets who prophesy lies? Yes, they are prophets of the deceit of their own minds.**

87 **Verse 27, Who devise; plan and scheme, to cause My People to forget My Name...** Remember, He said He was gonna take it out of their mouth. Remember? Well, He actually allowed people here to falsify the Scriptures, falsify the Scriptures. Well, what did they do with the oral law? The oral law is where it says you're not to pronounce the Name, that's not in the written Laws. You don't find any of the Prophets saying that. You don't find the Apostles or the Savior saying that. But in the oral law that was brought to them later, in the land of Babylon, **YAHWEH** took the Name out of their mouth and they won't pronounce it anymore.

88 Now, you see the Catholic church, you see the Catholic church saying, "We agree with them back there." Well, of course, they did. They were the ones that brought that oral teaching to them through the Babylonish Talmud, brethren. The Prophets didn't write the Babylonish Talmud. Priests, priests of Satan wrote the Babylonish Talmud. The priests of Satan, that's what they're called in the Holy Scriptures, they wrote the Babylonish Talmud saying, "Do not pronounce the Name."

89 Just recently the Pope comes out again and says, "Take it out of our song books. How did this creep in here?" [laughing] And their most popular songs they're doing away with because it has the Name, **YAHWEH** plainly written there. "Well, we don't know how to pronounce that," they said. [laughing] We're going to go to Wal-mart and buy all the phonics and send them to Rome, here, real soon to teach the Catholic church how to pronounce the Name **YAHWEH**! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It's real easy, you know! And we'll teach them before very long how to pronounce that Name.

90 Deceit of their own mind, see, this comes from their own mind. **...to cause My People to forget My Name through their dreams...** Of course. **...which they tell every man to his neighbor...** You know, word of mouth, not written Prophecies now, but this is the oral law, which they tell every man to his neighbor, the oral law. **...just as their fathers have forgotten My Name for baal...** And of course, for the queen of heaven.

91 Now, let's go back to **Acts** again with that in mind. **Acts 14:15. And saying; Men, why are you doing these things? We also are men, with the same feelings you have, who preach to you that you should turn from this god worship (worship of elohim) to the Living Father, Who made heaven and earth, and the sea and all things within it!**

92 As the Great Kahan Michayl brought out today, the only ones doing that today, saying "Turn from god worship" is The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. And as the Great Kahan Yahodah brought out, you know, what'd you think about that? Wasn't that wonderful what he brought out day before yesterday or yesterday? Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 **Verse 16, Who, in times past, allowed all nations to walk in...** This god worship. Now turn, turn quickly to **Revelation 17**. (That clock, I would I could slow it down right along about now, but the cooks gripe at me when I go over! [laughing] So, so...)

94 In **Revelation 17**, now remember this god worship. The Apostles were telling them, "Turn from god worship. Don't be worshipping gods." That's what the Catholic church does. They have gods on seven hills there, named after gods. They have the temple of Jupiter--Diana's temple. They go to the graves, and so do the Jews, they go to the graves and pray to Mary.

95 Here in **Revelation 17** now, He says, "I'm going to show you the end result of the one that's bringing this forth." Well, remember **YAHWEH** allowed this. He allowed this tree of Righteousness and evil, the cross, upright, straight-up, that's the Tree of Life, but cross it with the evil and you got this mixture that the Catholic church brings forth.

96 Well, here He says, "I'm going to show you the end result of this being here." Now, remember they were worshipping the queen of heaven back here, baking cakes to the queen of heaven. If you know anything about Christianity and the Catholic church, you'll know this is still taking place today. The Catholic church bakes cakes to the queen of heaven today. All Christians do this today. Who

are they worshipping? They're worshipping the gods, Jupiter, Minerva, Juno, who is the queen of heaven and worshiped as Mary today, worshiped as Mary back then too. Her name is in ancient history as well.

97 Did you know they've actually dug up hot cross buns? They say these hot cross buns that they bake, they won't mold. Now, if you can find something that a mold won't eat, you know, that the mold won't eat, now you have found a piece of iron or something here. But even the mold, even the micro-organisms that will eat the paint off of a wall and eat the wall besides. If you've ever had mold in your house, you know what I'm talking about.

98 But nothing will touch this thing, that's how evil it is, but they will eat it. Mankind is the only thing that will eat this stuff. I wouldn't feed it to my dog either! [laughing] Not even fresh baked. But they say it'll last. That's the history of these hot cross buns--the way they bake it. You don't need preservatives. Nothing will bother it. [laughing]

99 Now, I'm going to show you the sentence of this person, this queen of heaven. **Revelation 17:2. With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication; practiced idolatry...** That's god worship. **...and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk...** That is, that is the confusion, put into confusion. **...with the wine...** Teaching. **...of her fornication.**

100 **Verse 3, So he carried me away in the Spirit into the midst of god worshippers...** We're in it right now; three major universities, all worshipping the gods. Watch what they do come Easter time and you'll see that they're still baking cakes to the queen of heaven that Yeremyah condemned in **Yeremyah 44**. Same thing.

101 **Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations...** Remember what abominations are, **Leviticus 18. ...abomination and filthiness...** Filthiness, everything that makes or causes sickness and disease. **...of her fornication.**

102 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon...** Babylon means confusion. That's where it started, Nimrod, **Genesis 10**, after the flood. Before that, it started with Cain. He was the one that brought forth this cross of mixture of Righteousness and evil. **...And upon her head was a name written: Mystery Babylon the great, the mother of the harlots and of the abominations of the earth.**

103 And then he says in **verse 18, And the woman whom you saw, is that great city which**

reigns over the kings of the earth... If that's not enough, look back to **verse 9**.

104 Verse 9, And here is the mind which has wisdom: The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits... How much plainer could it be than what he is pointing out here? [laughing] The woman that sits on seven hills.

105 Where did Titus take the relics from the temple in Jerusalem, the temple that they destroyed, that Daniyl said the other prince is coming to destroy? Daniyl said the people of the other prince are coming and will destroy the temple and Jerusalem. And then the other Prophet said it's going to be plowed like a field. About 70 A.D., history says he came and destroyed it. about 71 C.E., he carried the relics to the Capitoline hill, to the temple of Jupiter. Jupiter, Jupiter and Minerva and Juno, his wives [laughing] one of them used to be the wife of **YAHWEH** but she committed fornication with the gods, if you remember, adultery with the gods. Well, those were the names and they're still worshiped today.

106 Acts, one more Scripture here in **Acts 24**. (I'm hurrying now!) So please pay attention. This is very important right here. **Acts 24:14**. Look at it. **But I confess this to you, that after the way which they call heresy...** Remember, heretics? They classified anyone who wouldn't believe the popes as a heretic and said they got to be killed. These were the crusades, brethren.

107 The crusades, read about them. Any encyclopedia will tell you about the crusades and how they killed women, men and children. They imprisoned a lot of people, tortured them to death. Torture was a thing that it seemed like--it seemed like this whole bunch was sadistic and they loved torture. And they told the people, "Come join our army and kill these people and you will be rich. You will own their land. You will get their possessions. There will be or you'll have total immunity from your crimes. You can do anything you want to, to these people. As you kill them or before you kill them, you can do anything you

want to. You're immune from prosecution." That's the crusades.

108 But I confess this to you... This is the Apostle of the Savior Yahshua Messiah. **Acts 24:14. But I confess this to you, that after the way which they call heresy...** You call me a heretic, yes. I am a heretic. I do not, I do not practice breaking the Laws as the Catholic church and all of her daughters do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

109 I practice keeping the Laws, as **I Yahchanan** or *I John* if you have a *King James Version*, *I John 3:4* says sin is the breaking of the Laws. *I John 3:7* says he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. **Deuteronomy 6:25** says this is your Righteousness if you keep these Laws. *I John 3:8* says if you break these Laws, if you practice breaking the Laws, as the Catholic church and all of her daughters, you belong to Satan the devil. That's who you belong to. You don't belong to the Creator if you practice breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's what it says to you and to the whole world. **YAHWEH** said, you know, yes, He let them do that. He allows them to do that to teach them a lesson. Only in the Last Days you're gonna understand it perfectly because "I'm going to establish My House in the top nation of all nations" and then you'll understand it perfectly, this Great Plan of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH!** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

110 Yes, the way you call heresy, the people you call heretics. He says, **...so I worship the Father...** The Father Who created heaven and earth. **...believing all things which are written in the Laws and in the Prophets.**

111 Well, I didn't get to finish this but maybe tomorrow we'll take up where I left off here. I love you brothers and sisters. I love you dearly. Don't miss, don't miss tomorrow's service now. Be here, every one of you. We're gonna have one more beautiful day and then it's gonna turn cold. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH** for this great weather. You have no excuse for not being here tomorrow, right? I love you! **YAHWEH** bless you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

You don't belong to the Creator if you practice breaking YAHWEH's Laws. That's what it says to you and to the whole world. YAHWEH said, you know, yes, He let them do that. He allows them to do that to teach them a lesson. Only in the Last Days you're gonna understand it perfectly because "I'm going to establish My House in the top nation of all nations" and then you'll understand it perfectly, this Great Plan of YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH!

Chapter Eighteen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #6— The Quartet Has Been Given Power To Bring Back Yesterday's Prices, To Keep The Lifestyle They Love.

Feast of Tabernacles
10/21/08

Kahan Yliyah M.: Get ready to clap your hands. If you'll all please stand, get ready to raise your voice. If you all please will for the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hazwkins!

1 [applause] Shalom every one! [laughing] You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. Peace. Peace. Peace and joy. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I really, I really pray for that now. I pray for the Peace of **YAHWEH**. I think I realize now how important it is for myself and all of you too.

2 I hope you're remembering to pray, brethren. Pray that **YAHWEH** will take this load off of us. It is difficult doing the Work of **YAHWEH**. And I see what the Apostles and Prophets went through. And I hope that none of you have to experience these things that the Apostles and Prophets went through. But I hope you can see them, you know. You see what's taking place, so pray. **YAHWEH** is the Only One. I know He's the Only One Who can do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 Before we start here this morning, I'd like for you to turn over to **Revelation**. I know all of you have seen the economy falling. And now, of course, this was the thing of the past when--I think most of you here can remember when gasoline was probably twenty-six cents a gallon. And I remember when it was a nickel a gallon, but that was many, many years ago. [laughing] But I think it was twenty-six cents when I came to Abilene in '67.

4 Now in the past few years we've seen, among the nations who have the biggest part of the oil, and who have put bigger prices on it each year, that they have done things in those nations to make the price of oil, just raw oil, crude oil, increase in price to, of course, bring in more money. He who searches for silver will never be satisfied with silver. So they keep on raising the price and doing things to cause the price to go up to where they can make more money. And of course, they have also bribed people in the Quartet nations, bribed politicians, individuals, to get certain laws passed to where it will increase the oil.

5 Well, it kind of started getting out of hand and, of course, here in the last few years, after the Quartet was actually created in 2002, we've seen the price of oil go from, you know, very, very cheap to very high. And of course, they were saying that it could reach a price to where we would be paying fifteen dollars a gallon for gasoline.

6 Now, if you know how the United States and the Quartet nations are, how they operate, they all operate like the United States, everything is shipped by truck, trucks and rails. So everything you get here in Abilene came from somewhere else and it was brought here by oil and gasoline.



7 The Quartet was formed, as you can see, to stop nuclear war, to prevent nuclear war. That was one of the things they were formed for. And they were given certain powers to do certain things. Here in **Revelation 6**, we see the Quartet mentioned here. No, we see it before that. We see it in the Complete Plan of **YAHWEH** in the first, four chapters of **Revelation**. And in **chapter 6** we see the Quartet's plans here. It's plain as day what their plans are. And **YAHWEH** shows what the purpose of the Quartet was.

8 Now remember it wasn't invented until 2002, the Quartet. That's when it was formed. And then here it gives you the plan of the Quartet or the governments here. The four leading governments that say "don't hurt or don't spoil our way of living, our lifestyle. And we want this for our children and our grandchildren and so forth.

9 Now, I heard that repeated several times in the U.N. in the different speeches. And of course, everything was kind of geared to, you know, don't be changing this lifestyle. "We want something we can depend on. We want something our children and grandchildren can depend on." And everything was getting shaky and they saw this. Well, that's the reason the Quartet was formed, of course.

10 But here we see, it was shown in the Complete Plan before this, even, in **Revelation 4:8** there. But each of the four, living creatures has a means of bringing about a purpose here, that's the reason they were formed.

11 Well, here in **Revelation 6:1**, it says, **And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four living creatures saying as with a voice like thunder...** That word **voice** there means *to proclaim abroad, to noise abroad or to make manifest; to make a plan manifest*. Well, that's what **YAHWEH** is making for you here, to make this plan manifest, manifest.

12 **...with a voice like thunder...** Well, they want all of this done from here through **Revelation 13** or **Revelation 17** even. There're things there that are shown that this Quartet and this religion that's with it here want done. It's plain to see there's a religion working side by side with the Quartet and that is bringing this about.

13 The first thing you see here is **verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse: and he who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him...** Well, this tells us about his crown later here in the later chapters, but the crown means given authority. Like you vote a president in for office, you give him authority.

14 This is what President Bush said, "The people have given me authority and I'm going to do the

job," he said, "that they have set me to do." Well, his job was already planned before he was put in office and he knew it. He knows the job that he's got to do.

15 This crown, that's what it means. It means he's given certain authority. They've crowned him with authority to do certain things here. Well, his job is conquering and to conquer. They've given him authority to conquer. And he does this with a sword, with a bow, but see it comes from the Quartet; they're tied together here. The Quartet is saying in **verse 1** there--they're saying this is what the Quartet says, see. This is what I'm telling you is going to take place, it's coming from the four leading nations.

16 This is what one of their officials said--I don't remember, I think it was Colin Powell, but I'm not sure. I can't remember the one that said it. But he was a high official of the government. He says, "You may as well get it in your head, we're stronger than you. So you've got to do what we say. You've got to submit to our will."

17 Well, of course, people won't submit to force, you know. It's never, never occurred before. People would rather die. They would rather commit suicide with a bomb strapped on their body than to live under those conditions. They would rather die than to live under the conditions that they're asked to live under, under somebody else's condition.

18 But the Quartet is saying, "Here's what you're going to see. This is what we're going to bring forth." That's in **verse 1** there. If you'll look, he's noising this abroad. Well, it's only revealed to us what, you know, they're saying. Yahshua is opening the seals as is shown in **Revelation 3-4**. He's opening the seals and revealing this to His House. And Daniyl said none of the wicked will understand this. But you can understand if you will look close at what is taking place here. Because he's saying, this is what we're going to do. This is what we're going to do.

19 First off, we're going to bring forth this religion. That's number one on the list of things that they're going to do here. Number one is to have this religion pushed forth in the people's lives. Hold your place there and turn over to **Revelation 13**. And the same one that's pushing this, of course, is the United States and President Bush and they've all made their vows to the Pope. So it's pretty plain to see who they're pushing forth here. And the will of who they're pushing--the will of the one that they're bringing forth; that's the Catholic church, the Pope. They all go there and get their orders.

20 This was made manifest to the world by the news media in the Reagan administration. When he

would call the Pope like twice a week, twice a week to get his orders from the Pope, to get guidance from the Pope. You know we appear before **YAHWEH** once a week to get guidance and then three times a year in the Feasts. Well, these go before their guiding power twice a week by telephone. And then they visit him in person behind closed doors to get what they don't want anyone to be able to pick up on. You know you can pick up on telephones and satellites and things like this.

21 But behind the closed doors, they're the only ones that would get in and, of course, they even send men there too, you know. [laughing] They don't trust anyone so they send men there with detectors to see if this room is being bugged before the President ever enters that room. But the Pope now is guiding all the nations that are in conjunction with the Quartet and you can see this. They're all getting their way.

22 Well, here in **Revelation 13** now, he shows you this beast that comes up out of the sea. This is the first thing he shows you that is going to be brought forth as **YAHWEH** says. This is the beast, this religious system that has the power of the sword. No, he doesn't own an army. He doesn't have an army of his own, but he's supported by the Quartet. The Pope is supported by the Quartet to make war against the people who have the oil. [laughing]

23 Now here, here are nations that are flooded with oil. And they have wealth galore, huge amounts of wealth. But they have a religion of their own which is not liked by this other religion that wants to bring forth Christianity, which is done here, in **Revelation 13**. Starting with **verse 1** we see the United States.

24 **Revelation 13:1. And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns... That is, authority...and upon his heads the names of blasphemy...** All blaspheming **YAHWEH** now, of course; all of them coming, you know, against, against the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

25 **Verse 2, And the beast which I saw was similar to a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion; and the dragon...** The dragon, that old serpent called the devil and Satan as it says in **Revelation 12:9**. **...the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority.**

26 Now over here in **Revelation 13 verse 11**, he says, **And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth, and he had two horns...** Well, of course, this is not only the Catholic church you see ruling here in America but it's her daughters as **Revelation 17** shows, the mother of harlots.

27 Her daughters follow the Catholic church in her rebellion, the mark of the beast. They take the mark of the beast upon themselves. The mark of the beast is, of course, Sunday keeping and it's also pagan holiday keeping. That's the mark that stands out for this beast. Plus the religions that follow her have this mark.

28 The only ones who have the Mark of **YAHWEH** are those who keep the Seventh Day Sabbath. Now if you don't understand that, you really need our book *The Mark of the Beast*. The Mark of **YAHWEH**, the Mark of **YAHWEH** is in your head, your mind, and upon your hands. You cease from your own work with your hands and you work for **YAHWEH** with your hands on the Seventh Day Sabbath.

29 In your mind is where you make these decisions. And of course, this is **YAHWEH**, He says, sanctifying you through your mind and your bodily functions. He sanctifies you, sets you apart to serve Him, not the Catholic church, but Him.

30 Now, the Catholic church is setting itself apart. It sanctifies itself. Remember **Isayah 66** said those who sanctify themselves. Well, to sanctify yourself you merely rebel against **YAHWEH's** Laws and you follow the beastly system into worshiping on the first day of the week but also practicing the pagan holidays. All of those are the mark of this beastly system.

31 Well, these are the two horns that sit upon this second beast which is, of course, the United States. It has the two religions and they don't want any more religions in the United States. In fact, they want to make the one Christian religion the only one to be here.

32 He says, they're two horns, two religions like a lamb. They seem, or they have a show of Righteousness. They bring forth a pretense of Righteousness but they're like the dragon herself who is out to kill, to slaughter. As you see and have seen in the crusades and, of course, the crusades are still going on. They haven't stopped. We're experiencing some of it now.

33 We have some laws in America that **YAHWEH** gave to protect us to a certain degree. But even those laws cannot protect The House of **YAHWEH** under judges that won't keep the laws or won't abide by the laws. So either **YAHWEH** protects His House or they will destroy His House. It's that simple.

34 He says, ask and you will receive. Don't take this lightly, brethren. You really need to be earnest about your prayers for The House of **YAHWEH** and for Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins, right now. You really need to be earnest. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] When you go before **YAHWEH** three

times a day and get on your knees before YAHWEH, you really need to pray for others. Don't pray for yourself. YAHWEH will give, He'll answer your prayers before you ever ask, if you will get your heart right the way He wants you to be a servant to your fellowman. This is one of the ways you can do it right here, show your love for the Work of YAHWEH.

35 What would you do right now if The House of YAHWEH disappeared? Now I know, I know the plans. I know their plans right now. They would like to prove Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins guilty, put him in prison and then come after me next. Take the same things and come after me next. They would like to put me in prison or kill me, either one. They had plans to kill me but YAHWEH didn't allow that to come to pass. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

36 It was told to us--the information was brought to us that they planned on stopping me, the police did--certain police planned on stopping me some night and they had it all planned out. They had a warrant for me but they didn't give this warrant to the sheriff's department. They kept it themselves because they had plans, according to the information we had before this took place. They had plans to take me out of the car and I would simply disappear from the face of the earth and my car would be found there, somewhere, wherever they stopped me.

37 These're the plans they had, according to what was reported to us. It didn't work out that way. Now, they want to take me out of commission. And I hate to even bring this on the Feast, but I want you to be earnest about what we're praying for. I want you to realize how vulnerable we are to the world unless we have YAHWEH's Protection.

38 Just like on the twelve tribes of Israyl that I've been bringing you all this time, all this Feast. Showing you YAHWEH saying or warning you with Prophet after Prophet, He had said so, for over eight hundred years before the temple was finally destroyed, not leaving one stone upon another just as the Prophecy said. And of course, Jerusalem was destroyed and the twelve tribes taken into captivity and scattered throughout the nations, throughout the whole world.

39 This could occur to us, brethren, if we're not serious about YAHWEH's Laws, about His Guidance, about the Work that is going, that He has prophesied to do in the earth. He's prophesied that this Work would bring forth about two billion people before it's stopped. Now, in this test that He has put you to here, He's going to find out how sincere you are about wanting to see this Work done. And that's the test for you. It's going to go through. I know this Work is going to go through. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

Now, in this test that He has put you to here, He's going to find out how sincere you are about wanting to see this Work done. And that's the test for you. It's going to go through. I know this Work is going to go through. Praise YAHWEH.

40 I don't know how much I'll have to suffer. I don't know how much I'll have to suffer. I don't know how much you'll have to suffer. I just know what it depends on. It depends on your sincerity of this job--this job that YAHWEH has called you to do. It's a tremendous job. YAHWEH can do it through us. He can give us the Power to do it. But He says, ask. And then He says, ask earnestly, fervently, as the Apostle Yaaqob said. The fervent prayer of the Righteous, which means you're going to have to practice Righteousness to be Righteous.

41 Don't halfheartedly practice Righteousness. And don't stand back there, you know, disagreeing with me and say, "This is not the way to do it." YAHWEH has already told you I'm going to bring it forth, perfection, in this time period. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

42 Well, this beast now is out to stop The House of YAHWEH. He makes, if you look up to verse, (let me see), the dragon, **verse 4**. He says, **And they worshiped the dragon...** Yes, all the world is worshiping the dragon, Satan. Worship means service. Now either you've got your service to YAHWEH, practicing Righteousness in His Laws and serving Him or you've got your service to Satan the devil serving her beastly system.

43 Her beastly system says, "Buy everybody a toy of some kind and give it to them." You know, I would like to totally get away from giving gifts myself. I want to--I'd like to dispense with it. There's nothing in the Holy Scriptures that tells you to take a gift to anything except YAHWEH Himself. Right? Praise YAHWEH [applause] If you want to give a gift of some kind, give them a *Book of YAHWEH* or a *Book of Yisrayl* or something that will train the child to Righteousness. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

44 People have gotten killed--children have died. They've gotten choked on and they've gotten poisoned on these stupid toys that the beastly system puts out. This should tell you that there's something wrong here somewhere, brethren.

45 ...**Who is able to make war with him?...** They worship the beast. They worship the dragon

which gave power to the beast and they worship the beast. That is, the government. ...**saying: Who is like the beast? Who is able to make war with him?**... Now this is a religious system but he has the governments behind him.

46 **Verse 5, And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things, and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to make war for forty-two moons...** This is a religious war. It's not, it's not the wars you're going to see that darken the sun but although it brings this about. But notice he's speaking against YAHWEH's People, The House of YAHWEH.

47 **Verse 6, And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against YAHWEH, to blaspheme His Name, and His House...** Which we are. If you could have seen, and I hope you did, you know, the things that Nancy--Nancy Grace showed on her television shows, which took us forth and made us famous in the world, the things they were saying about The House of YAHWEH and the lies they were telling.

48 And yes, they were lies. We're falsely accused. There're false witnesses; there're still false witnesses in The House of YAHWEH. Probably sitting here among you today. I would say I hope they're not. [laughing] But I know from things that are being brought back to me from the outside world. And I have spies, too, you know. I learned to do it years ago. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] YAHWEH showed me this through David, King David.

49 And of course, they bring me information. And of course, I know, I know how this got to them, then I know how it's getting back to me. So, I know we have spies, Judases that are betrayers of you brethren. They betray you. And of course, they do it constantly. They're, if you notice, they're, it seems, like they never have any joy. The total plans of their total mind, their whole--their whole life; from the time they get out of bed in the morning till they go to bed at night, their plans are some way to hurt YAHWEH's Work. It's just trying to figure out some way to bring persecution against His House, against His Work, to stop the Work.

50 That's what's going on in the world today. They don't even realize why they hate us. As Yahshua said, they hate us without a cause but they don't realize why they hate us. [laughing]It's beyond them. They just know that they hate us. And it's there in the morning and it's there until they go to bed. And probably, they probably dream about it, you know, some vicious thing that they've done to one of YAHWEH's People.

51 **Verse 7, And it was given unto him to make war with the Saints...** Notice, with the Saints. This is a religion. Satan along with the fallaways as **Revelation 12** says, they join the fallaways. Those

who left YAHWEH's House, they join or Satan joins them to make war against YAHWEH's House. ...**and to overcome them. And authority was given him over all tribes, and peoples and languages, and nations.**

52 They, Scripture and Prophecy show, they will not be able to bring this about. They will destroy themselves in trying even. But authority is given unto them to try to do it, not that they will be able to kill you or stop the Work, but authority is given unto them to try to kill you and stop the Work.

53 And of course, they think, now, this is their classification that I brought out, I brought it to you yesterday that anyone who doesn't agree with the Catholic church is a heretic and deserves only death. Now that's where The House of YAHWEH stands. That's where The House of YAHWEH stands right now with them, we're classified as heretics. The same as the Apostles were. The Apostles said, the way that you call heresy is exactly how I serve YAHWEH the Father.

54 Well, he says in **verse 8, And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him—whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world, in the Book of Life of the Lamb...** If you hold your place there now and turn over to **chapter 22**, you'll see whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life here.

55 **Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

56 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

57 If you look down to **verse 16**, you'll see Who's doing the talking. **I, Yahshua...** I, Yahshua.

58 **Verse 13, He says, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End...** He's the Abel and the Abel. [laughing] The First Abel and the Last Abel.

59 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His Laws...** That is, the Father's Laws. He's speaking, saying, blessed are those who keep His Laws. This is Yahshua doing the talking. And saying blessed are those who keep His, the Father's, Laws. ...**that they may have right to the Tree of Life...**

60 Well, He says here now, **Revelation 13:8. And all who dwell upon the earth will worship him--whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world, in the Book of Life of the Lamb...** That was what we were just reading here. The names written here are the ones who keep His Laws, who practice Righteousness.

61 And **Revelation 22:15** says, **For outside are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods and everyone who professes to love, yet practices breaking the Laws...** These're the ones that are not written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

62 Well, back here now to **Revelation 13:8**, he says, all the world, all the earth will worship him. All the earth, except The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren, who's keeping, who's practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. It couldn't be plainer. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 **Verse 9, If any man has an ear, let him hear...** If he wants to, any man who wants to, let him come to the House and let him, let his males be circumcised and let them start keeping the Feast and **YAHWEH** will take them in. This is a Law from the beginning and He's saying it again right here but in a different way.

64 **Verse 10, He who is for captivity, will go into captivity...** You notice that he's talking about a time period here. And this is the Last Days when the Quartet is in action. And He says, **He who is for captivity, will go into captivity...** As a test.

65 Now **verse 11**. Now here's the second beast coming into the picture now, the United States. **And I saw another beast coming up out of the earth...** Where there're no multitudes, nations and tongues.

66 If you remember in **chapter 17**, the waters that you saw are multitudes, nations and tongues. That's the waters. This one comes up out of the earth, not the water, where there are no multitudes, nations and tongues. The United States of America is the only place that could possibly fulfill this.

67 There were no multitudes, nations and tongues when Columbus discovered America. That's what history says. It was discovered a little before Columbus, I know. I know all of this. That's not the point. [laughing] The point is there were no multitudes, nations and tongues here when the United States was "discovered". It was the only bare place on the face of the earth. And of course, **Zechariah 4 and 5**, had they translated that properly it would say The House of **YAHWEH** will be established in a Babylonish land not yet established. America was the only place it could be. That was the only place left on earth that was not established at that time.

68 We didn't have the planes and rockets and everything to see the earth with, the satellites at that time. That's all been invented in the last hundred years. In fact, it's been invented in my lifetime where they could actually see all the earth. You see how we've progressed here in knowledge? Daniyl said the knowledge will be increased. When this takes place, the knowledge will be increased at that time.

69 And of course, in this last hundred years, up until a hundred years ago, everybody was fighting wars and using horses, horseback and wagons, and they was pulling their canons with horses and so forth. All of this, automobiles, planes, rockets,

satellites and all, were developed in my lifetime, bringing forth this Prophecy that we see here today. Also bringing forth fire, bringing it down from heaven to destroy mankind. Well, this is the United States, of course, in a land that's ruled by the Catholics and the Protestants. He comes up out of the earth.

70 **Verse 12, And he exercised all the authority of the first beast...** That authority, if you look back to the authority that's given to him here, you can see that we're in for a war and the worst is yet to come.

71 Now **YAHWEH** said He will protect His House. He'll keep His Work going. But at the same time, He intends to put you to a test to see if you're a Judas or see what it is you are. Your best bet is to prove yourself now by practicing Righteousness and put the sincerity in your prayers for the Work. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause] But not lip service alone.

72 **And he exercised all the authority of the first beast before him, and caused the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast...** That's what's taking place, brethren, right now with the laws of the land in America.

73 Now we still have people, we still have courts that are upholding laws that **YAHWEH** had put in motion here in this place where He intended to build His House, to establish His House to do His Work. Those constitutional rights actually give us the right, brethren, to speak. Right, Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause] Freedom of speech. Now, if those laws are not upheld by the government, itself, then they're worthless. Only **YAHWEH**, only **YAHWEH**, as far as I can see, can bring this about. And inspire some to actually abide by these laws. (Son, would you turn that fan off, please.)

74 In **verse 13** He says, **And he does great wonders...** Great wonders. ...so that he makes fire come down from heaven on the earth, in the sight of men... This was the greatest wonder in the world when this took place. And when we used it on Hiroshima it wiped out that whole city. Just totally wiped the thing out, and Nagasaki; wiped it out. And these were minor bombs, hydrogen bombs. They weren't the nuclear bombs that we have today. The nuclear bombs that we have today are thousands of times stronger than those atomic bombs, or atomic energy that we had at that time.

75 **Verse 14, And deceives those who dwell on the earth by those acts of power which he had authority to do in the sight of the beast; saying to those who dwell on the earth, that they should make a likeness...** We should be like this first beast. And of course, this is what they're pushing at this time.

76 If you study the history of this first beast, from Cain, Nimrod; study the history, brethren, of

what has taken place, the history of the nations. You can get it from the Scriptures, too, because they showed or they show you in bits and pieces how evil this system is and how it works to destroy all Holiness in the world. This is what's shown in the Holy Scriptures.

77 Of course, history shows you how, in detail, how this comes about. Look at what Germany did. Look at what Spain did before that. Look at what Russia did before that in places like Georgia, and Afghanistan, and Azerbaijan, all of these nations. They took people, they, Hitler--Hitler who was a servant of the pope, and said he was, he admitted that he was.

78 If you go or get some films of the Holocaust, I'm sure you could get those today. I saw them one time. It was sickening what they did to those people. You can't imagine all the things that they did to those people until you actually see these films and the pictures and so forth showing you how they treated those people, how they killed them, what the things they did to them before they killed them. It's unbelievable, unbelievable that a person could do this to another person.

79 Well, this is the history of the beast that they want to be like, that first beast. That first beast has brought history forward for six thousand years. Yahshua says, "I have nothing in common with that prince, that princess. I have nothing in common with them." And He says, "But you're going to have to deal with them. I'm going to leave but you're going to have to deal with it." Well, He shows, of course, His help for us, but He tells us what to do to bring that about.

80 **Verse 15, And he had power to give life to the likeness of the beast...** That is, he's given authority now to do this, given authority from the dragon herself. It doesn't come from **YAHWEH**, but he has been given authority to bring this about. Well, notice what he's bringing about here.

81 **...that the likeness of the beast should both speak...** This word **speak** here now is the same thing that we see back over here in **Isayah** where it's talking about The House of **YAHWEH** and the Work we do. And of course, clear back in the days of Mosheh in the mountain, the mountain that he went to, that he led the flock to. It wasn't sheep that he was leading to The House of **YAHWEH**. [laughing] It was men to train, of course and I think I've brought all of that out; surely, I have.

82 But it was to teach. And when you see that word, **speak**, if you'd look up some of these words, but I'll bring it out and you can look it up--look it up then maybe, I had it planned for today but anyway, I had to bring this today. But when you look up this word, it means *to teach* and to give them

the understanding of **YAHWEH**. And that's what you're getting here. Well, that's what it is, the same thing is showed here.

83 **...that the likeness of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the likeness of the beast should be killed...** Well, this is exactly what they're saying. That is all being brought forth by the Quartet, as we saw in **chapter 6**.

84 This is under the authority that the Quartet is given--authority by the four leading nations, the four richest nations to bring this about right here. But we're also narrowing it down here, **YAHWEH** is, to the United States that's led by the Catholic and Protestants working together to bring this about with, of course, the government, given authority to do so.

85 **...the likeness of the beast should be killed...** If you don't worship the beast you should be killed. This is what they're saying. And of course Yahshua and **YAHWEH** are saying they will protect their House. They'll protect this Work. The door's been opened. No man can shut it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes. So here we sit, brethren, vulnerable and I'm telling you, you better get serious about this Work.

86 They want to get me. Then they want to go after each one of the Priests and take them down. No telling where they'd go from there, but they think that if they could do that then The House of **YAHWEH** would disappear. I don't know if you read the newspaper articles but you could see the hatred. You could see the hatred blooming out from the pages of it. You could almost see the blood pouring out of the bottom too. They would like very much right now, brethren, to come in and destroy you. The only thing that's kept this Work alive so far is **YAHWEH** Himself. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 Now if you get this, they get their authority from the dragon. And this authority is given to them, the ones that say, "You are to be killed if you don't worship the dragon." Now this is gonna put you to another test that I intend to bring out tomorrow, and that's denying Yahshua.

88 **But verse 16, And he causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, that they should give to themselves a mark upon their right hands, or in their foreheads...** Well, you receive it in both places when you get the mark. And the same way as you get the Mark of **YAHWEH**, you receive it on your hands that you work with and your mind that you think with.

89 **And verse 17, And that no one might buy or sell, unless he had the mark, or the number of his name.**

90 **Verse 18, Here is wisdom...** And he gives you the 666. And I made this perfectly plain in the '70s in our books called *The Mark of the Beast*.

91 Let's go back to **Revelation 6** now. And get this in your mind because this is all under the authority of the beastly system. And this is what we see taking place right now. First off, this is coming along, this war against everyone who won't follow the Catholic church, war is being made against them. Anything that is Holiness, anything that is Holiness of **YAHWEH**, they are coming against that Holiness as Daniyl said.

92 This is the reason they came against President Bush when he said, you know, he said the only way to do this is to abstain from breaking these Laws. Now he didn't say it that way, but that's what he meant. Abstain from breaking these Laws and, of course, this will stop the unwanted babies. This will stop the unwanted pregnancies. This will stop the abortions, the killing, the murders of babies and so forth.

93 And they are fighting against President Bush in this, in trying to bring forth, this little bit of Holiness that he's trying to bring forth to the people; and he's actually allotted millions of dollars so this could be put into our schools here in America and certain schools and school officials are rejecting this. No doubt they're Catholics. No doubt they're homosexuals. No doubt they're fornicators, fornicators and adulterers and all of this, themselves. I don't doubt that at all. I know they are.

94 If they were brought here in front of me today, I could tell you. I could look straight in their eyes and tell you, these men, what they are. They're fornicators, adulterers. They have relations with pigs, with animals. They are the lowest, they are the lowest scum spoken of in the Holy Scriptures. They're as bad as dogs and hogs who turn from the Laws of **YAHWEH** and it's not even me saying this. It was the inspired, inspired Prophets and Apostles. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

95 They're the ones who say how evil this world is. And the Savior Himself, the Savior Himself said this generation, that is fighting against this Holiness; that Satan is using to fight against the Laws of **YAHWEH**, any Holiness, fighting against the House, should I shut up about this? [congregation says, No!] Praise **YAHWEH** [laughing, applause] I'm glad you agree. This beastly system heard it too. I guarantee they heard it and it'll get back to them today. It'll get to them today what I'm saying. Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing, applause] I agree.

96 Well notice now, go back to **chapter 6** here. Because he shows you the Quartet. And I want

you to know you're under this, you're in this time period with the Quartet right here. And that, all of this other that is shown here is being brought about. They're given authority to bring this about.

97 And **verse 3** says, **And when He had opened the second Seal, I heard the second...** one of the Quartet here, one of the Quartet, one of the second living. **...Come and see...** Say, come and see. He's broadcasting it, see.

98 **Verse 4, And there went out another horse that was red; and power was granted to him who sat upon it to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another, and there was given to him a great sword...** That is, this is going to be a great war. Well it's already, it's already that way. But you can see how they're going in and killing and killing and killing.

99 And of course the news media here has almost stopped broadcasting this, I noticed. There's almost no news coming forth like it was to begin with as to the innocent people, as they call them, being killed. About the only thing they show is an American soldier has died and they shipped his body back here, covered up with flags, and they all get together and honor him and tell how great he was.

100 But the murders that are going on, like the murders that are going on in Israel right now, they're stopped; they stopped broadcasting them. You can hardly get it off the world news anymore. They're wanting to stop it from the other television, from the satellite stations that actually reach America. They're wanting to stop those news media from coming in, but I noticed those satellite stations are becoming more popular all the time and a lot of the Christian preachers now are joining The House of **YAHWEH**. They're not--they're not joining in what we teach, they're teaching against what we teach. [laughing]

101 One of them said the other day, he said he had memorized thirteen verses, thirteen verses in the bible saying that you can't keep the Laws. [laughing] Of course, he was reading between the lines, of course. There's no such Scripture in all the bible that tells you this. And, of course, if he had been in front of me where I could have answered him back, I think you know how I would have answered him! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 But I am answering him on that satellite. The same satellite he's on. There're quite a few of them getting on there now. And it's going to bother them some. It's like, you know, three major universities in Abilene, you know, and here is what they call the biggest cult in the world, the most dangerous cult in the world sitting down here in the midst of them,

in the midst of these god worshipers. So you can see how this is bothering them with us being on that satellite saying, "All of you are bound for hell and you're teaching the ways of Satan the devil." [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] But that's what they're doing. They're not practicing the Laws of YAHWEH and YAHWEH says they're liars. The Truth is not in them. There's no Light in them.

103 Now, **Revelation 6:5**. Here's where we are right now. **Revelation 6:5. And when he had opened the third Seal, I heard the third living... Of the four, the Quartet. ...say: Come and see. And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.**

104 **Verse 6, And I heard a voice in the midst of the four... Of the Quartet. ...saying... We want ...a measure of wheat for a penny... And we want. ... three measures of barley for a penny... And don't hurt our lifestyle.**

105 The Quartet, brethren, was invented in 2002. You get that? They're the ones that're bringing this drop in the budget around. The oil prices are coming down. Everything is coming down right now. They're saying, "This is what you've got to do."

106 I remember when the oil prices were cheap. When I was a child and first started driving a car, when I was an idiot and first started driving a car, [laughing] gas was a nickel a gallon. And I could fill up my Model A, [laughing] you know, for about twenty-five cents. I think it held about four gallons, is all it held. And drive for a month on that thing because it had a lot of gas mileage.

107 It didn't have an air-conditioner. Well, it had an air-conditioner. It was a four-forty air-conditioner, you know, four windows down and forty miles an hour. [laughing] That was your air-conditioner. Power steering, you know, [makes a noise] it took a lot of power to steer it too. [laughing] But it was without all of that and it got a lot of gas mileage. Well, this was booming. This was when America was booming.

108 And what they're saying here, and I don't know why, I guess YAHWEH had to hit me on the head to notice it, but they're saying, "We want this back. We want it back like it was." We want it back, see--this is what they're saying. This is what the Quartet is saying here. And this is the authority they have been given. And this is one of the things they're given to do right here.

109 **...A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny... It's just showing how they're going, how they intend to bring the oil back to where it was, or try to; at least try. And we see this economy we think it's just accidentally**

doing this. It didn't accidentally do this. If you get on the Internet and start reading--

110 [sound of helicopters overhead] Here they come. Are you afraid? [congregation yells, No!] You hear them? [applause] It may be real. They're right over us right now. That shake you up? [congregation yells, No!]

111 See they're saying, this Quartet is saying, "This is what we're going to bring you. We're going to bring cheap wheat, cheap food, cheap oil. Don't hurt the oil and the wine. Don't hurt our lifestyle." If it had occurred any other time, it might have been an accident. But in this time period, YAHWEH showed us in advance, since 2002. That's when the Quartet was formed here. And right after this takes place or while they're trying to bring this about you see what takes place next.

112 **Verse 7, And when He had opened the fourth Seal, I heard the voice of the fourth... Of the four, of the Quartet.**

113 **Verse 8, And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol, the grave... All of this is given to the Quartet to bring about. ...And power was given to them over a fourth part of the earth... Along with what we see right there in verses 5-6.**

114 And then of course, it winds up and this is what they don't want but this is what they're going to get, is **verse 12**. It winds up with a great earthquake and the sun becoming black as sackcloth of hair. The sun not being able to shine through what they're going to bring.

115 But after that now, after that YAHWEH steps in and rolls back the clouds for His House. Praise YAHWEH! [applause] There'll be about two billion people left alive at that time on the face of the earth. And in **Revelation 7**, it shows they will start going up to keep the Feasts of YAHWEH at The House of YAHWEH, brethren with those who keep--that's right--those who lift up Holy hands to YAHWEH, Holy hands. [applause, Praise YAHWEH]

116 And that's what you need to do brethren in prayer, is lift up Holy hands and ask--ask, don't just ask, beg, beg for mercy. Beg that YAHWEH will forgive you and don't turn His Back upon you but guide you to perfection. Ask Him to have mercy upon you, a sinner, to forgive you your sins. Don't turn His Back upon you but to guide you in whatever way He has to, but get you to Perfection in practicing YAHWEH's Laws.

117 May YAHWEH bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. Praise YAHWEH. I love you brothers and sisters. [applause] Praise YAHWEH.

Chapter Nineteen

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #7— If You Deny The House Of YAHWEH, You Will Be Denied Your Rights To The Kingdom

The Last Great Day
10/22/08 am

K. Tsephanyah: And now at this time, I'd like to present to you, the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Hey, everybody's back today. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! You're gonna have to make these guys sit down, I think! [laughing] I love you very much! I love you and I've devoted my life to you! Praise **YAHWEH**! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 What I was telling you about yesterday on the collapse of the economy, now from what we're seeing, what we're digging up from different sources is that it's going to get really bad. That is, the economy will get bad. Don't, don't allow this to stop you from getting to **YAHWEH**'s House. You're going to have to plan now. You need to plan now if you live out of state. Be turning over to **Colossians**. But you need to start planning right now--that should be the first thought in your mind, is to get to **YAHWEH**'s House.

3 Number one, His House is the Place of Protection from what is coming and Only **YAHWEH**, brethren, can protect us from what is coming. We would have no power, these people that are arming themselves with weapons and food

supplies and plan on revolutions, you know, with the government, you know, if they're big enough to protect you, they're also big enough to destroy you.

4 But the number one thing is to get to the House. Depend on **YAHWEH**. You have nothing else. You have nothing else out there to protect you at all. They will destroy you. You know, Satan hates your guts. She knows where you are. She knows what you're doing. There's no way you can hide from her. You know, if you deny **YAHWEH** or Yahshua or myself, you know, you cut yourself off from **YAHWEH**, the Only Protection there is. And if you don't start to see this and start seeing where your protection is and how to stay alive through this, you won't be a witness with me to what is going down, what is taking place here, as the Great Kahan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins just brought out.

5 But here now in **Colossians 2** and notice now **verse 17**, start with **Colossians 2:16**. It says, **Therefore, let no man condemn you for doing these things: eating and drinking in the observance of a Feast...** Now, this word here **condemn**, it means *condemn to make you fall away* or to discourage you and lead you away from doing what **YAHWEH**



has told you to do. It's not just saying, "Well damn you for doing this." You know, that doesn't, that doesn't bother a bit but if they can--if they can put these words in your mind, "Oh you're ill-thought of," you know, "you must be some kind of crazy idiot for traveling all this way and keeping those old Feasts of Moses." [laughing]

6 Well, **YAHWEH** has warned you in advance. He wasn't speaking to the Apostles here. These were the Apostles who were doing the speaking and of course, at that time, things were changing so much. At this time, now, of course the books were being written for us. This book, these instructions right here that were written, they were written for us, number Two book. That's why **YAHWEH** gave His Apostles peace, if you remember, at that time. He gave them peace for a certain length of time so they could do this Work, so they could write these books right here for us to show us things that must come to pass.

7 So He was speaking to us here and He says, don't let anyone lead you away from this because this is your protection. This is what He's telling you here. **...eating and drinking in the observance of a Feast...** Now, the *King James Version* says they are Shadows of **YAHWEH**. Well, if they're Shadows of **YAHWEH** or they're shadows of things to come; if they're shadows, they're **YAHWEH**'s Shadows because they're **YAHWEH**'s Feast Days. You understand?

8 Well he says, **...in the observance of a Feast Day, or of a New Moon, or of the Sabbath Day...** That's what we do. **Hebrews** says the disbelievers do not keep the Sabbath. That's **Hebrews 4**. Remember that. **Hebrews 4** says if you don't keep the Sabbath, you're classified as an unbeliever. **Revelation** says the unbelievers will have their part in the lake of fire.

9 So that's the thing that I've stressed from the beginning. We've got to believe without seeing in order to achieve these jobs. They are open to us right now in the Kingdom, in the Great Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, but we've got to prove ourselves for it. We've got to prove that we believe and not just with lip service and then turn around and deny **YAHWEH** to some unbeliever because he's calling you all sorts of names in the papers or so forth. [laughing]

10 You know, if I read you what they were saying about us on the internet, I wouldn't. Yesterday was the first time I ever read any of that junk, but they call you some pretty bad names, some pretty bad names. [laughing] They blaspheme the Creator **YAHWEH**. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**! I agree one hundred percent! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

Rejoice and be ye exceedingly glad when they do this, Yahshua said.

11 Now, notice in **verse 17, Which are a Shadow from things to come...** *King James Version* says "of things to come" but it's mistranslated as the world's authoritative books agree. If you notice in your reference right there, the little **f** on **from**, if you'll notice it and read it, their authoritative book like *Webster's*, it is an authority on the English language. Same like the other dictionaries, but *Webster's* is one.

12 Well, the Hebrew, this Hebrew word here that is traditionally translated "of" in the *King James Version*, so says *A Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst; which is an understood authority on the Hebrew language--he said no, this shows that this is correctly translated **from**. So it's not "of", it's not a shadow of things, but it's a shadow from things to come, as their authoritative books say it is.

13 **...for the Body of Messiah...** If you look up the word **for**, it says "of" in the *King James Version* but the Hebrew, the Hebrew lexicons say no, it can't be translated that way, it should be translated **for**. **...for the Body of Messiah...** Which Body you are, The House of **YAHWEH**.

14 We are Yahshua's Body because He is our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. So we're the Body of Believers who He is getting ready and presenting and not ashamed to call us brothers, if we don't deny Him. He's not ashamed to call us His Family, not ashamed to be in unity with us and say, "No, they're in total unity with Me, Father." That's what He will say; He's saying of you right now.

15 **Verse 18, He says, Let no man deprive you of your reward...** The *King James Version* says about the same thing. **...actually doing it on purpose, but as though in humility of mind...** Oh yes, they're oh so pious when they're saying, "Oh, I would that you would repent and turn to Jesus." And you ask them, "Do you know where the word Jesus comes from?" "Ha, don't give me any of that!" [yelling] And boy, there's a frown that comes on their face and they want to gnash at you with their teeth. [laughing] "Don't confuse me with any of these facts, my mind is stupidly made up already." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 And they won't read. They won't look in their own books, you know. We tried to show them out of their own books here in Abilene and they rejected even their own books, you know. They won't even check their own encyclopedias, their own dictionaries; they reject them too.

17 **...but as though in humility of mind,**

through a religious worship of gods... Of course. ...intruding into things they do not know nor understand, being puffed up by their own carnal minds... Carnal minds which are enmity against YAHWEH as Romans says. The carnal mind is enmity against YAHWEH. It is not subject to the Laws of YAHWEH, neither indeed can be, YAHWEH said. And these people are trying to correct you, you who YAHWEH is leading, who study the Scriptures night and day and know the bible, know the Scriptures throughout.

18 He says in **verse 19, And not holding firmly to the Head; from Whom all the body, nourished...** That is, the Head is YAHWEH. That is my confession; YAHWEH is the Supreme Head over all. My confession is that Yahshua is our High Priest and King over the Body that YAHWEH is putting together, which is called The House of YAHWEH, the Pillar and Ground of the Truth. Now, everyone in the world knows I confess that. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

19 Now, if you deny this, they will catch you. They'll catch you in it, as they did Kepha when he denied Yahshua. Kepha wasn't converted yet; you are. [laughing] Kepha, Yahshua said to Kepha, "When you're converted then strengthen your brethren too." So he wasn't converted at that time or he never would have denied Yahshua. He never would have denied Yahshua. But he wasn't converted and he was afraid. He was scared, he wasn't paying attention to what the Savior told him, so he was scared. He was afraid to face mankind. He was fearful of what mankind could do to him instead of being fearful of cutting himself off from YAHWEH, his Protection. That's where his mind should have been; cutting himself off and being vulnerable, because Satan was wanting him. If you remember, Yahshua said to Kepha, "Satan wants you. She'd like to rend you as a rag, but I have prayed for you." And He says, "You're going to pull through and when you're converted then strengthen your brethren."

20 Well, of course, remember, go back there to **verses 16-17** and remember these Feast Days and Sabbaths are a Shadow, a Shadow to come, a Shadow, a Shadow from things for the Body of Messiah--to protect. Let's be turning over to **Psalm 91, Psalm 91** while I'm reading this to you again.

21 **Verse 17, Which are a shadow from things to come...** The *King James Version* says a "shadow of things to come," making out like it's a shadow of something; it's the shadow of the Kingdom up there in heaven that's going to come. No, it's a Shadow to protect you from things to come upon the earth and if they can deprive you of keeping them by

condemning you for doing so and you start turning from these Feasts, you won't have YAHWEH's Protection. In fact, **Isayah 59:1-2** says that turning from them is sin and it will cut you--it will cut you off from YAHWEH.

22 Well here now, remember, they are a Shadow for you, to shadow you from things to come, like the cloud by day and the pillar of fire by night that He offered and gave to Mosheh when He was showing His Power over the gods, physically.

23 Well, He says here in **Psalm 91** now, speaking of this Shadow. It says, **Psalm 91:1. He who dwells in the Secret Place of the Most High will abide under the Shadow of the Almighty...** You get that? Will abide under the Shadow if you do this. He who dwells, this word **dwells** means *to become one with, be a part of, be in unity with*, with His Laws, of course.

24 **Verse 2, We say to YAHWEH: You are our Refuge and our Fortress! You are our Father! In You we will trust!...** We do; don't we? Don't we trust in YAHWEH? Praise YAHWEH! [applause] Now not just with words, brethren. You've got to remember this. Don't fear man. Don't fear what they can do to you, but trust in YAHWEH.

25 **Verse 3, Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome; deadly, pestilence...** This noisome pestilence is also spoken of now in **Revelation 16:1** through something or another there; **chapter 16** anyway. The deadly pestilence is spoken of, of course, in **Matthew 24, Mattithyah 24** and also in **Revelation 6** where we were yesterday; in the time period of the Quartet which started in 2002.

26 **...noisome; deadly pestilence...** That are to come. They're a Shadow from that, the Feast Days and the Sabbath Days. Now, that means those Feast Days and Sabbath Days are when you meet with YAHWEH and YAHWEH knows or you know that it's YAHWEH Who sanctifies you, setting you apart to be used. You're YAHWEH's. You belong to YAHWEH. You belong to Him for His Use. As **Romans 6:16** says, you belong to whom you obey. Know you not that to whom you yield yourself servants to obey, his servants you are to whom you obey, whether of sin which leads to death or of Righteousness which leads you to Salvation.

27 **Psalm 91:4. He will cover you with His Feathers...** That same Hebrew word used here is wings, like the wings, the Tallit, the Tallit, the covering. It's the word **abar** meaning *covering* or *Tallit*. He will cover you with His Holy Garments. **...and under His Wings will you trust. His Truth will be your Shield and Buckler.**

28 **Verse 5, You will not be afraid of the terror of**

night, nor of the arrow that flies by day... Speaking of war, of course, and pestilence.

29 **Verse 6, Nor of the pestilence that walks in darkness...** They creep in doors and windows as Yechetzqyah said. **...nor of the destruction that wastes at noonday...** Speaking of the dead bodies rotting. At high noon is the worst time when the temperature is the hottest.

30 **Verse 7, A thousand will fall at your side, and ten thousand at your right hand...** Now, this is a lot of people, brethren. This is a time when a lot of people are going to be killed. **...but it will not come near you.**

31 **Verse 8, Only with your eyes you will look and you will see the reward of the wicked;**

32 **Verse 9, Because you have made YAHWEH your Refuge. Because you have made the Most High your House; The House of YAHWEH;**

33 **Verse 10, No evil will befall you, nor will any plague come near your dwelling.**

34 **Verse 11, For He will give His Malakim charge concerning you...**

35 **Verse 12, They will bear You up...**

36 **Verse 13, You will tread upon the lion and adder. The young lion and the dragon you will trample under feet.**

37 **Verse 14, YAHWEH says: Because you have set your love upon Me, I will deliver you; cause you to escape. I will set you on high, because you know My Name...** This sets you apart from the world, brethren, totally.

38 **Verse 15, You will call Me, and I will answer you. I will be with you in trouble; I will deliver you, and honor you.**

39 **Verse 16, With long life...** Yes, with Eternal Life. All of these are promises of ours if we don't turn coward, turn chicken as they said in Oklahoma, turn chicken. [laughing]

40 Well, it's here. It's already started. This article here is October 18th, 2008. *Powerful generals...* Powerful generals, it says. *...and admirals from some of the most powerful nations on Earth are reportedly meeting somewhere in the local area this weekend...* This was October 18th. *...after flying into the Adirondack Regional Airport in Lake Clear on Friday. Among the passengers of a large Boeing 757 airplane with "United States of America" printed on the fuselage were top members of the U.S. Joint Chiefs of Staff and their counterparts from France, Germany and another country, possibly Great Britain...* It says.

41 *...according to Barry De Furia, a town of Harrietstown councilman and Airport Committee member who was there when the plane landed. A top military delegation from Italy flew in on a*

separate Falcon airplane, De Furia said. The Joint Chiefs of Staff is the leadership council of the U.S. military, comprised of the top general or admiral of each branch of the armed services. Its current chairman is Admiral Michael Mullen... Now, this was on October 18th, October 18th. These things don't occur overnight but it starts with the plans, of course, or the decision that's made and then the plans to carry out the decision.

42 Two weeks, now this one, this one *Top international military meets in Adirondack six hours thirty-eight minutes ago...* And this was a follow-up on this same thing. *...Two weeks before a presidential election, powerful generals and admirals from some of the most powerful nations on earth were reportedly visiting a backwater in upstate New York. The timing of this meeting is highly suspect considering Sarkozy and European Commission President Jose Manuel Barroso met with Bush at Camp David to discuss a meeting with the Group of Eight to be held at the U.N. assembly in New York possibly in December.*

43 *...Also recall the Army Times reporting last month that the 1st Brigade 3rd I.D. will be used as of October 1 for "civil unrest and crowd control"...* It's set up for civil unrest and crowd control. *...in the United States...* This is in the United States, brethren. They're getting ready for it.

44 *...under the control of the Northern Command. The Brigade consists of approximately 4,000 Iraq battle hardened mechanized forces plus numerous support elements.*

45 *...Recall as well, California Representative Brad Sherman stating on the floor of the House that if the banker bailout bill was not passed, martial law would be declared in America. In response, a terrified and spineless Congress passed the Emergency Economy Stabilization Act of 2008 providing the Treasury with unprecedented powers of secrecy and immunity...* And immunity now. *...to dole out the wealth of the United States to a criminal cabal or private international bankers. Thank you Chris Cannon, Orrin Hatch and Bob Bernett.*

46 *...Bush issued National Security Presidential Directive-51 (NSPD-51) to ensure "continuity of government" in the event of a "catastrophic emergency." COG could include everything from canceling elections to suspending the Constitution...* (Let's see.)

47 *...In 2000, well before the current "crisis", the CFR...* This is way back in 2000. *...the CFR "war-gamed" just such a scenario. The simulation confirms that... the highest level of the financiers oligarchy are making preparations for something that may be quite different than unlimited*

prosperity... Now, this was back in 2000 when they were making these plans. No doubt being told to them, "If you follow this plan, you will bring this about in your nations," by a higher authority that sits on seven hills. Making these plans back in the year 2000; 2002 the Quartet was formed to bring them about.

48 ...*Finally, as noted yesterday, Obama's running mate, Joe Biden, delivered a cryptic speech last week indicating that some event next year may result in Obama, if elected, taking widely unpopular political steps. Biden mentioned the economy, stating that "this is more than just a capital crisis, this is more than just markets." This is a systemic problem we have with this economy.*

49 ...*Is it possible the top brass from the U.S. and Europe met to formulate a martial law contingency plan in response to the rapidly deteriorating economy? An increasing number of economists are now reporting the coming economic crash will rival the Great Depression...* Now, that was the 18th, I believe, the 18th of October.

50 This came in on the 20th of October. *ABC News. Matthew Jaffe Reports. Senator Joe Biden, D-Del., on Sunday guaranteed that if elected, Senator Barack Obama, D-Ill., will be tested by an international crisis within his first six months in power and he will need supporters to stand by him as he makes tough and possibly unpopular decisions...* Now, of course, he, this Biden, you know, is running for vice president along with Barack Obama who's running for president. If the elections are stopped, as they can do under martial law, they can stop the elections, they can wipe out all your Constitutional rights, they can wipe out all your rights period, even ownership of land or vehicles or whatever. They can confiscate them. This is all done under martial law. I don't know if you've been studying any of it or not. I told you Passover you needed to.

51 He says, now Biden, Joe Biden, he--he--he says. ...*"Mark my words," the Democratic vice presidential nominee warned at the second of his two Seattle fundraisers Sunday. "It will not be six months before the world tests Barack Obama like they did John Kennedy. The world is looking. We're about to elect a brilliant 47 year old senator president of the United States of America. Remember I said it standing here if you don't remember anything else I said. Watch, we're going to have an international crisis, a generated crisis...* He says, a generated, that's something that's caused, something that's being caused. ...*a generated crisis to test the mettle of this guy."*

52 ...*"I can give you at least four or five sce-*

narios"... He said. ...*"Gird your loins," Biden told the crowd...* Almost speaking Scripture now. I hope he's listening to The House of **YAHWEH**. I hope he's got our tapes. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Maybe we need to send them to him. I know Barack Obama does. I know he's acquainted with The House of **YAHWEH** and what we teach. I won't say any more than that. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 ...*He says, "We're gonna win with your help, God willing, we're gonna win, but this is not gonna to be an easy ride. This president, the next president, is going to be left with the most significant task. It's like cleaning the Augean stables...* Does anyone know what that word means? I had to look it up. It's Greek legend mythology, of course, *of Augeas king of Athens and his stable which holds 3,000 oxen and remains unclean for 30 years until Hercules...* Until Hercules. ...*decides to clean it and he diverts two rivers to flow through it and clean it in two or three days.* [laughing] I don't know how the news media would have ever caught that, but that's what they said.

54 ...*This is more than just...* I'm just reading it, this is a manuscript of his speech. ...*Literally, think about it...* He says. ...*This is more than just a capital crisis, this is more than just markets. This is a systemic problem we have with this economy...* One that's generated, of course, one that they generated as **Revelation 6** showed you. We showed you yesterday, it's one that's generated by the Quartet, by these four nations.

55 ...*The Delaware lawmaker managed to rake in an estimated \$1 million total from his two money hauls at the downtown Sheraton...* He said, ...*"I've forgotten more about foreign policy than most of my colleagues know so I'm not being falsely humble with you. I think I can be value added, but this guy has it," the Senate Foreign Relations chairman said of Obama.*

56 ...*"This guy has it. But he's gonna need your help because I promise you, you all are gonna be sitting here a year from now going 'Oh my God, why are they there in the polls? Why is the polling so down? Why is this thing so tough?' We're gonna have to make some incredibly tough decisions in the first two years"...* He said. ...*"So I'm asking you now... be prepared to stick with us. Remember the faith you had at this point because you're going to have to re-enforce us"...* He's speaking religiously here. He's trying to build the people up and let them know that some crisis is going to take place and he's trying to get them prepared so they can stand strong and keep everyone else calm.

57 ...*"There are gonna to be a lot of you who*

want to go, yo whoa, whoa"... He's speaking like an Okie now. ...*"I don't know about that decision," Biden continued. "Because if you think the decision is sound when they're made, which I believe you will when they're made, they're not likely to be as popular as they are sound. Because if they're popular, they're probably not sound."*

58 ...*Biden emphasized that the mountainous Afghanistan-Pakistan border is of particular concern with Osama bin Liden "alive and well" and Pakistan "bristling with nuclear weapons"...* He said, ...*"You literally can see what these kids are up against, our kids in that region."* Biden said in recalling when his helicopter was forced down due to a snowstorm there, *"The place is crawling with Al Qaeda. And it's real. We do not have the military capacity"* We do not have the military capacity, he says. *"Nor have we ever, quite frankly, in the last 20 years to dictate outcomes," he cautioned. "It's so much more important than that. It's so much more complicated than that. And Barack gets it..."* He said.

59 I don't know if you understood what he was saying here, but he's saying they don't have the military, the police force to enforce this. So what have they got to enforce this? Nukes, that's right. Nuclear war. They intend to and this is their only way, he says, because they don't have the capacity, the police force, to enforce it; so as the reports that I've brought to you before this said, they're going to have to have first strike and they're going to have to devastate the enemy.

60 ...*After speaking for just over a quarter of an hour, Biden noticed the media presence in the back of the small ballroom. "I probably shouldn't have said all this because it dawned on me that the press is here"...* This was on the 20th of October, a secret meeting that wasn't so secret.

61 Now, this came out on October 21 now. Remember that was 20th, the first one on the 18th. So we're getting them in daily now, what the plans are, and there're some that are leaking out and this is what we're getting. This is the *New York Times International. 3 Oil-Rich Countries Face a Reckoning...* It says. October 21. ...*Caracas, Venezuela. As the price of oil roared to ever-higher levels in recent years, the leaders of Venezuela, Iran and Russia muscled their way onto the world stage, using checkbook diplomacy and, on occasion, intimidation...* Intimidation.

62 Now, we saw this ourselves when, you know, they started raising the prices and they even cut the oil supply so they could raise the prices more; if you remember this. It started taking place quite a few years back. And, of course, they were raking in big money at that time. Well, as the Scripture

says, "Don't hurt our oil. Don't hurt our lifestyle." **Revelation 6**, remember that.

63 Now, now, read on here. ...*For all three nations, oil money was a means to an ideological end. President Hugo Chavez of Venezuela used it to jump-start a socialist-inspired revolution in his country and to back a cadre of like-minded leaders in Latin America who were intent on eroding once-dominant American influence...* So these are some of the crises they're looking at here that's on the horizon, see. They were building up to get rid of the influence in their country, influence of the United States.

64 ...*Iran extended its influence across the Middle East, promoted itself as the leader of the Islamic world and used its petrodollars to help defy the West's efforts to block its nuclear program. Russia, which suffered a humiliating economic collapse in the 1990s after the fall of communism, recaptured some of its former standing in the world. It began rebuilding its military, wrested control of oil and gas pipelines and pushed back against western encroachment in the former Soviet empire. But such ambitions are harder to finance when oil is \$74.25 a barrel... instead of \$147 a barrel...*

65 So what they have done here, what they planned on doing years ago and what their military is being built up for is to take away this money out of the pockets of these people who are getting rich from it, who are hurting their oil and their lifestyle and putting the military force into place to where, when the fight starts, which they anticipate it's going to, because they've--see, they've more than cut their money in half now that they were using to support their own countries and to build this immense power against the United States. So what will take place from here?

66 ...*Still, Russia, Iran and Venezuela have all based their spending on oil prices they thought were conservative but are now close to the market level. Significant further drops could tip the three countries into deficit spending or at least force them to choose among priorities. A worldwide recession, which many economists say is likely, would worsen matters dampening energy demand and holding down prices...*

67 Well if you or if I was going to stop so much spending on oil, [laughing] I would create a banking system that people depended on, like credit cards, and then I'd of shut it off. At a certain time, I'd shut it off. When I get ready or when I got ready to make the big change, I would shut it off. Well, that's exactly what took place. They shut the spending down. Nobody's buying the oil, so the oil is going down. It's dropping. [laughing]

It's dropping dollars everyday from their pockets. It's cut in more than half in just a few week's time now.

68 So, as he said, this is a generated thing. It didn't just "happen." It was generated. But they're set up to look for and take care of this vicious outcome that they suspect is going to take place. I suspect it's going to take place too, because the Prophecy in **Revelation 6** said this drop in oil is going to take place, that everything is gonna get cheap again. It's come to pass now and it's happening right in front of you. Everybody can see it taking place. And it's not just here, brethren. It's throughout the world. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**. Well, that same chapter, **Revelation 6** shows you the next outcome of what is going to take place in the Middle East where all the oil is.

69 ...*It is not clear whether the new pressures could create opportunities for the United States to ease tensions, or whether the three countries...* I don't think they want to ease tensions. I think they want to depopulate a certain portion of the earth. I think it's their desire to do so, as many of the politicians have already expressed, to depopulate the earth by year so and so. They said 2010, of course, this war is not going to last that long.

70 Nuclear war, all-out nuclear war, the earth couldn't stand; it couldn't stand it; neither could **YAHWEH**'s House. The earth is shown to be devastated in that time period and when we have the war, I think, yes, it's going to be a third part of man over that fourth part of the earth but there's not going to be a long break in between before they try to get another first strike and involve--this will involve the United States getting hit. The United States is shown to be strong up until the last hour. You can believe that. You can believe the Prophecies, brethren. You're a fool if you don't. Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the Savior's Words.

71 Now, ...*It is not clear whether the new pressures could create opportunities for the United States to ease tensions, or whether the three countries' leaders will rely more on angry words even if they cannot afford provocative action. Mr. Chavez has continued his overtures to Russia. He, Prime Minister Vladimir V. Putin of Russia and President Mahmoud Ahmadinejad of Iran may now see the United States, hobbled by financial crisis, as even more vulnerable...* So if they think the United States then is vulnerable for attack at this time, they may try a first strike. But remember now, the United States is supposed to remain strong, right up until the very end. (Let's see.)

72 ...*Daniel Yergin, chairman of Cambridge*

Energy Research Associates a consulting firm in Cambridge, Mass, said oil states were facing something of a reckoning. Originally, he said, they saw the economic crisis as a problem mainly for the United States—but then oil prices went into free fall... [laughing] Accidentally, of course. Everybody doesn't say accidentally but they insinuate it. Some of them are insinuating that it just accidentally took place. But, you know, it looks like a well laid-out plan is taking place to me. And, of course, with the Prophecy saying what it does, I believe that it was planned by four nations and it's being carried about now to depopulate and to take control of the oil.

73 ...*Mr. Chavez...* It says...*was emphatic last month when he announced that Venezuela would engage in naval exercises with the Russian Navy in the Caribbean. "Go ahead and squeal, Yanquis," he said, "Russia's naval fleet is welcome here." The moment, made possible in part by a flood of petrodollars used to buy Russian weaponry, must have been sweet for a man who has spent his presidency wagging his finger at the United States and railing against its capitalist model.*

74 ...*Cozying up to Russia, whose leaders have been increasingly at odds with the United States, evoked cold war rivalries in the hemisphere. Mr. Chavez...* Now, what if Russia here, if you just think about it, what if Russia was putting on a show for Chavez because Chavez has always hated the United States because the United States has taken its oil and given them very little money. This was from free trade that was done years ago when they were accused of bribing certain officials in Venezuela to make contracts, making certain officials rich, a little bit rich, while they took gobs of wealth from that country under signed contracts. Now, this hurt the people. It hurt the country.

75 So Chavez knows this and this is the reason that he is against the United States at this time. This is what's being expressed by him, that they're stealing; that the United States is stealing their oil. Well, they didn't steal it. They had contracts for it; they made deals for it but it was done illegally with certain selfish people getting rich and signing contracts and they themselves got rich, but the country, their own country that they represented suffered.

76 ...*Mr. Chavez has also used his oil money—in direct payments and through subsidized oil shipments—to win friends in the hemisphere and elsewhere, including President Evo Morales of Bolivia, who expelled the United States ambassador in La Paz last month saying the envoy was involved in plotting a coup.*

77 ...Domestic spending in Venezuela has also surged, through the creation of a wide array of social welfare programs that furthered Mr. Chavez's goal of building a socialist-inspired state—and suppressed opposition. The 2009 budget, based on \$60-a-barrel oil, includes 23 percent increase in government spending of \$78.9 billion. At \$140 a barrel for oil, that was conservative. With prices now uncomfortably close at \$60 a barrel, economists in Venezuela are expressing alarm over the government's ability to pay its bills.

78 Now, Mr. Chavez said on Saturday that the country could endure any oil price decline, citing its \$40 billion in foreign currency reserves though he then qualified his remarks by saying that oil prices at \$80 to \$90 a barrel would be sufficient for his plans... I think it was a slip of the tongue and he probably realized that they could freeze his assets in other countries and he would be broke. But this is the power the United States has and he knows this.

79 So this is just some of the fights that are waging. If you've studied any about martial law. *Coming Soon To A Neighborhood Near You After The Worldwide Economic Collapse...* This is what they're expecting, a worldwide economic collapse. This is the generated worldwide economic collapse. ...**CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS ARE ENDED—Under martial law, the U.S. Constitution is suspended and all citizens immediately lose all the protections, safeguards and human rights guaranteed by that document. The citizens also lose every rights and privileges granted under The Bill of Rights. The constitutions of other countries will likewise be suspended with similar conditions imposed upon the citizens of those other countries. CURFEW ENFORCEMENT—Anyone caught outside after curfew can be shot dead...** That's martial law.

80 ...**WRIT OF HABEAS CORPUS SUSPENDED...** [laughing] ...*This means that soldiers can bust into your house, or arrest you on the street without warrants. PERSONAL FIREARMS WILL BE SEIZED—Armed forces can invade your home and force you to surrender any weapons you have, regardless of your constitutional right. PERSONAL PROPERTY CAN BE SEIZED—This means that under the excuse of "requisitioning", soldiers can kick you out of your home.*

81 ...Executive order #10995: All communications media will be taken over by the federal authority. Executive order #10997: All fossil fuels, related substances as well as all electrical power, both cooperative as well as privately owned devices and generators will be seized by the federal government. Executive order #10998: All food,

means to produce such food and related products and machinery... That is, your tractors, your farm equipment and so forth. ...*warehouses and collectives which obviously include corporate and private farms will be seized...* All of it.

82 ...Executive order #10999: All modes of transportation will be placed under complete government control. Executive order #11000: All civilians will be drafted into forced labor which the t.v. anchors will euphemistically call "volunteer labor". Executive order #11490: Absolute dictatorial "presidential control" will be exercised over all U.S. citizens, business as well as church institutions during a State Emergency where martial law is declared necessary.

83 ...Executive order #12919: At the direction of the president, this Executive Order allows various Cabinet officials to take over all aspects of the U.S. economy during a State of National Emergency. Executive order #13010: The Executive Order allows FEMA to take control over all other government agencies. Executive Order #12656: **ASSIGNMENT OF EMERGENCY PREPAREDNESS RESPONSIBILITIES...** Which goes into a long list of things that they're going to do to make sure that everyone walks the line when this martial law takes place.

84 Well, I'd like for you to go back to **Psalm 91** and read that today and then if you go to **Revelation 3**. Now these are the things, brethren, that I trust in. I see no other thing to do. You know, your life will be taken, you know, along with the four-fifths of the earth's population if you turn from **YAHWEH**. Your Salvation will be lost.

85 **YAHWEH** says if you deny Him--Yahshua said, "If you deny Me, I'm going to deny you before My Father." Deny you? Deny your rights. You have a right now because you're keeping **YAHWEH's** Sabbaths, you're keeping His Laws. You have right to the Kingdom of Heaven. You could die with those rights and still receive them unless you turn and deny **YAHWEH**, unless you turn and deny Yahshua. But remember Yahshua's Words, He said, if you do it to the least of these. Now, I'm the least of these. I'm the last Abel and I'm the least of all of these before me. But if you deny me, brethren, if you deny me, Yahshua will deny you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

86 Get this in your mind. This is not a plaything. It's on its way right now. We're started. It's already started. And as Senator Biden said, and I agree one hundred percent on what he said was coming in the next six months, I think it's going to come before he said though. In fact, I don't think Bush is going to leave office. That's my thoughts.

I think--I think that Bush wants this. He wants to be the one to declare martial law. He wants to be the one that will stay in a crisis, go down in history, you know. He wants his name in the history book as doing so.

87 But in **Revelation 3** here and **verse 7**, this is us He's speaking to. This is our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH** speaking to this open door, this Work that is going on in the Last Days saying we've not denied His Name. Now, denying, denying means, I'll just read you just a little of it here.

88 The word **deny**, it means *to contradict*; means *to contradict*. That is, saying, "No, I don't agree with him. I never have agreed with him. I'm wanting out of that place." This is contradicting. **Disavow** means *to deny any knowledge of*, like Kepha did with Yahshua before he was converted. ...*deny any knowledge of or approval...* Deny that you approve with what The House of **YAHWEH** teaches. ...*or responsibility to; to disclaim or disown...* This is under the word **deny** so you will rightly understand what this word means.

89 **Disavow**, that's *deny any knowledge of or approval of or responsibility to or disclaim or disown*; that's what it means. ...*to abdicate...* **Abdicate** means *to give up all rights and claims to* and believe me, that's what you're going to do if you deny me, Yahshua or **YAHWEH**. I can't--I would I could say you could say you don't know me. I would that I could tell you that and let you hide from it, but I can't do it. It's not shown that way. And if you deny me, if you deny this Work of **YAHWEH** right now--you're going to die anyway, brethren, why not, why not go down brave, standing up for **YAHWEH**? Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

90 And be willing to do that. Be willing to do it. That's what we're facing right now and we're going to face it in the coming rush of these months. It's going to be upon you before you know it and you're going to be put to the test. That is, you could be put to the test. Remember to get you some transportation and when you see these things start to take place, then get to The House of **YAHWEH**. Don't leave, but get to the House. That's where your protection is going to be. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

91 I know my time is up but let's look at **Yahchanan Mark 14:70**. He says, **And he denied it again. Then a little later, the by-standers again said to Kepha; Surely you are one of them, for you are a Galilean; your accent gives you away...** The very words, brethren, that you use in your vocabulary now, being taught here at The House of **YAHWEH** would give you away. There's no way you could hide from them.

92 Let's go over to **I Yahchanan 2**, found on page 965. **I Yahchanan 2** and notice **verse 22**. **I Yahchanan 2:22**. He says, **Who is a liar, but he who denies that Yahshua is the Messiah?...** If they ask you, "Who is Yahshua?" what are you gonna tell them? You're going to have to tell them, "He's the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**." That's what you're going to have to tell them, fearing not what they can do to you. I'm trying to get you prepared for it because it's coming.

93 Look at **verse 23**, He says, **Whoever denies the Son does not have the Father either...** So you don't have the protection of the Father. You're cut off from Him. You've cut yourself off from Him.

94 Look at **verse 28**, He said, **And now, little children, abide in Him; that when He appears, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed in front of Him at His coming.**

95 **Verse 29**, **If you know that He is Righteous, you know that everyone who practices Righteousness is begotten of Him...** If they ask you, what is Righteousness, what are you going to tell them; going to church on Sunday? [laughing] Be prepared, brethren.

96 Let's see. Notice, well, I'll just call it to your attention. If you remember on Passover I brought out how the Disciples, they all boasted when Yahshua was teaching them. And they said, "No, we won't deny You. You know, even if we die with You, we won't deny You." Well, of course, they were strong and brave at that time. They weren't fully converted, any of them, they fully didn't believe everything that was going to take place. And I know there's some here that don't believe what I'm saying is going to come, but that won't stop it from coming. It'll just catch you off guard.

97 But they were brave at that time, brethren, but then come the arrests. Then come the persecutions, then come the prisons and the jails and the trials and the lawyers and all of this. This makes a showing and this puts fear into a lot of people unless you're prepared ahead of time as to what you're going to do. It's like quitting smoking. You've got to make up your mind that you're never gonna touch it again and then when it comes in your mind, think of what you're going to do and put that out of your mind.

98 Get yourself prepared for what's going to take place. It is going to take place. You're going to be put to the test. If **YAHWEH** hasn't already decided that you're strong enough to withstand it, you're going to be put to the test and you're going to have to prove what you're saying right here.

99 Well, the Disciples failed, of course. They

failed. You're not going to; are you? [Congregation says, "No!"] Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause] Make up your mind now, brethren, and you won't. Yahshua said to the Disciples, "They're going to kill Me. I'm going up to Jerusalem now," and they were going with Him, and He says, "they're going to kill Me." He says, "Blessed are you," let's look at **Mattithyah**. Let's at least read that one. **Mattithyah 5. Mattithyah 5.** Because this is where many of you stand right now. Most of you have been through this and proved yourself to **YAHWEH** so you won't have to be going through it again and again and again.

100 But notice **Mattithyah 5:3. Blessed are the poor in spirit; enduring hardship and being humble, for theirs is the Kingdom of YAHWEH.**

101 **Verse 4, Blessed are those who mourn, for they will be comforted.**

102 **Verse 5, Blessed are the meek...** Those, the humble people who become servants. These are all your blessings.

103 **Verse 6, Blessed are those who hunger and thirst after Righteousness...** After the Laws and understanding the Laws.

104 **Verse 7, Blessed are the merciful...** Also. This is what you've got to become. This is what you've got to obtain in order to obtain mercy.

105 **Verse 8, Blessed are the pure in heart, for they will see YAHWEH...** Personally. They will actually see Him.

106 **Verse 9, Blessed are the peacemakers; for they will be called the Sons of YAHWEH.**

107 **Verse 10, Blessed are those who are persecuted for Righteousness' sake, for theirs is the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** All these blessings.

108 And look at **verse 11, Blessed are you, when men will revile and persecute you, and say all manner of evil against you falsely, for My Sake.**

109 **Verse 12, Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad...** Look at one more. Look at **Yahchanan 15:22.** All of those blessings are yours. They were written for you by the Disciples here. They were spoken to the Disciples but they were actually written for you in this time period. Knowing this is the last, the remnant, the remnant of this Great Kingdom who're going to be first. You're actually going to be first in Authority and Power, sitting right at the side of Yahshua, right at the side of **YAHWEH**, access to **YAHWEH.**

110 **Yahchanan 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins revealed; but now they have no cloak, covering for their sins...** That's the reason they hate you right now, brethren. There's no other excuse for it. We bring forth their sins, we show how evil

this system is and we're showing it throughout the whole world.

111 There's no way this system could ever bring peace and they're desperate. Now, they all have nuclear bombs that are capable of destroying the whole earth so they're getting desperate now. So they've chosen the first, the highest four nations of the world, the most rich, the most powerful nations on the face of the earth. They're worried about Pakistan? No, they're not worried about Pakistan. They're worried that this thing could get totally out of control. Yes, with China, India, all the nuclear powers could get totally out of control and that's what **YAHWEH** says it's going to do.

112 Because everybody, everybody's got this same little thing in mind, you know, "Let us be the one who lives through this. Let us be the nation who lives through this. Now, in order to do this, we're going to have to kill this one, this one and this one." Every nation has this in mind; the same thing that the Quartet has. They, the Quartet has authority to actually depopulate the earth and save the lifestyle, save the wealth of the world for themselves. After that, they would start fighting among each other, even if they could pull it off. [laughing] But before that, **YAHWEH** says, they're going to start fighting among each other anyway. And the total earth is going to become involved in this.

113 Well, we're bringing this forth throughout the whole world. And, of course, we're hated worse here, in this area, than anywhere because we're sitting here in a major buckle of the belt of Christianity. This is the bible belt, as they call it, and Abilene is the buckle on the belt! [laughing] And we've unloosed that buckle and sitting right in the middle of it telling you, you're going to die. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

114 But Yahshua says now, they have no cloak for their sins anymore because He's established His House and they're bringing forth **YAHWEH's** Laws. But He says, we're going to win. And He says the Kingdom will be given to the Saints of the Most High; that's your promise, brethren, if you stand strong. But if you deny Him, He will deny you the rights to this Kingdom. It's just that simple.

115 But make up your mind now. Read these promises and be thankful that they were shown to you. Praise **YAHWEH** for it and ask Him to keep you strong through these next, few months and yours is the Kingdom. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. Praise **YAHWEH!** We will have services now this afternoon; don't forget. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

Chapter Twenty

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #8— The Prophecies Are Sure; You're A Fool If You Don't Believe Them

The Last Great Day
10/22/08 pm

And now the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] I hope everyone has your Scriptures, *Book of YAHWEH* with you this afternoon. I'd like just a few words with you before we break up. I told the Priests that I would try to be through by the time workshop was over, which is, I think four o'clock but we got a late start, so-- [laughing]

2 While the Priests are taking their seats, you might turn to *Micah* again, **Micahyah**, the Great Prophet Micahyah. I'd like for everyone to remember to pray three times a day for YAHWEH's Work. Now this will show your sincerity in wanting YAHWEH's Work done, but also I'd like for you to be thinking about your place in The House of YAHWEH. Now, where the Scripture says, don't go out of your place on the Sabbath Day; just because you live out of town doesn't mean that you can't take your place in The House of YAHWEH. You can do it in many ways.

3 If you hadn't or if you haven't gotten in touch, if you're out of town, if you're out of Abilene and you don't know what you can do, get in contact with Kahan Anayah and he will show you some things that you can be doing that will be one place in the House, one place. [laughing] But we have many, many places that you can work. I was in hopes this Feast to get everyone acquainted with

the gardening because very soon now, I foresee that we're going to have to raise food, a bunch of food, in order to take care of the people who are coming.

4 This Prophecy here in **Micahyah 3**, now I spent a lot of time on it during the Feast because it's a wonderful Prophecy. It was written about 710 B.C.E., **Micahyah 3**. It didn't come to pass until almost eight hundred years later, but it came to pass. And it came to pass in detail, which shows you, it should show anyone, that we can trust in these Prophecies. Now, others of the Prophets spoke of this too, as I showed you and they also spoke of The House of YAHWEH being established in these Last Days.

5 **Micahyah 3:12. Therefore, because of you...** Speaking of how they'd turned to sin and away from YAHWEH's Laws. He told them, you know, "YAHWEH has backed off from you. You're no longer protected from Him and this is what's going to take place with you. The nations are going to come in that are stronger than you and they're going to take their revenge out on you because they're guided by Satan. They hate you without a cause."

6 All these things can be applied to our forefathers, but they were shut off from YAHWEH--when they got shut off from YAHWEH was when they turned to devil worship. The devil had her



revenge on them. And we can see how she loved taking spite on this nation, wiping out The House of **YAHWEH** and plowing the land like a field; plowing it like a field. This Prophecy was fulfilled in detail.

7 It says, **...because of you, Zion will be plowed like a field, Yerusalem will become heaps of rubble, and the mountain...** That is, The House of **YAHWEH** itself is going to be totally desolate. It's gonna be like the high places of a forest, which is barren, cold and barren.

8 Well, that was the Prophecy about Jerusalem. Now, right under that in the very next chapter we see a Prophecy about The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. He's speaking of you and I, brethren. This is the same Great Prophet speaking here, whose Prophecies was foretold and fulfilled in detail and here he is speaking of you and I now in the Last Days; what is called the Last Days. When we would have a nation that could make fire come down from heaven and destroy huge cities with one bomb dropped out of a plane, one bomb. Now, that's what we're up against now. This is what we're facing right now.

9 Others are jumping on this bandwagon now of Joe Biden's. Here Colin Powell now says on the 21st of October: *Colin Powell Warns Of Coming Crisis "We Don't Even Know About Right Now"...* A coming crisis that we don't even know about right now, he said. *...Colin Powell has made bizarre comments that echo the recent declaration by Democratic VP candidate Joe Biden that there will be an "international crisis" early into Barack Obama's presidency that will test the new president by forcing him to make unpopular decisions...* Well [laughing] of course, they've already made those unpopular decisions.

10 And as one of the leaders in Russia said, it wouldn't make any difference who's president, you know, the plans are already made; their orders are already laid out for them. They're not the ones running the country. They're the ones that take the heat, you know. They're the ones that stand up there and tell them "why I did this," when they didn't actually do it but they were given orders to do so.

11 So they're just filling in--filling in as a scapegoat, so to speak, as the president, the president of a country, but they agreed to do so. So, you know, the plans are made. The plans are made to actually fulfill the Prophecy, although they don't know they're fulfilling the Prophecy.

12 Some of them are studying Prophecy now, I see, because they're using words of the Holy Scriptures. They're repeating even words of The

House of **YAHWEH** that we bring in our sermons so we know that they're listening some to The House of **YAHWEH**. They're going to listen more very soon because **YAHWEH**'s going to lift His House up in a popular way. Praise **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He says, "They're gonna know that I have loved you, I love you." That's what He said.

13 Well here in **chapter 4** now of **Micahyah**, this is the same Prophet now saying, **Micahyah 4:1. But in the Last Days it will come to pass that the mountain...** This word **mountain**, it always means *promotion*. It's *uplifted place*; same thing--same way it was used in Mosheh's time; he went to the uplifted place, the uplifted, the promoted place of **YAHWEH** and He will have no other work except that prophesied, remember that.

14 But the mountain, **...promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations...** If you go over to your center reference there, you can follow these things out and see that the world's authoritative books show and even the commentators know that this wasn't translated properly in the *King James Version* but they chose not to translate it properly for some reason or another. Mainly because they would admit they're wrong and they're lost and their people would reject them.

15 The Baptist preacher whom I love, I met already and hope to spend some more time with before he leaves. He was a Baptist preacher for thirty-three years and now he's in The House of **YAHWEH** because he stepped on a flyer that the Great Kahan Anayah probably had efforts in putting out, having people working with him because he does this constantly. So remember and get in touch with him. But this man just stepped on a flyer, that's all it was and then wound up here in The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

16 He said he used to, it used to be when he would bring out things that he saw were right in the Scriptures he would be rejected and he'd be fired and sent to another place and another location and another location and [laughing] he finally got gun-shy, you know. That won't be so in The House of **YAHWEH**. He can preach it here all he wants to, you know; readily accepted. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 **...It will be raised...** He says. Now this is speaking of this time period we're in right now and this is **YAHWEH**'s Word to us that His House of **YAHWEH** is going to be raised. **...above all congregations...** Of the earth. **...and all peoples will eventually flow to it...** To His House. That is,

if you take the other Prophecies now and put with this, you know, that all the people who are left alive are going to come to **YAHWEH's** House and here keep the Great Feast of **YAHWEH** with the palm, the palm branches in their hands and so forth as **Revelation 7** also shows about this people who are left after the Great Tribulation takes place.

18 **Verse 2, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up to the mountain... The promoted place, the uplifted House of YAHWEH. ...and to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us...** Yes, the Father of Yaaqob. Remember the Hebrews said to Yahshua, "We're Abraham's seed," and Yahshua said, "No, if you were Abraham's seed, you'd be doing what Abraham taught you to do. You're not doing what Abraham taught you to do. You're saying you can't do what Abraham taught you to do. You've got to follow some oral law that the Catholic church gave you to follow. You're not, you're not--you don't belong to **YAHWEH's** House. Get away from Me, I never knew you." All these things He has said to that people.

19 But **YAHWEH** says that He's going to start gathering the lost sheep now and He will bring them to Abel, Abel, Texas where He established His House in these Last days. And many nations will come here, brethren. Many nations are going to come here to The House of **YAHWEH**.

20 **...and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws will depart from Zion...** It will depart from Zion and be placed in the top nation of all nations and from there go to all nations of the world as Yahshua Messiah said in **Mattithyah 24:14**, I believe it is.

21 **Verse 3, And He will judge between many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off....** Now, if you'll go over to **Isayah 2**, he speaks or rather this is the same Prophecy that Isayah was inspired to write, though hundreds of years apart; but Isayah wrote the same Prophecy. In fact, Isayah wrote it in about 760 B.C.E.. He wrote this Prophecy before Micahyah wrote it.

22 **Isayah 2:1. The word that Isayah son of Amoz saw concerning Yahdah and Yerusalem...** Judah and Jerusalem. As the Savior said, "The Father won't be worshiped in Judah or Jerusalem. He won't be worshiped in these mountains of Judah, He won't be worshiped in Jerusalem itself.

23 Yahshua knew where He was going to be worshiped; He knew the Prophecies of the Last Days. He also knew He was going to be High Priest over that Work in the Last Days. He knew the Prophecies and He said, "You're a fool if you

don't believe these Prophecies." He knew He was going to be sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** at this time period, that He was going to die and be raised and would be sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, talking to His House. That's what He knew about these Scriptures. They're all here in the Holy Scriptures.

24 **Verse 2, It will come to pass in the Last Days, that the mountain; promotion, of The House of YAHWEH will be established in the chief of the nations, and will be raised above all congregations; and all nations will eventually flow to it.**

25 **Verse 3, And many people will go and say; Come, and let us go up the mountain of YAHWEH; to the House of the Father of Yaaqob, and He will teach us of His Ways, and we will walk in His Paths. For the Laws will depart from Zion...** To the chief of the nations as it said in **verse 2. ...will depart from Zion...** Depart from Zion. **...and the Word of YAHWEH from Yerusalem...** Yes, Jerusalem is going to be heaps of rubble, you won't worship the Father there anymore. You will worship in another place where the Message can go out with freedom of speech to all the world.

26 **Verse 4, He will judge among the nations, and will rebuke many people; they will beat their swords into plowshares...** This is different from Micahyah. **...neither will they learn war anymore.**

27 Now, he adds something else here. He says, **verse 6, You have forsaken your people, the house of Yaaqob, because they are filled with customs from the east...** Well, they are east. They're east. [laughing] And here's somebody He's talking to and saying, "You forsook the house of Yaaqob because he was filled with customs from the east." Did he go west? Yes, he did. My brother went west [laughing] after, after he tried for seven years to preach the message in Israel.

28 If you go on over now to **Isayah 11**, we see the Savior spoken of here. We see the Savior spoken of, along with The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. We get a little more information here. All I can do, brethren, is encourage you to believe these Prophecies and try to keep repeating them till you get them in your mind to where they'll be the uppermost thing in your mind when the trouble comes. Whether they send you to prison, you got this with you, brethren; you got this with you to rely on till we release you from these prisons, if that's what they do. Don't fear what man can do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah, and a Branch will grow**

out of his roots... Now, this wouldn't mean much to you if you don't know the rest of the Scriptures that go with it.

30 The subject here is the Branch. The root here, if you hold your place right here and go over first to **Revelation 3** and look here at **verse 5. Revelation 3:5**. Just hold your place there at **Isayah 11**, we'll come back to it quickly. **He who overcomes...** He who overcomes, not he that just believes or pretends to believe and acts like, you know, he's Righteous while he commits sin. But he who overcomes, this is the Savior Himself speaking. This is the root and offspring of David, he said; the Rod that comes forth out of Yeshayah.

31 **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah, and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** Well this is He speaking here, not the Branch, it's the root that is speaking here.

32 **Revelation 3:5. He who overcomes, the same will be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name from the Book of Life...** "He who overcomes, I won't blot out his name." **...but I will confess his name before My Father...** "I won't deny his name. I will confess it." **...and before His Malakim...** Before all of His Messengers, "I will confess his name."

33 Now, if you look over to **Revelation 22**. Keep that in mind now and look over to **Revelation 22:16. I, Yahshua, have sent My Malak to testify to you these things in the congregations of The House of YAHWEH. I am the Root...** You get that? **...I am the Root and the Offspring of David...** Yeshayah was the father of David. **...I am the Root and the Offspring of David and the Bright and Morning Star.**

34 Look back to **verse 12, And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

35 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

36 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His...** That is, the Father's **...Laws...** The *King James Version* says "Commandments", but the world's authorities says this means *Laws*, all of His Laws.

37 **Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life...** That is, the straight up and down Tree not the hot cross buns that crosses the foolishness in with the Righteousness. [laughing] **...Blessed are those who keep His Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.**

38 **Verse 15, For outside are dogs, and sorcerers,**

and whoremongers, and murderers, and worshipers of gods (elohim) and everyone who professes to love, yet practices breaking the Laws.

39 **Verse 16, I, Yahshua...** The Root, I Yahshua, the Root.

40 Now go back to **Isayah 11:1** again. **There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah, and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** Out of Yahshua's Roots; out of His Roots a Branch will grow.

41 Well, you could interpret that in many different ways, as their commentators have or you could turn over to **Zecharyah 4:12**, without an interpretation, and He'll tell you who this is speaking of. **Zecharyah 4:12**. Remember Micahyah's the one who made this Prophecy, made the other Prophecies, too, before this. He made them first before the others did about Jerusalem and Judah and the temple and it didn't come to pass for almost eight hundred years later. But it came to pass in detail, just as it was prophesied to do after the Work of **YAHWEH** was finished in that location.

42 **Zecharyah 4:12. Then I spoke to him again, and said to him; What are these two Olive Branches which, through the two golden pipes, empty the golden oil through them?**

43 **Verse 13, He answered me, and said: Do you not know what these are? And I said: No my ruler.**

44 **Verse 14, Then he said; These are the Two Anointed Ones...** The Two Anointed Ones, Two Anointed Ones. **...who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth...** The Two Anointed Ones.

45 If you go back to **Daniyl** now, which we included in this Prophecy because Daniyl himself made this same Prophecy against Jerusalem. In **chapter 9** he made it. But in **chapter 12**--now remember here he says two, two. **Zecharyah 4:14** says these are the two; what are these Two Olive Branches? These are the Two Anointed Ones who stand for the Supreme Ruler of the earth.

46 Well **Daniyl 12** now, in **Daniyl 12:4**. He says, He says to Daniyl, **But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book...** In **Revelation 4** we find that the book is sealed. We find the book but it's sealed. And it says the Root and Offspring of David is the Only One Who can open these Seals and show us what they mean. See how plain this is and how it fits together like a puzzle? It just lays together like a puzzle. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You need to make a puzzle and put this together--whoever makes puzzles. Somebody in The House of **YAHWEH** surely makes puzzles; we got talent everywhere here. [laughing]

47 But He says, **But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book to the time of The End; many will run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased...** That's the time that it would be unsealed. In the Last Days, in the Last Days, it will be unsealed by our High Priest and King Who is of the tribe of David. He's the Root and Offspring of David, as **Isayah 11** shows here. And then Zecharyah shows He's with the two branches here that stand with the Supreme Ruler of the whole earth and Daniyl said, after this was sealed now, He said:

48 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others... Two others.**

49 Zecharyah, that's what Zecharyah says here in **Zecharyah 4:13**, He said, He answered me, and said: Do you not know who these are? And **I said: No my ruler.**

50 **Verse 14, Then he said; These are the Two Anointed Ones...** Daniyl said I see two, I see two here.

51 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others, one on this side of the bank, and the other on that side of the bank of the river...** And one of them clothed in linen. He puts the details, brethren, in for you just like the details that Micahyah put in the Prophecy concerning Judah, Jerusalem and the temple.

52 Well, in **Isayah 14** then, he shows you the two. Now, **Isayah 11, Isayah 11**, he shows you the branches here, a branch that works with Yahshua Himself there in **Isayah 11**. (I went to **chapter 2**.)

53 But here he shows you, **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah...** That's Yeshayah, the father of David. **...and a Branch will grow out of his roots...** A branch will grow out of his roots.

54 Well, this branch grew out of his roots because we follow Yahshua's Example as our High Priest. We understand this because He is the Example of **YAHWEH** Himself. That's what Book Two said. Many people won't accept Book Two. You can get it even from Book One if they would just look at the Prophecies, but they won't listen to the Prophets, as Yahshua said. He said they're fools for not believing the Prophets because the Prophets spoke of Me. That's what He said in *John*, in **Yahchanan 5**.

55 And He took the Scriptures and showed them that **YAHWEH** Himself testifies of Him. They also testify of us, the Branch, the Branch that grows out of the Roots of Yahshua. Yahshua is the Perfect Example of teaching **YAHWEH's** Laws.

56 And that's the reason that He says up here

now in **verse 9**. He says: **Isayah 11:9. They will not hurt nor destroy in all My Holy Mountain...** They will not hurt or destroy in all The House of **YAHWEH**. You will not hurt or destroy. That's what **YAHWEH** is saying of you. You won't accept their way of fighting and war. You won't hurt or destroy in **YAHWEH's** House if you're a part of **YAHWEH's** House. **...for the earth will be as full of the knowledge of YAHWEH as the waters that cover the sea.**

57 **Verse 10, In that day there will be a Root...** A Root, remember Yahshua is the Root. **...of Yeshayah...** That's David's father. **...Who will stand as an ensign; sign, banner, signal, for the people; to it will the Gentiles seek, and His Rest will be glorious...** Yes, **YAHWEH's** Rest is glorious when you start taking joy in your place in The House of **YAHWEH** on the Sabbath Day as **Hebrews 4** said.

58 Well, here now in **Isayah 44**, it shows you the two others who He's speaking of, two brothers and what each one of them will do, what their names are and so forth. **Zecharyah 4**, go back there because this cannot be denied. Even their commentaries know and say, "This chapter is translated wrong," and they go to extremes showing that it was translated wrong. Well, we're the only ones who have translated it properly. The others didn't want you to know that this was what was going to take place. That there were two brothers who were spoken of in another place who would actually come from the east, going west and establish **YAHWEH's** House in the west, in a nation that as **Zecharyah 5:10-11** shows they would, in a Babylonish land not yet established.

59 Brethren, you can't beat these Prophecies. They're as plain as they can be. They're as plain as the nose on your face. You can't beat the Prophecy of Micahyah either. You can't beat the Prophecies of Yahshua. They all speak of the same thing but just in different ways.

60 I know you're all tired. I know you need to rest. I guess I do too. [laughing] I don't feel it when I'm up here, I feel it when I get down from the stage sometimes but I don't feel it up here. I'm a bundle of energy when I'm here behind this pulpit, behind this Ark of the Covenant. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

Brethren, you can't beat these Prophecies. They're as plain as they can be. They're as plain as the nose on your face.

61 It's been a great Feast. This has been the most wonderful Feast I've ever experienced. [Someone in congregation yells, "Praise **YAHWEH!**"] I keep thinking of that Scripture David wrote that He prepares a table before us in the presence of our enemies, our cup runs over. Most wonderful blessings that came forth this Feast; they were beautiful. All through the Feast I saw the people rejoicing, I saw everyone turning to Righteousness. There was no hurt nor destruction in all of The House of **YAHWEH** this Feast. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

62 If you'll all stand, I'd like to have prayer with you before you go. I know you have to go your separate ways. Please don't take any chances. And I'm telling you again, be prepared to get yourself back here to the House. This trouble is right upon us. I don't know how quickly it'll affect each nation and town. I think you're going to see it start in the big cities first. They're set up to start it and I'm thinking you're going to see it start in the large cities first.

63 It may go totally into confusion for a while, you know, to where, to where the armed forces are taken up. And they're saying now that they think the United States might be vulnerable to attack. You know, they've been wanting to attack the United States for a long, long time. One bomb could set this thing to going and then, of course, the destruction in the east is going to take place in and around the great River Euphrates. The nuclear baby is going to take place.

64 And then, of course, in the last part of that, which it can't last that long. It's not going to last as long as they think. The Scriptures don't show that. It shows that the earth is gonna be devastated, the sun darkened and four-fifths of the earth's population wiped out. That could be done in a matter of a week or maybe even less with the amount of bombs that we have right now. I don't know exactly how long that the war will last but I can tell you--I can see from what the Prophecy shows, it's going to be a very short time.

And right now, brethren, we're reaching the entire, the entire earth. We're going out to the whole world. This Message has gone out in one way or another to the whole world.

65 And right now, brethren, we're reaching the entire, the entire earth. We're going out to the whole world. This Message has gone out in one way or another to the whole world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 Well the price now is dropping. You can see that. That's one of the signs that **YAHWEH** gives you. How long will it be? [laughing] Well, it's coming down daily now. It's coming--that's the first part of the Quartet's job there. The second part is the great killing, the great murders that're going to take place. So just be prepared. Be prepared to get here to the House. I didn't say to come here now, right now, but be prepared to get here and don't, don't let that disappear from you. Be prepared and hold on to it until the time comes and then get here as quickly as possible when you start and be prepared to stay here when you get here. If you'll raise your hands.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

67 Our Father in heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**. This is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, coming to You, Father, with all The House of **YAHWEH** who has made it here to this Feast, coming before You, Father, on behalf of all of those who you've called, Father, and all of those who we know will be coming out of Great Tribulation. Father, we rejoice and we're glad when we see the calls that are coming into Your House.

68 I was told about fifty women who called in one night to confess their sins from a foreign nation. We know, Father, that this is taking place throughout the earth now and we know that there's a huge gathering. You're doing a huge gathering throughout the earth at this time, gathering them from the clutches of Satan and taking them, Father, into Your Service and doing Your Will and learning of Your Laws, Statutes and Judgments, coming to Perfection in Righteousness, Father. We see this taking place now throughout the world.

69 And we know that this is going to be a short Work and we know that once, once the sun is darkened and the earth is devastated, we know, Father, You will protect us through this and we know that we will use these people in the Work, Father, to clean up the earth and the much Work that will be done at that time, Father. We know that this is for a reason, that all of these people are being called for a reason, Father, to help us in bringing forth and recovering the earth and the things that you have protected and to use them, Father, for the

next thousand years in restoring the earth and Your people and then for the second resurrection that will take place at that time.

70 We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge Father and the Great Plan that you have laid out in the Holy Scriptures that becomes so clear when we see all the bible and get it all in our minds as You want us to do. We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge and we bless You and praise You for Your Calling, the Calling of Your People today, this tiny gathering that has taken place; the little flock, as Yahshua called it. We bless You for this little, little flock, Father, and the Great Things that You've done through this little flock, that You've actually reached the entire world. It's so amazing what You have done Father and the things You have brought forth in order that we might reach the entire world, all nations, with this Message in these Last Days.

71 We see this Prophecy taking place, Father, and we marvel at how You can predict the future. We marvel at You, Father, with Your Great Wisdom and Understanding and we lean to You, Father. We put ourselves and our trust in Your Hands, Father. We know that You're the Only One Who can protect us and bring us through this thing; that with You, all things are possible. And we know that You will, because Your Prophecies must be fulfilled in order for this Great Kingdom to be established. We praise You and thank You for it, for the Knowledge and You're bringing it forth.

72 We ask You, Father, Your Protection upon all of Your People here this day, Your Blessings upon them, Father, the physical, the financial blessings that the Work may go forward and our physical

health, Father. We know that You have given us great things here at this Feast and we've warned the people and told them what to get and we see the results of this and the healings that are taking place as a result of it. We see the cleanses, Father, that are taking place and the minds growing in understanding and the bodies growing in health, turning to You Father is like taking a breath of clean air or a drink of cool, refreshing water. Coming out of this world is like joy and gladness to our souls, Father, and we bless You and praise You for it.

73 We ask You, Father, as everyone goes their separate ways, at the end of this Sabbath, at sundown, that You please protect them from the harm and danger, the sickness and disease, from Satan and all of her workers, all of the traps, Father, that she is trying to lay with her false witnesses and false charges that she's bringing forth against Your People, Father. We ask Your Protection. We ask, Father, that You show the world that You love us, like You said You would, that You lift us up and help this Message to go forth speedily, Father, to Your People so they can overcome, overcome and come to Your House.

74 We ask You, Father, in the Name of our High Priest and King, Yahshua, Father, that you bless us and keep us in Your Way and we give You thanks and praise in Yahshua's Name. **HalleluYAHWEH!** [**HalleluYAHWEH!** Praise **YAHWEH!** applause]

75 I think [laughing] are you ready? I think--I think we could jar these stands up here if we just all get together and do so with a "Praise **YAHWEH!**", a "**HalleluYAHWEH!**" at the count of three, okay? At the count of three. One, two, three... **HALLELUYAHWEH!** Praise **YAHWEH!**

We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge Father and the Great Plan that you have laid out in the Holy Scriptures that becomes so clear when we see all the bible and get it all in our minds as You want us to do. We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge and we bless You and praise You for Your Calling, the Calling of Your People today, this tiny gathering that has taken place; the little flock, as Yahshua called it. We bless You for this little, little flock, Father, and the Great Things that You've done through this little flock, that You've actually reached the entire world. It's so amazing what You have done Father and the things You have brought forth in order that we might reach the entire world, all nations, with this Message in these Last Days.

Chapter Twenty-One

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #9— Warning To All The World— If You Start Keeping The Laws Of YAHWEH, You Will Get Eternal Life, But You Will Also Be Persecuted By The Other Religions, News Media, Courts, Etc.

10/25/08

Kahan Tobyah: And at this time if you'll all please stand, I'd like to introduce the Greatest Teacher in the World, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You're still, you're still rejoicing! [laughing] You may be seated. Praise **YAHWEH**! Thank you. The Feast was a great success. I guess everyone has heard about all the healings that took place; wonderful, wonderful healings that took place and still taking place.

2 I'm more or less bringing this Message here this morning to the world. You can be turning over to **Mattithyah 10**--more or less to the world and not the congregation here because I know you're familiar with it. But The House of **YAHWEH**, I want you to know that we are suffering persecution at this time from the Christian world around us. And I want you to know this because I want you to know out there, wherever you are in the world, if you start living a Righteous life, like Yahshua lived, you will suffer persecution.

3 Yahshua kept the Laws of **YAHWEH** and anyone who keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH**, anyone who keeps any of the Laws of Holiness, will suffer persecution at this time, no matter where you are in the world. Whether you're in Israel or

whether you're in America you can expect to suffer persecution. Here they're using tactics such as they used in the witch-hunts in Europe where they try to seize your children, and coax your children; they even encourage your children to lie, so they can bring forth false witnesses, false charges against House of **YAHWEH** members. That's going on right now. As we speak, this is going on.

4 They claim they're interested in children, in the welfare of children. Yet, I have before me here the teenage pregnancies, many of them in Abilene itself, thousands of them. *Over 400,000 teen births annually in the United States...* 400,000, over 400,000, it says more than 400,000. *...At minimum, the public cost of births to teens 17 and younger costs the government 7.6 billion a year...* According to this research.

5 Another one, Texas, Texas itself, where we live, where The House of **YAHWEH** was established in the midst of god worshipers, worshipers who follow after the gods; the gods who have the mixture of Righteousness and evil, the gods who follow their lusts. Now we don't follow illegal lusts. We teach



abstinence to our children. We teach it, we teach it diligently to our children, boys and girls. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

6 In order to bring a charge against a House of **YAHWEH** member they've got to get someone to lie for them. Because The House of **YAHWEH** members are encouraged, and they're taught diligently to keep the laws of the land, as well as the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

7 Yahshua, Yahshua taught the same thing. He taught it to His Disciples. He did it Himself. So when they arrested Yahshua, yes, they arrested Him. The police were sent and arrested Yahshua on false charges, false charges. And even though they knew these were false charges they actually brutally killed this man, beat him. They beat him almost all night long and then hung him on a stake to die the next day. That showed their love--that showed their mercy right there in the way they killed the man.

8 Well, of course, they show their mercy today in the way they torture people too. The same Christian world, the same religions that teach their people they're going to heaven when they die, and they're going to live eternally. You know there's Only One Being Who can give Eternal Life. And I want you to know this, everyone out there, if you'll read your bible you'll find out there's only One Being in the universe Who can give Life.

9 None of the gods are able to give you Eternal Life. None of them claim to give Eternal Life. None of the gods that you worship out there can even foretell the future. In fact, they would love it if they could. But they can't. Only One Being in the universe can; and He is **YAHWEH**. He makes the claim and brings forth the proof to prove it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Brings it forth and He says, "Bring forth your witnesses and let us see them. Let us hear them. And if you can't do it, then shut your mouth and say this then is True." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 But they bring forth false witnesses today, false witnesses that the lawyer can catch their lies almost instantly and show that they're lying, you know, and show that they've sworn among each other that they will lie. They accuse The House of **YAHWEH** of lying while they themselves tell one lie after another to try to prove one of our people guilty.

11 Now if you start keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** in America, anywhere, anywhere throughout the world today, if you start living Righteously, as the Scripture tells you to do, keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, keeping the Ten

Commandments, keeping the Sabbath Day Holy, you will start suffering persecution. When I came here, when I came to Abilene in 1967, that's forty-one years ago I came to Abilene; I started preaching the day I entered the police academy. [laughing] I preached wherever I went. I used the bible to actually, to make my speeches to the other cadets who were in the police academy. I wouldn't, I wouldn't take a job like that again. But I praise **YAHWEH** for letting me experience the police department for ten years in Abilene, Texas. Because I learned that I don't want to be a part of it. I don't want to be a part of any of this worldly system, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 I want to be, I want to be exactly like Yahshua and **YAHWEH** Himself. I want to pattern my life after our High Priest and King and I want to live it as perfect as He did. I can't stand that suffering like He did. [laughing] But I do want to be Righteous like He was. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

13 Well, of course, when I had children, I first sent them to public schools on the agreement with the officials, here in Eula itself by the way, we did in Abilene, too, but we were rejected there also. But they agreed, they agreed that they would not feed our children pork, because pork is condemned in the Holy Scriptures.

14 I know that most people throughout the world, most of Christianity doesn't know that. But if you'll read **Leviticus 11**, it says it's unclean. **II Corinthians** says, "Come out from among them who eat pork. Touch not the unclean thing and I will receive you." That, in fact, says, I won't receive you unless you come out from among them who eat pork and I won't receive you and if you touch the unclean thing, deliberately, then I won't receive you." That's what it is saying.

15 The Christians can read their bible, if they want to, or they can just listen to a lying preacher that covers it up. Like the Baptist preacher that was telling me here during the Feast, he'd been preaching for thirty-three years he said. But he said, "every time I start bringing any Truth they start rejecting it." Well, of course, how can you preach unless you're sent? Who will listen to our report? **YAHWEH** must call that person and open their minds to understanding or they won't listen. But then **YAHWEH** has called, in fact, He preordained certain ones to be called for this time period to finish His remnant of this Kingdom.

16 Wherever you are out there in the world and you hear this and you read your Scriptures, read **Leviticus 11** and you will see that pork is unclean.

I know the science will tell you, you know, the preachers will tell you that Jesus cleansed the pig. Well, he did a poor job of it because, pork is full of trichina. The scientists have taken pork, put them on concrete floors, they make you wear rubber boots, they say, before you can go into their pig pen because it is so defiled, rubber boots, and then they burn the boots after you come back out. Yes, this is some of these scientific projects that's going on. But lo and behold, they still have trichinosis and they still want you to eat it. [laughing] They're born and raised with it. It's a natural thing to them.

17 In Odessa, a university, they took the shellfish from the ocean, because they have plenty of saltwater there, underground saltwater. And they said, you know, "We'll clean these up." We'll, you know, of course, they're made to eat sewage. So the biggest part of your shellfish like shrimp and oysters and so forth, they're found where sewage is emptied into the oceans; man's manure is emptied. And they're there by the tons, you know. You can throw a net and the net will get so full you can't hardly pull it in they say. So they're easily caught there.

18 So they said, "Let's catch these there, bring them to this clean saltwater. We'll keep them so long a time, take all this E. coli bacteria out of them then we'll sell them to the public cheap and we'll make millions of dollars." Well, lo and behold, they kept them three months, they tested them, still full of E. coli. They kept them six months, tested them they're still full of E.coli. They kept them a year in the clean saltwater and tested them, lo and behold, still full of E. coli. [laughing]

19 Yes, it's a natural thing with the unclean fish in the ocean. **YAHWEH** made them to eat unclean things. He made the E.coli inside of them to take care of these unclean things they eat to keep it from killing the shellfish. The same E.coli will kill you. [laughing]

20 The same trichina will enter your brain. **YAHWEH** shows that in many places, but he shows this is the confusion. That, and sexually transmitted

diseases both can enter your brain and they have proof of that now since we started preaching it here and we've been preaching it for forty years now to the world. The scientists are finally checking it and saying, "Hey, yeah, this is true. How about that." [laughing]

21 The bible said it thousands of years ago, but will mankind pay any attention to the Holy Scriptures? No, they don't. But you start living the Holy Scriptures and they will start persecuting you for doing so. You know why? Because you're uncovering their sins. You're revealing their sins and they don't like that. That's the same reason they killed Yahshua Messiah. They accused Him falsely, with false witnesses that got on the witness stand and told lies, told lies about him and then they killed Him; and this went on constantly.

22 It even went on with all the Prophets, as **Acts 7** and **8** will show you. If you'll just read it for yourself. You'll see they persecuted all the Prophets. The Savior said the same thing in **Mattithyah 5**. "Which one of the Prophets did you not persecute before Me? A Prophet is without honor in his own country," Yahshua said.

23 Well, Texas, *No easy answer in Abilene...* This is Abilene. ...*Abilene's teenage pregnancy...* Are they worried about it? No. What they're worried about is a teenage girl who decided she wanted to run off with some boys, play around with boys, the father said no. So she learned on the Internet, she actually learned this on the Internet, how to go lie to CPS, get her father thrown in jail so she could go play around with the boys. Now she told this to several people. They don't want to hear this investigation. They don't want the truth. But they took this man to jail because of an accusation from a lying teenager that couldn't even get her stories straight, not even twice in a row.

24 And these are the lies that they based it on. And this is what they do. Are they worried about Abilene's teenage pregnancies? Do you see this in the papers or on television or what church they belong to? No, no, not at all. In fact, here recently, I'll get the facts on this for you, but it hasn't been but about a month or a month and a half ago that one of the well-known churches had a man that was actually molesting; accused of this, that is, accused of it. And the news announcer said, "Now, now, let's wait, be kind of thinking about this, thinking about this because remember a man's always innocent till he's proven guilty." They didn't say that, they won't say that about The House of **YAHWEH** members.

25 And if a person, let me tell you something

But you start living the Holy Scriptures and they will start persecuting you for doing so. You know why? Because you're uncovering their sins. You're revealing their sins and they don't like that.

Well, we pull the sinners out of the world. We show them, we expose their sins to them. They confess their sins. They repent and they start living by the Laws of Yahweh.

else, you can expect this to take place. A person could come here from out of the world which sinners do, we pull sinners out of sin and we make Holy people out of them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yahshua said there is much more rejoicing in heaven when a sinner repents, than over ten others who are not sinners.

26 Well, we pull the sinners out of the world. We show them, we expose their sins to them. They confess their sins. They repent and they start living by the Laws of **YAHWEH**. If a man came here today from out of the world, a sinner, and he had something hiding with him, some fault, some bones in his closet and he got arrested for it, they'd say, "This man belongs to The House of **YAHWEH**." They'd make it loud and clear this person belongs to The House of **YAHWEH**.

27 These are their tactics on the news channels. They use the news. They use the police. They use the municipal system, brethren. And they're using it now, as they did in Europe years ago, thousands of years ago when they had the so-called witch-hunts and the Inquisitions. The so-called Inquisitions where they would take--steal children, kidnap children out of the homes. Get them to lie about their parents. Go put them in a Catholic home so they could make Catholics out of the child so he wouldn't know anything about the bible. This is what went on in your witch-hunts. And they would either imprison the parents or they would kill the parents. Many of them they burned at the stake. They were called heretics. And this is what they based it on. If they didn't agree with the Catholic church they were a heretic. They still are.

28 The Apostle Kepha, the Apostles, in fact, all the Apostles said, "What you call heresy is the way I worship the Father in heaven." That's what you call heresy. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's the reason they killed the Disciples. Yes, we have records of eleven of the twelve Disciples; that's in *Foxe's Book of Martyrs*, anyone can get it. I didn't write it, by the way. But you can get it. I think you can still get that book. If you don't, I'll certainly make you some copies of mine. It shows

the records of eleven of the twelve Disciples who were killed by them because they kept and taught the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's the reason they were killed, every one of them.

29 And the Apostle Kepha, who the Catholic church said started the Catholic church, they're liars. You know why, why I say they're liars? Read *I John [Yahchanan] 2:4* and you'll see that they're liars. *I John 2:4* says, *he that says I know Him and keeps not His Commandments is a liar and the truth is not in him*. Read it for yourself, *I John 2:4* in any bible, any *King James* bible, any bible at all. And you will see it says the same thing.

30 The Catholic church does not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They don't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now, they claim they're teaching abstinence here in Abilene, one little group is. They don't teach it diligently like the Scripture says. **YAHWEH** says in **Deuteronomy 6:6-7**, you must teach this diligently to your children, when you rise up, when you go to bed, when you walk by the way.

31 They teach them and I'll read you the article here, they teach them on the one hand abstinence, on the other hand, "Here's a condom." And then they say the condom don't work, but use it. Is that teaching abstinence? That's as goofy as the rest of the stuff they teach, brethren and it's far from Salvation. There is no Salvation in the religions of this world.

32 *Texas, No Easy Answer...* it says. ...in *Abilene's Teen Pregnancy Debate*. *Texas has one of the highest teen pregnancy rates in the United States...* Texas. Texas, this is supposed to be the bible belt, they claim and Abilene is supposed to be the buckle on the belt. Well, this is the way they teach it, of course, just half way. You can't get this over. And then their examples, too, their examples are on every television set. They can turn it on and here they come. Here come the queers. Here come the whores. Here come the sodomites; everybody with televisions, right into your homes to the children. This is the way they teach their children. That's not teaching your child diligently the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

33 It says, *Texas has one of the highest teen pregnancy rates in the United States and from 2004 to 2005, Taylor County's...* Taylor County's rate. ... *was even higher. In 2005, 120 females ages 13-17 got pregnant in the county according to the Texas Department of State Health Services...* This person, I won't give her name, ...*the district's sexuality education coordinator, believes that abstinence-only curriculum is best. "The truth is that the healthiest choice," both physically and emotionally, she said,*

in a perfect world, “every kid would choose abstinence”... She said. Yes, I agree, in a perfect world.

34 But you don't find the perfect world in Christianity. You find a mixture of Righteousness and evil. Righteousness--you could teach a child one thing, you know, by voice, when you sit down to eat; turn the television on and let him get four hours of the whores of Hollywood, of the gods of Hollywood, the great stars that you tell them to look up to and you see all their sins--what are you teaching them when you teach it this way? And when you offer them a condom on the other hand, what are you teaching then? You're speaking with a forked tongue, as the Indians used to say in Oklahoma.

35 *Abilene curriculum is locally created though it draws on two primary sources: “Wait Training” and “Worth the Wait”... She said. ...A contraceptive component is offered to seventh graders... Seventh graders, brethren. Seventh grade, here in Abilene, Taylor County. Are they worried about this? I haven't seen any worry about it. This is the nearest thing to worry I see, right here. Are they arresting all these people? They got the facts on them, why aren't they going to jail? Why aren't they telling them they belong to ACU, Hardin Simmons, or McMurry? Why aren't they telling then what schools they belong to and what churches they belong to?*

36 The only reason that they do not, but they do The House of **YAHWEH** is because they want to pretend that The House of **YAHWEH** is actually sinning, but we're not. And when people come here, brethren, they repent and change. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Or they don't stay, one of the two. They leave and then Satan uses them to turn against The House of **YAHWEH** and tell lies about or tell lies against The House of **YAHWEH**. Satan joins them, joins them, inspires their minds and tells them, “Come on, join me and we'll take over The House of **YAHWEH**”. [laughing] We'll change that House of **YAHWEH** if we can take it over.

37 *...During the last school year 98 students in the district reported being pregnant, according to the school records. In 2005, the last year for which data was available... They stopped it after that. They said, we don't want this seen anymore. ...120 teens in Taylor County age 13-17 reported being pregnant... Were they arrested? Were the males arrested? Were they on the news? Was anything done about it? Nothing, nothing came to the news about it. They're all innocent till proven guilty and they don't intend to prove them guilty not even with their own words they don't intend to prove them guilty.*

38 *...At minimum, the public costs of birth... Well, I read you that, 7.6 billion a year. Well, that's Abilene. That's Abilene and it's the whole world. So, brethren, wherever you are in the world you can expect to suffer the same things if you start living the way **YAHWEH** wants you to live in order to receive Eternal Life. And **YAHWEH** is the only One Who can give Eternal Life. No god has ever written a bible or had any bible inspired that offers Eternal Life, that I know of.*

39 In **Mattithyah 10**, I want you to see what the Savior tells you now, the Savior. Remember the words, these words of the Savior. And you better remember because you're going to be tested, as I told you during the Feast. You will be tested. Unless you've already proven yourself to **YAHWEH** the tests will come upon you. **Mattithyah 10:34. Mattithyah 10:34.**

40 Remember when they arrested Yahshua? Remember what Yahshua told His Disciples. Now, Yahshua did no sin. He did no sin but what came upon Him that night was a test to all of His Disciples and they all saw how weak they were. They was weak as water. They did not get ready for this event. They didn't even believe what the Scripture shows was going to take place. They were all fools at that time. That's what the Savior told them. “You fools and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets speak or teach.” Fools and slow of heart.

41 Well, here in **Mattithyah 10:34**, He says, **Do not think that I have come to send peace on earth...** You know how they sing peace at Christmastime? Christmastime is the worst time of the year--a time for suicides, worst time of the year--a time for fighting. People fight over Christmas presents in the store. That's how religious this holiday is, you know. [laughing] They have a store and they go in, they knock one another down trying to get to that cheap sale. It's gonna be worse this year. In fact it's already getting bad.

42 I don't know if you know it but they're cutting social security. They're cutting welfare benefits. They had one woman on the world news the other day, just an interview, to show an interview, and she said they cut her check by over three hundred dollars. She said, “This is what I was making payments on my house with”. She said, “I can't make payments on my house with this taken out of my check”. So what will they do? They're going to repossess her home, like hundreds of thousands who already have lost their home.

43 You know this thing, this set up, you know, you can tell it was a set up. I know several people myself, personally, that bought mobile homes. One

of them, rather two of them were doublewides. They had a clause in the insurance, in fine print of course, he never even read it. They never do. People never read these contracts. They'll have pages after pages of fine print. It would take you weeks. They want you to sign it today. Well they want to sign it today because they want to get their mobile home tomorrow. So they go ahead and gullibly sign it without looking.

44 But in fine print it said, you know, you must buy your insurance from us. If you don't buy your insurance from us, you know, then we can repossess your mobile home. We can go up on your insurance at any time, any amount we want to, we decide, without warning. Well, these poor guys, the first one I remember years ago. I thought, man, that can't be, true surely, but they came and got his mobile home. Another one here recently, they went up, I think it was three hundred and fifteen dollars on his insurance alone. He couldn't make the payments. He says, there's no way he could make the payment. So they repossessed it, a doublewide, a doublewide mobile home. They put him out.

45 Do they care? No. In fact, the mobile home's sitting there vacant at this time. They wouldn't let him live in it, you know. They repossessed it. They wouldn't let him come back and live in it. It's not being used. It's being run down. It would have been better if they had left him in there and tried to sell it with him in there. [applause]

46 But this is the way the world is. And this is just the beginning. There're hundreds of thousands of these now. And there're more. They say you've just seen the tip of the iceberg here of repossession of homes, of mobiles homes, and business and so forth, even automobiles. Because the high price of gasoline was keeping the people from paying the payments on their automobiles. So they return their automobiles back to the company and say, "We can't pay for it." They take a little money and go buy them one from the wrecking company and drive it, like I do, you know, old clunker. [laughing] But I get back and forth!

47 Well here, the Savior says now, **...do not think that I've come to send peace on earth. I did not come to send peace, but a sword...** In other words, it's going to be fighting and war.

48 If you look over to **verse 21** in reference to that; He says, **verse 21, And the brother will hand over the brother for death...** You get that? Brother, brother or sister through their lying accusations, they hand one over to death; falsely, falsely accusing and not just the brother to brother. Notice. **...and the father the child. Children will rise up against**

their parents... Really? Could this really take place in The House of **YAHWEH**? Could this really take place because somebody is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** and saying, "No. You can't go out with this boy. You can't be dating this boy." **...against their parents and cause them to be put to death.**

49 **Verse 22, And you will be hated above all men for My Name's sake...** For My Authority, for My Authority. My Authority. The only ones who have the Authority of Yahshua, the only ones who have His Authority to preach is The House of **YAHWEH**. He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** only. If you preach by any other means, Yahshua says you're a thief and a robber. But that's what is out there in the world. You're trying to get into the Kingdom by theft.

50 The only way into the Kingdom legally, legally, is keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Blessed is he who keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH** that he might have right to the Tree of Life and may enter in the gates into the city; **Revelation 22**, I think it's about **verse 14**.

51 Look at **verse 34** again. **Mattithyah 10:34**. He says, **Do not think that I have come to send peace on earth! I did not come to send peace, but a sword...** "I did not come to send peace, but a sword." That is, war, friction. Why?

52 He calls one person out of a family. And that's what he says, one of a family, two of a country, he says, one of the apostles was inspired to write. That person starts living some kind of Holiness, keeping one of the Laws; maybe keeping the Sabbath or not wanting to eat pork. If he's living with a family now, and he wants to stop eating pork all of a sudden, you see the friction this causes? Everybody in that family, except him, cannot see why this man wants to quit eating pork so the fight is on. The war is on.

53 He says, **verse 35, For I have come to set a man against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law;**

54 **Verse 36, And a man's enemies will be those of his own house.**

55 **Verse 37, He who loves...** Now, this is the Savior doing the speaking and all Judgment is given unto Him in heaven and in earth. All Judgment is given unto Him in heaven and in earth.

56 And He said, **He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me.**

57 **Verse 38, And he who...** Refuses to become part of the Work or part of the team. **...and follows after Me, is not worthy of Me.**

58 **Verse 39, He who finds his life...** He who finds his life. You know the way that should be translated is **whoever deals with man to save his life will lose his Eternal Life**. That's what the Savior was saying there. Whoever deals with mankind, makes deals with mankind to save his own skin will lose his Eternal Life. The betrayer will lose his Eternal Life, or her Eternal Life. But whoever will be willing to give his life will actually save his life. He will receive Eternal Life.

59 Look at **verse 40, He who receives you, receives Me; and in receiving Me receives Him Who sent Me...** If you're out there in the world and you start keeping the Sabbath, yes those people who will receive you, they will receive the House of **YAHWEH** and they'll want to come to The House of **YAHWEH**. But if they don't, if they don't they're not called and the war is on if you try to forcefully teach them.

60 **Verse 41, He who receives a Prophet because of the Authority of a Prophet...** Because he's spoken of in the Scripture, in other words. Because he has the Authority as Yahshua said of Himself in **Yahchanan 5**. He said, "I can do nothing of Myself. I only do it by the Authority of **YAHWEH** Himself." And He says, "Search the Scriptures for there you find Him Who testifies of Me." And He said, "If you believe Moses or Mosheh you would believe Me because he spoke of Me." Yes, He prophesied of the Savior. He also prophesied of The House of **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days.

61 **He who receives a Prophet because of the Authority of a Prophet...** The Prophet has Authority from Yahshua. He was spoken of in the Holy Scriptures and has Authority from Yahshua. That's coming in the Name of the Savior. **...will receive a Prophet's reward...** That's a high reward to receive. Standing by the Prophet is a high reward, a very high reward in this time period because we're going to be first in the Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 **...and he who receives a Righteous man because of the character of the Righteous man, will receive a Righteous man's reward...** Because he will turn from his sins, too, because he likes what he sees in the Righteous man.

63 **Verse 42, And whoever gives the cup of the wine of life to one of these little ones...** You know, when you join the Work--this is what this is speaking of. You help to bring forth the food and the wine. And when you bring them to this cup of wine which is the blood of Yahshua or representing the blood and body of Yahshua, then you bring him to Eternal Life. That's what it's speaking of.

64 **...whoever gives the cup of the wine of life to one of these little ones only through the authority of a disciple, truly I say to you, he will not lose his reward...** Only through the authority. That is, the one, the Priest who is giving you the job, telling you, "Take this and go give it." He will not lose his reward when he does it in honor of authority, authority of **YAHWEH**.

65 Now the hatred, turn over to **Yahchanan** or *John*, if you have a *King James* bible out there, which I think most of you do; I'd recommend that you get a *Book of YAHWEH* if you possibly can. They're the closest things there are to the original Hebrew manuscripts and still be in English.

66 But here in *John* if you have a *King James Version* or **Yahchanan** as his name truly is. **Yahchanan 15:22**. I want you to know why the world hates us today, why the Catholic church hates us, why all of her daughters, the Christian daughters hate us. Why the religions, all the religions of the world, why none of them would allow us to teach their people. And they hate it because we're teaching their people through television or radio, and flyers and mail, and Internet and so forth. Yes, it's getting out there everywhere to all nations.

67 We were so surprised when we stopped in Germany, I think we were heading to Armenia, yes. We were headed to Armenia and we stopped in Germany and one of the men went and turned on the computer. They went to the computer and were looking at the news and so forth. And they came, they hollered at me and they said, "Come over here," and I ran over there and there I was talking in Germany on the Internet, you know. Well, that's how we're reaching out, brethren, to all nations. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And wherever you are, wherever you are out there in the world look on *The Prophetic Word* or call us at 1-800-613-9494 and we'll tell you how to get it on your computer at your home.

68 Well here, they hated Yahshua. They hated the Savior. They brought false accusers. They framed this up. They brought false accusers in to bring false charges against Him, then they arrested Him and they put him to death. Well, here in **verse 22**, He gives you the reason.

69 This is **Yahchanan** or *John 15:22*. He said, **If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins revealed...** If you'll hold your place there and go over to *I John 3:4*, you will find out what He's speaking of when he said, "sins revealed", sins. He revealed their sins. Yahshua taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** and, of course, *I John* or **I Yahchanan** found over close to

Revelation, real close to **Revelation**, in the back of your bible says so.

70 **I Yahchanan** or *I John 3:4* says, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws...** Speaking, of course, of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **YAHWEH** has Perfect Laws, ones that would bring your children to Salvation and you to Salvation.

71 People come here, and we sometimes have trouble in this way with children. People come here with children that have already been exposed to the world and it's a little harder for some children who have been exposed to the world to come out of the world and stop sinning. It's harder. It's not impossible. You can do it. But you've got to make up your own mind to do it.

72 And if you don't make up your own mind to do it, then you, if you're a daughter, you'll be against your mother for trying to teach you. If you are a son, you'll be against your father for trying to teach you, or your mother. And that's the reason Yahshua said, "I didn't come to bring peace. I came to call certain people. And when I call them I expect them to overcome, and he who does overcome and keeps My Laws to the end, the same will have Salvation."

73 But if you turn against your mother, now, I didn't say what your mother did to you. Maybe she did treat you wrong. Your mother will be judged for that. What you'll be judged for is the way you treat your mother, that's all; or your father, or your brother. And if you betray your brother or father or mother or anyone, if you betray them to the world, as these people did, your end would be the same as theirs. They threw their life out the window, their Eternal Life. There is no Eternal Life for them.

74 Sin, He said, hold your place there in **I Yahchanan**. Go back to **Yahchanan 15:22**. **If I had not come and spoken to them...** Preaching, in other words, preached to them. **...they would not have had their sins revealed; but now they have no cloak, covering for their sins...** They can't cover their sins anymore. They're exposed. Their sins have been exposed.

75 **Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father...** And the Father is the only Lawgiver as Yaaqob said. He's the only Lawgiver Who also saves. That is, give you Eternal Life or let you be destroyed. As Yahshua said, cast you out where there's weeping and gnashing of teeth.

76 Hold your place in **Yahchanan 15**, go back over to **I Yahchanan** again. He says, *I John 3:4*, **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws...** So, to turn from sin, you must start keeping the Laws.

77 Notice **verse 7, Little children, let no... Pope ...deceive you...** Let no preacher deceive you, no matter who he is. Let no big organization, no matter how rich they are, fancy they are; no police department, let no police department; no municipal system, no government, no kingdom; let none of these people deceive you.

78 **...he who practices Righteousness...** What is Righteousness, brethren? Righteousness is keeping the Perfect Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Righteous is do not steal. Do not kill. Do not bear false witness. Do not bear false witness. That's what they did against Yahshua. They bore false witness against Him. They told lies against Him and the Apostles. And against every Prophet before them, they told these lies and had them arrested and many of them killed.

79 He says, **verse 7, I John** or **I Yahchanan 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** He who practices Righteousness. So you see, this is how you become Righteous, by practicing Righteousness. Hold your place there. Go back to **Deuteronomy** and look at the definition of Righteousness here, in your own bible. You don't even have to take my word for it. Go back there and read it for yourself.

80 **Deuteronomy 6. Deuteronomy 6:1.** He says, **Now these are the Laws, the Statutes, and the Judgments which YAHWEH your Father has commanded me to teach you...**

81 Look at **verse 6**, He says, **And these Laws...** These Laws you must teach to your children.

82 **Verse 7** says, **And you must teach them diligently to your children...** Diligently. **...and talk about them when you sit in your house...** Between, I guess, the commercials or whatever today. No, turn them off. Turn the commercials off and the rest of it with it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 **...and when you walk on the road, and when you lie down, and when you rise up...** This is teaching it diligently. Even put symbols of them on your hands and so forth to remind you to teach these diligently to your children. And don't teach both sides. When you teach, have a condom in one hand and abstinence in the other hand, you've got a mixture, the same mixture that Satan brought forth, a little bit of Righteousness and a whole lot of evil. You don't want that in your child's life. There is no Life in that mixture of Righteousness and evil.

84 Now go back to **I Yahchanan** again and notice **verse 7. I Yahchanan 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you...** He says. **...he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** So, whether you're a

If you don't practice the Righteous Laws of Yahweh you don't belong to Yahweh. You belong to whom you obey. His servants you are whom you obey.

pope or whatever you could be, if you don't practice Righteousness, you are evil. And to whom do you belong? Look at the very next verse. If you don't practice the Righteous Laws of **YAHWEH** you don't belong to **YAHWEH**. You belong to whom you obey. His servants you are whom you obey. That's **Romans 6:16**.

85 You belong to whom you obey, pope or preacher, whoever you are, judge, whatever you are; whatever you might be in life. You belong to whom you obey. If you don't keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws, you have no Salvation. You have no Salvation that is it. Read it for yourself. Don't claim you follow the bible. If you don't follow these Scriptures, if you don't obey them, if you don't practice the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you're not Righteous. You're lying to yourself. You're being deceived. And you have the choice of being deceived, but you won't get Eternal Life from it. You'll be cast into the lake of fire as your Savior says.

86 Hold your place there. Look over to **Revelation 20**. Now the devil to whom you belong is shown to you in **verse 10. Revelation 20:10. And the devil, who deceived...** You, Mr. Pope or whoever you are. **...was cast into the lake of fire...** Yes, that's where she's going to be cast into, your queen of heaven, that old serpent called the devil and Satan, the woman, the woman who deceives you, who the Prophets condemned.

87 Read **Yeremyah** or *Jeremiah*, if you have a *King James Version*, chapter **45**. You'll see how she deceives. You're still baking cakes to her on Easter day, started by your ancestors, who started the first Babylon in **Genesis 10**. In fact, I think it's **Genesis 10:10**.

88 **Revelation 20:10. ...where the beast and the false prophet...** That's you, unless you repent. **... the beast and the false prophet had been cast...**

89 Now look at **verse 11, And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the earth and the heaven fled...** That is, were driven away, driven away as **Revelation 12:7-8** shows that they were driven away. **...and there was found no place for them...** Not in heaven or in earth.

90 **Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened...** That is, the *Book of YAHWEH*, the *Books of YAHWEH*. **...books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the Book of Life...** The Book of Life. Blessed is he who keeps the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's **chapter 22** of this same book here. **Revelation 22:14**. Blessed are those who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, only they have right to that Tree of Life. Only they have right to Life. You may be a judge, you may be a pope, you may be a preacher, but you don't have right to the Tree of Life unless you keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 And notice the dead, that is, they were resurrected. **...And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works...** Whatever they sowed, that is going to be what they're going to reap. **... according to their works...** If you break the Laws of **YAHWEH** then you only have death.

92 You belong to whom you obey, whether of obedience unto Righteousness. That's, again, **Romans 6:16**. But it's throughout the Holy Scriptures. That's what is taught from **Genesis** clear through **Revelation**. The whole bible teaches the same thing, either you repent of sin and turn to Righteousness or you deserve death. You've thrown it away.

93 And Yahshua said unless you repent, unless you repent, He said, that's **Acts 19**, unless you repent, His blood does not do away with your sins. You have no sacrifice for sin. In **Hebrew 10:26** He said, if you sin willfully after the Knowledge of the Truth is come, and it's come now that I've told you this--now that you've heard it on my tape, the Knowledge of the Truth has come to you and if you continue to sin, then you have no sacrifice for sins. Read it for yourself in your own bible, **Hebrews 10:26**.

94 Well, He says you're judged according to your works in **Revelation 20:12**. You will be judged according as your works right now are.

95 **Verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it, and death and sheol delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were all judged, every man, according to their works...** Whatever their works were that's what the Judgment was. Not what they believed but what their works were. Get that in your head. There's no or nothing said about just believing but going ahead and not practicing Righteousness. He who practices Righteousness, that's your works. You've got to practice it.

96 **Verse 14, And death and sheol were cast into the lake of fire...** And so were those who were not found written in the Book of Life.

97 **Verse 15, And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire...** Well, your name is not written in the Book of Life unless you keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH**, the Laws of **YAHWEH**, **Revelation 22:14**.

98 Well, back to **I Yahchanan** or *I John* now. **I Yahchanan 3:7. Little children, let no man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness... That's your works right there, practicing Righteousness. ...is Righteous... Deuteronomy 6:25** says this is your Righteousness if you will keep the Laws of **YAHWEH. Deuteronomy 6:25**.

99 **Verse 8 now, I Yahchanan 3:8. He who commits sin is of the devil...** Whether you're a judge, a pope, or whatever you are; you don't belong to the Creator, you have no right to Life, you will never have any right to Life unless you repent. I don't care who you are, or what position you hold, whether you're president or merchant or chief, or whatever; you have no right to Life. You will not be given Life. You'll be judged according to whether you kept the Laws of **YAHWEH** or not. That's what your bible says.

100 Now, you can let your preacher deceive you if you want to. If you prefer to have deception, you'll get cast into the lake of fire. Deception won't bring you Life, only keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** will. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

101 Look on down to **verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest...** That is, that's the way they're judged. That's the way they're sentenced. They're manifest, made plain, it's plain who they are.

102 Brethren, we are the only ones who stand out as having the Authority of the Savior, as having Eternal Life, being written in the Book of Life; the only ones. Now, you're going to be tested. You are going to be tested. You're being tested. In fact, they're trying to put fear in you that they're going to take your children away from you. I could read you the words of the Savior, "Blessed are those who lose children or father or mother or brother or sister or whatever; homes, houses, whatever, for My Name's sake, for My Authority's sake." His Authority says get involved in His Work. He says endure till The End in it. That's what He says. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 Here in **Revelation 3, Revelation 3**, here's where He shows that we have Authority. This is the only place, the only time period, that actually connects the Work of **YAHWEH** with the

Tribulation, it is this Philadelphia group. It was started by Two Witnesses as **YAHWEH** foretold. It's led by the Savior. And He says, "I know your works here. I know what you're doing. You haven't denied My Name."

104 If you remember during the Feast, the sermon I brought about denying Yahshua. If you deny His Work, if you deny me, you would be denied. I would I could say you could go somewhere and hide and still have Eternal Life, but you can't. First off, He tells you to get involved in the Work. Stand in your place on the Sabbath Day. Stand in your place doing whatever.

105 Do you know how hard it is, you know, not to stand in your place? It didn't dawn on me till our people who work at the Cafeteria called me. It didn't dawn on me how serious not standing in your place is till, you know, someone called me, they were almost in tears, and saying, "We don't have half of our people here. And here we got a line out there of hungry men and women and they got mean looks"... [laughing] No, no, they didn't say that. They were all smiling, I'm sure, and patient and everything like that.

106 But if you don't show up, if you're expected, you know, if you're assigned and you don't fill that assignment, it's not like the world is, you know, you are missed. But you're missed by **YAHWEH**, too, Who is judging on the Sabbath Day. If a person is sick, you know, I've never let sickness stop me. I've got to bring this Message to the world. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] But you need to stand in your place. You got to get involved in the Work.

107 Well, here in **Revelation 3:7**, He says, **And to the Messenger of the congregation of The House of YAHWEH in Philadelphia...** That's brotherly love. **...write...** And mercy, this also includes mercy here. I've got to bring the rest of that on mercy. I've got to bring that, the rest of that sermon. There's a lot on mercy and the Mercy Seat, which is **YAHWEH**'s Throne right there in front of us right now with the messengers on each side. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

108 **...These things says He Who is Holy...** He Who keeps the Laws of Holiness. He Who kept them as a Perfect Example. He's the Image of **YAHWEH** it says. **...He Who is True, He who has the key of David, He Who opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens.**

109 **Verse 8, I know your works...** I'm well aware of your works. Yes, He, as **Hebrews 10:12** says He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** at this time. He's the One Who opens the seals for His House to have the understanding about Prophecy in these Last Days.

110 **I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door...** This door, this **open door**, if you look up the words to it, it means *for preaching; open to preaching*. It means *opening for preaching and teaching the Word of YAHWEH*. It's also recorded in **I Corinthians 16:9, II Corinthians 2:12, Colossians 4:3** and **Revelation 3:8**, which we're reading right now. **...opens and no man shuts, and shuts and no man opens...** Let's see.

111 **Verse 8, I know your works. Behold, I have set before you an open door, and no man can shut it...** No man can stop this Work. **...for you have a little strength...** Just a little strength, very little. **...and have kept My Word... Kept**, this word, it comes from the word **dabar** and means *Laws*. You have kept My Laws. **...and have not denied My Name...** Not denied My Name. Well, in fact, **Isayah 43:7** says that we take His Name throughout all nations.

112 He says, **verse 9, Behold, I give out of those of the assemblage of the accuser--who preach themselves to be those who worship YAHWEH, and they are not...** No, if you notice, they're not keeping the Laws of YAHWEH. They turn immediately from the Laws of YAHWEH once they leave The House. But they say, they're still worshipping YAHWEH. They're liars as YAHWEH says. He that says I know Him and keeps not His Laws is a liar and the Truth is not in him. If they were not liars, they would be here on the Sabbath Day, keeping the Sabbath in YAHWEH's House, the place He has chosen to place His Name through Prophecy.

113 **...but they attempt to deceive by falsehood...** Yes, by false witnessing. **...behold, I will appoint them for the purpose of worshipping in the presence of your footstool, and they will understand that I love you...** That I loved you.

114 **Verse 10, Because you have kept the Word of My patience, I also will keep you from the hour of temptation...** This is, it means Great Tribulation, the hour of Great Tribulation. **...which will come**

upon all the world... As a test, to test, to prove Satan and her way, prove **...those who dwell upon the earth.**

115 **Verse 11, Behold, I come quickly!...** Brethren, these're His Words to us. Just a little while longer and our Savior is going to be here.

116 **Verse 12, He who overcomes...** Now, notice. Please notice. **He who overcomes...** No one else, but he who overcomes. **...I will make a pillar in The House of My Father... YAHWEH. ...and he will never go out of it...** That is, he will never lose that position. **...And I will write upon him the Name of My Father, and the Name of the New Yerusalem...** That is, the ones who stand for YAHWEH, who praise YAHWEH, who do the Work of YAHWEH. That's what that word **Yerusalem** means, *those who bring peace. ...which comes down out of heaven from My Father, newly named.*

117 **Verse 13, He who has an ear...** He who is here now and has understanding and listening to the words. **...let him hear what the Spirit says...** What the Law says, the Laws of YAHWEH. **...says to the Called Out Ones of the House of YAHWEH...**

118 Be strong, brethren! Be courageous! Don't give in to falsehood. Don't believe the lies that are being told. Just hold your ground for YAHWEH. Hold your space, your place for YAHWEH. Don't go out of His place!

119 If I'm taken from you, I hate to say this, I hope I'm never taken from you, but if I am taken from you, I want you to keep the Work going as YAHWEH has inspired it to be organized right now. Don't change it. Don't change a thing that YAHWEH has set up. Everyone keep your jobs. Keep your place, the way it is. This way you'll keep the Work going. You will not be fighting among yourselves if you just do your own job, and when everyone does his own job, brethren, the Work will never stop. If you change it, it will. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] I love you. YAHWEH bless you. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

If I'm taken from you, I hate to say this, I hope I'm never taken from you, but if I am taken from you, I want you to keep the Work going as YAHWEH has inspired it to be organized right now. Don't change it. Don't change a thing that YAHWEH has set up. Everyone keep your jobs. Keep your place, the way it is. This way you'll keep the Work going. You will not be fighting among yourselves if you just do your own job, and when everyone does his own job, brethren, the Work will never stop. If you change it, it will.

Chapter Twenty-Two

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #10— If You Deny Yahshua Messiah, Then You Deny YAHWEH And You Will Be Denied All Rights 11/01/08

Kahan Malakyah: And will you all stand. Now this is the best part of this sermon. I present to you YAHWEH's Anointed Servant, Last Great Teacher, Witness, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 [man yells, "We love you".] Praise YAHWEH! (If I can find my notes here.) A lot of things are taking place right now in the world. One of the things that they're worried about, seems like, is what Robert Gates talked so much about this week. He says, that the nuclear bombs, the old nuclear bombs, he doesn't think that Russia has lost any of the newer ones but he says that he believes that Russia has lost a large number of the older bombs. And they could be anywhere, he said. [laughing] So, these are some of the things that they're getting ready for, for homeland defense. But they're also getting ready to try to stop some revolutions that they think are going to take place and I hate to think of what is going to take place here in America.

3 But I want you to get a thought in your mind. This is probably, no it is, this is your only, this the one and only opportunity, brethren, that you're going to have to prove yourself, to prove yourself in what you do in the next few months; how you react to things, the pressure that's gonna be brought against the House. You won't get a second chance

to go back and redo it. You know, what you do and the reactions you make whether you're brave and strong, or whether you bend like a reed and shake like a reed, blowing in the wind as Yahshua said. You won't be able to redo it.

4 If you turn with me to **Mattithyah**. Now, this is not the first time this thing has occurred, you know. Everyone, everyone that's ever been used by YAHWEH suffered persecution. Many of them suffered death. Now you have the opportunity right now to go down in YAHWEH's history [laughing] as being someone who stood up for YAHWEH, who didn't deny the Faith, who did not deny YAHWEH, Yahshua or His Servant who stands before you here today. And if you turn coward, the fearful and unbelieving, as YAHWEH said, you know, then you will be cast out like a dirty rag, because you won't be trustworthy for His Kingdom.

5 In **Mattithyah 4:12**, he says, **Now when Yahshua had heard that Yahchanan the Immerser had been put into prison, He withdrew into Galilee...** They arrested Yahchanan, of course, for he was part of The House of YAHWEH from Galilee, from the land of Zebulun. He was arrested because he was teaching the Laws of YAHWEH, the written Laws of YAHWEH and saying you



must obey everything written by the Prophets, you must believe and practice everything written by the Prophets.

6 Of course, this was already stopped at that time in Jerusalem. So when the Pharisees and Sadducees came out to meet him, he said, "You brood of vipers, who has warned you of this wrath to come?" And of course, they had him arrested. Eventually they had started fighting against him as they are fighting against The House of **YAHWEH**. The fathers of those who fight against The House of **YAHWEH** now fought against The House of **YAHWEH** then. They are the same who are fighting against us today--the fathers of those fought against Yahchanan and Yahshua, killed both of them; wearing the same badges they wear today.

7 Well, when Yahshua heard that Yahchanan was arrested He said He withdrew and went into Galilee. **Verse 13, Then leaving Nazareth, He went and lived in Capernaum by the sea, in the territory of Zebulun...** I brought much on that and hope you remember those sermons and the Prophecy there that had to do with Yahshua and, of course, the Last Days' Work, which we are.

8 **Verse 14, To fulfill what was spoken through the Prophet Isayah, saying:**

9 **Verse 15, The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond Yordan, in Galilee of the Gentiles;**

10 **Verse 16, The people who walked in darkness have seen a great Light...** That, of course, that Light was brought to them by the Work of **YAHWEH**. That's the reason the woman in those mountains said to Yahshua "I know You're a Prophet and the forefathers used to say you're supposed to worship in these mountains." Well, of course, that's written in **Exodus**. And saying you will come back here and worship in these mountains, same place that the woman was at that time. But she said, "Now, they say Jerusalem is the place to worship."

11 He said, "Soon you're going to see that it won't be here in these mountains or in Jerusalem." The Work of **YAHWEH** will change to the top nation of all nations and there it will be persecuted. And the Witness will suffer reproach at the hands of the world. All of these things are in Prophecy. And all of you should be acquainted now with these. If you're not, please contact the office or somebody in your group and we will sit down with you and study these Prophecies with you. It's very important, it's a must that you understand these.

12 Well, **verse 16, The people who walked in darkness have seen a great Light, they who dwell**

in the land of the shadow of death, upon them the Light has shined... Of course, He went there and went to work teaching, teaching the people.

13 **Verse 17, From that time Yahshua began to preach, and to say: Repent, for the Kingdom of YAHWEH is at hand!...** And, of course, that's what The House of **YAHWEH** is doing today.

14 But the Prophets and those who suffered with them went down in history as having stood strong, stood strong--let's be turning over to **Hebrews**--as having stood strong unto death. All of them didn't die. Some did. But all of them suffered persecution; all who worked--every member of The House of **YAHWEH**, you know, was being tried and tested for the Kingdom. And, of course, that's how they or how you're tried and tested for the Kingdom.

15 It's getting more and more now since the propaganda, the propaganda has come out. [laughing] This is an age-old trick of the Catholic church that I'll bring you much more on. But the Crusades, that's the way they started, with propaganda and, of course, the Catholic church was the one, one hundred percent behind it. And they sent the same rumors out against Yahchanan and against Yahshua. They had their false witnesses that testified in the Roman court. And of course, they convicted them and sentenced them to death.

16 And it's being done, the same courts are set up in America today. They wear the Roman shield on their chest, all the policemen do. The same government is set up here in America. And of course, we're the leading nation of the world and we're pushing, we're pushing the same religions that were pushed in Jerusalem at that time.

17 In **Hebrews 11**, we'll start here with **verse 1**. It says, **Now the Faith...** Now the Faith, the Faith, when you see this, it's not the confidence, you know. [laughing] If you pump your arms a little and, you know, generate some confidence here you'll be healed, you know. Or maybe look up--look up here and concentrate on some bugs in the roof and stand in a certain way, you know, like this [demonstrates looking upwards, with hands clasp in front of face] and generate some confidence! [laughing]

18 It's not--it's not that at all. If you study it you'll see that it was the Faith. That is, the Plan of **YAHWEH**, the Laws, the Prophecies that guide one to Salvation; the whole thing, the whole way of life that **YAHWEH** gave to Abel, to Noah, to Mosheh, to Jethro before Mosheh. To every Prophet who lived, **YAHWEH** gave him this Plan of Salvation. It's called The Faith. The Faith, the Faith that we live by is far different than the faith that Christianity lives by, or dies by.

19 But, ...**the Faith is the substance of things hoped for...** That is, you know, the things that **YAHWEH** reveals in His Holy Word. He's the One, of course, Who shows you how everything was created and how it came into place and why it came into place, why you were created, why you have a chance today to actually prove yourself to **YAHWEH** in this last generation, in this last calling, the remnant, prove yourself to **YAHWEH** and have a place in His Kingdom forever and **YAHWEH** shows you why this Kingdom was even being created to begin with.

20 It's ...**the evidence of things not seen...** You can't see it but you can see it. You can't see it but you can see what's taking place, how the Prophecies were fulfilled, how they're even being fulfilled today. That's the whole substance of Faith today, believing without seeing. You can't see it, but you believe because you see it coming to pass. You see the Prophecies just like Yahshua and His Apostles did. You see these Prophecies coming to pass right now before your eyes. Just as **YAHWEH** said it would be at this time, this is what we're seeing right now.

21 **Verse 2, For by it...** That is, by this Faith. ... **the men of old obtained a Righteous report...** And that's what I want everyone here to do in these coming months as things get worse, as the tests come. I don't know how many are yet to be tested and tried, but I don't want you to fail. [crying] I want you, I want you in the Kingdom forever as the Righteous Body that I know you are.

22 Well, here he shows now the meaning. I think we have a footnote there if I can see it in the Scriptures, but I think we have a footnote there of what the experts in the world say the Faith is. *Strong's Concordance*, it says *conviction of religious truth itself or the true, fullness of YAHWEH or His chosen teachers, by extension the system of religious truth itself, faith, agree, yield*. That's a short version of it there, but it takes in what **YAHWEH** told to Abel.

23 And Abel is the first one mentioned here who offered a Righteous sacrifice. A Righteous sacrifice, which was a body of people. That's what I'm doing or the same as I'm doing today; of people who've been trained in the Laws as you have been trained and are being set before **YAHWEH** as Righteous People. And have been tested, some of you with slurring remarks at stores where you go to spend your money and schools where you ventured to put your children at one time and some of you quickly took them out because you saw the evil and that they displayed to you and your children.

24 But these things, these things, of course,

are ways of testing you to see if you'll stand strong in the Work of **YAHWEH**, which is the Work that you know is the Work that is going to be given to the Saints of the Most High as **YAHWEH** says in **Daniyl**, as He showed Daniyl; and many other Prophets said the same thing. But that Work, that being and standing strong and being able to actually teach it to the universe, to beings that are much higher than we are now--they won't be then, but you're going to be sent out to do this. They're much higher, much stronger than you are right now.

25 But in **verse 4**, it says, **By the Faith Abel offered to YAHWEH a more excellent sacrifice than Cain...** More excellent than Cain's body of faithless hypocrites who were worthless. They were worthless as **YAHWEH** shows.

26 Now, I'm not saying this, the Prophets said it. **YAHWEH** inspired the Prophets to say this that anyone who will not turn to **YAHWEH**, not repent and turn to **YAHWEH** is no more of worth than a sack of manure or a shovel full of manure, which will quickly be absorbed into dust; back into dust. And of course, that unless someone, unless a person converts they're not worth anything but the same thing. The dust you were and dust you shall return.

27 Well, it mentions Enoch, which was the seventh son and wrote Prophecies, in fact, and was quoted and people act like they don't know where they are. If they just look at what he wrote they'd know where they are, but anyway that's another subject. [laughing]

28 And then **verse 6**, it says, **For without the Faith it is impossible to please Him... YAHWEH.** Now if you think about this, without keeping the Sabbath Day it's impossible to please **YAHWEH**. If you're not gonna come to see Him on the Sabbath Day where He's going to be and He's going to be at His House on all of the Sabbath Days, you're worthless. You're worthless. You're gonna turn back to dust. So pick up a shovel full of dust and that's what you'll be worth. Because the only way you're going to be worth anything is to receive Eternal Life and an office in the Kingdom.

29 That's the reason that He puts it this way. You're not worth anything unless, unless you take this as it is and accept this Faith that **YAHWEH** gives you which is the Laws and the Prophecies, that you're a fool if you don't believe as Yahshua said; all that the Prophets have spoken. Without this Faith that He is offering you, the Laws and the Prophecies, if they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies, it's because there's no Light in them.

30 Well the people at Zebulun saw this Light.

It was delivered unto them by Yahshua and His Apostles, as it was prophesied to be given to them by the Savior Himself. And then in the Last Days, in the Last Days, in the same Prophecies of **Isayah**, I brought you this, how it shows that He would be working as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** that He established through Two Witnesses which He said, "Let them foretell these things and let them offer this body again, the remnant." Which you are, brethren, today, you are the remnant who **YAHWEH** will actually use to finish the Kingdom. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

31 **...without the Faith it is impossible to please Him; for he who comes to YAHWEH must believe that He is...** And other Prophets say, you know, how can you believe without the preacher and how can he, how can he preach **YAHWEH**'s Will unless he is sent; that is, ordained to do so. Well, he can't. And then here we see Noah then, the next one.

32 **Verse 7, Because of the Faith...** which was given, this same Faith given to Noah. It was given to Abel, given to Adam and Eve. It's called the Tree of Life. The Tree of Life, that was the Faith. That was the full thing, all the Laws and the Prophecies.

33 **Because of the Faith Noah, being warned...** He did what **YAHWEH** told him to do. Of course, you're being warned in the same way today and your test is coming, has come already, and is coming. And I hope everyone here has proved themselves to **YAHWEH**. But you, the last part of that verse shows that you, **...became an heir of the Righteousness which is by the Faith...** You see it there for yourself?

34 He condemned the world, Noah did. He condemned the world as--as we are condemning it today by repeating what the Apostles and the Prophets spoke before us. We're condemning the world of its actions, of its sins, which there are trillions. We're condemning them and saying you are going to die. You're going to turn back to dust and never, never be resurrected again if you don't repent and turn to **YAHWEH**. You're worthless. You can't be a part of this Work unless you do. That's what every Prophet and Apostle and Yahshua Himself taught.

35 You're heirs. You become an heir of this Righteousness where you can teach others this Righteousness throughout all eternity. That's your job, to become a teacher, to teach the universe this Righteousness and to hold up for it throughout all eternity, not give in to any one or anything. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

36 Abraham, next in **verse 8**, was tempted in an unusual type manner, very severe type manner

that you could put yourself through. And then by this same Faith in **verses 8 and 9**, they show you Abraham. He was called and tempted, tested to see if he would stand strong, do what, see if he'd just do what **YAHWEH** tells him to do.

37 **Verse 9, By the Faith he sojourned in the land...** By the Faith, if you remember Melchizedek was his teacher and, of course, he believed Melchizedek. And of course, he obeyed **YAHWEH** one hundred percent. He made up his mind, "This is what I want". And of course, he obeyed **YAHWEH** one hundred percent; so did his wife, who is mentioned in **verse 11**, Sarah herself.

38 And then go on down to **verse 13**, he said, **All these died in the Faith...** That is, they died keeping the Faith.

39 I hope no one here turns like Judas did. And I hope you don't. I pray you don't. I hope you brace yourself and make up your mind now. If you have to die, you'll be resurrected. You know, it'll be like a snap, like a snap of the fingers because you won't know how long you're dead. But it'll be like waking up the very next minute for you. But "Be faithful to death," Yahshua said, "and I will give you a Crown of Life." Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

40 I hope and I pray that no one here has to or must die. I hope that all of you, I pray that all of you remain as witnesses with me. I hope I don't have to die either. I will if **YAHWEH** wants me to. I fully will. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Sometimes I'm strung between wanting to stay with you and teach, and also wanting to be--to be--to be a very strong example for **YAHWEH** to the death. But whatever **YAHWEH** wills, whatever He wills. I haven't found it exactly but I'm hoping, I'm hoping, I think my strongest desire is to stay with you and witness everything that goes down in this world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 But see all of these, who he mentioned here, they died in the Faith. That is, they didn't leave the Faith. They didn't, they kept doing **YAHWEH**'s Will as long as they possibly could before they died.

42 He says in **verse 13**, **All these died in the Faith not having received the promises...** That is, this Priesthood. Not having received their offices yet and they won't, they won't until you have the Power, brethren, to resurrect them, because you're the ones who're going to resurrect the ones who died before us. You'll have that. All of this is going to be done by the sons of men. It's given to the sons of men.

43 **Verse 14, For those who say such things declare plainly that they seek a country...** Or a kingdom, another kingdom.

44 **Verse 15, And truly, if they had been thinking of the country... Or kingdom. ...which they had left, they would have had opportunity to return.**

45 **Verse 16, But now they long for a better kingdom...** We got it translated right in that verse. [laughing] That last part. **But now they long for a better kingdom...** That's what, of course, we do too. A Just Kingdom of Just Judges, of Just Lawyers, which is what you are, what you're training to be, but of **YAHWEH's** Laws not of man's laws, not of laws of and by the people.

46 They were showing some of the laws that President Bush is trying to rush through right now. He's trying to rush it in because he's got other things he wants to do. [laughing] It seems like they're trying to stop the election now. And of course, that'll give President Bush more time if they do. They're trying to stop the election because they're saying Barack Obama is not a citizen of the United States and refuses to show his I.D. to show that he is a citizen. And he says that he's already shown it and he's not gonna show it anymore. And they said well what he's shown is not proof that he is a citizen. So one of the supreme court members has now asked that they stop the election until this is straightened out.

47 If so this will give President Bush more time to do his thing. But he's trying to rush some laws through right now. And it was so surprising. I was standing in awe like Daniyl was when he said, I saw this amount of laws that this beastly system passed. The Hebrew word shows his amazement of the amount of laws that were passed. And they're still being passed month after month after month. They pass laws and the laws don't work so they pass other laws to contradict those laws and you've got a jumbled up mess of laws here. And they got laws that the attorneys can't even decipher. They can't even understand what the law means. And they ask the judge and the judge says, "I don't answer questions for lawyers." [laughing] So, so this is the kind of mixture of confusion that they got going on, in this municipal system that we face today.

48 **But verse 16, But now they long for a better kingdom, that is, a heavenly; therefore, YAHWEH is not ashamed to be called their Father, for He has prepared a City for them...** There again a Kingdom. But this city that it's speaking of here is **YAHWEH** Shammah, of course, which will be our headquarters once this thing is achieved. That will be the headquarters for those who are making it in this calling only; not those who come later. It will

close off, once this remnant, once this remnant has been put down, is finished, which I do believe it already has, then there won't be anymore who will be allowed in that **YAHWEH** Shammah.

49 **Verse 17, By the Faith...** By this Faith. ... **Abraham, when he was tested...** He went through and was faithful to it.

50 **Verse 20, says, By the Faith...** By this same Faith. ...**Isaac blessed**

and Esau concerning things to come... The Prophecies.

51 **Verse 21, By the Faith Yaaqob, when he was dying, blessed both the sons...**

52 **And then verse 22, By the Faith Yahseph, when he was dying, spoke about the departure of the children of Israyl...** And of course, these Prophecies all came to pass, every one of these Prophecies. That's the reason I say that the Prophecies prove **YAHWEH**.

53 But without a teacher to show a beginner this, you could study for years trying to see the Prophecies or understand the Prophecies and to understand that they've been fulfilled and never, never come up with it if **YAHWEH** wasn't inspiring you to do so--to actually see and understand that these Prophecies are actually proving **YAHWEH's** Power, His Knowledge, His Great Wisdom. So you can trust in them, and that's the reason Yahshua says you're a fool if you don't, you can trust in these Prophecies. Then rely upon **YAHWEH** to fulfill His part and make you a part of His Kingdom.

54 Now, He says sometimes He has to chastise us to make us better, to bring us to Perfection, which He does. And He says He does every son that He loves. Every person He loves, He chastens and chastises and so forth till He brings that person to the Perfection that He wants for His Kingdom.

55 **Verse 23, By the Faith Mosheh, when he was born, was hidden...** Hidden by his parents, knowing that, knowing from the Prophecy now that he was the one.

56 **And then Mosheh himself, verse 25, Choosing rather to suffer affliction...** Is that your choice today? It better be. It better be or you won't make it, brethren. Here's an example for you right here, that he gives as our example, these examples for us to follow.

57 **Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the People of YAHWEH...** Rather than join the enemy and betray your brothers and sisters. Because some are going to do so, **YAHWEH** said. I sure hope it's no one in this room that will throw your Salvation away by doing something like this. Choose rather

to suffer with us than to turn your back upon us to the enemy. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

58 **Verse 26, Esteeming the reproach...** That's what He said we were gonna suffer in this Last Days. He wasn't just speaking of me. He's speaking of the Body that I'm presenting to YAHWEH. **Esteeming the reproach of a Saint greater riches than the treasures of Egypt...** Greater than silver and gold or anything that you would stack around you, greater than automobiles that you drive up and down the road with joy when you first get them. Later on, you're hating that you have to drive the goofy thing. That's how fast it wears off.

59 You start off as a boy seeking goofy things and then later on as you get wiser and wiser you say, "do I have to get in that goofy thing and go to town today and go to that stupid grocery store?" [laughing] This is how you change as you get wiser and wiser.

60 **Verse 27, Motivated by the Faith...** Which means he learned the Faith. He was taught it, remember, by his parents. They raised him. He was taught this Faith. **Motivated by the Faith, he left Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king...** You see that example for you today, not fearing the wrath of the king today. Do you see it, brethren? **...for as though seeing the Invisible One, he endured...** As though he was, as though he was seeing YAHWEH Himself he stood with this Faith that was taught.

61 Well, of course, one of the things that he was basing his Faith on was the delivery of his people, which was already written for him at that time. The delivery of the twelve tribes out of Egypt, which YAHWEH had prophesied would be there for four hundred years and so; and then they would be delivered out of Egypt and they would come in and take over a land, a land promised to Abraham. And Mosheh knew that he was the one and was named that very thing. [laughing] Knowing, knowing that he would actually be pulled out of the water of the river but also pulled out from this people.

62 **Verse 29, Because of the Faith they passed through the Red Sea...** That's the reason they came through, because of these Prophecies. That's the reason he took this journey with the twelve tribes coming back to these mountains which Jethro had already said, prophesied, this will be the sign when I bring you out, you will come back to these mountains and worship. I'll read you all of those later if you haven't read and don't remember them.

63 But they were prophesied to come back to

those mountains where Yahshua was then saying to His People, bringing this Light to them in Zebulun. And of course, in these same mountains was where the Samaritan woman said, "They used to say in days of old--you're to worship in these mountains". Of course they said it. That's where YAHWEH's Work went on until it was finally destroyed with the death of the Apostles after they had written Book Two for us. All of those Prophecies were fulfilled. What a magnificent Plan YAHWEH had for you today. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

64 They only had parts of the Prophecies, brethren. We have the complete thing. It's sealed from the world. It's sealed from anyone who won't repent. It's sealed from them. That's the reason when I see somebody having trouble, I know they still haven't repented. If they would repent and humble themselves as YAHWEH tells them to do, then they will start finding that understanding that they're arguing about today. [laughing] It's that simple.

65 **Verse 30, By the Faith the walls of Yericho fell...**

66 **Verse 31, By the Faith the harlot Rachab did not perish...** She didn't fear the king. You see that? This harlot and she's mentioned today. Think of the glory this is going to be to this woman throughout all eternity. Think, think of the joy and glory it would bring to you, right now, if you died for preaching the Laws of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

67 Yahshua, He went through the most suffering of anyone. One of His Apostles, Kepha, was so strong, he stood in their faces and told them, "You're like dogs and hogs for turning away from the Laws of YAHWEH. You're like a dog that turns back to his own vomit here, because you have left the Laws of YAHWEH. You had these Laws and you left them."

68 Did you know that the Catholic church used to keep the Sabbath? [laughing] They did. It didn't change till Constantine in 325 AD. 325 AD is when Constantine says, "No more keeping the Sabbath." He also renamed YAHWEH. [laughing] He thought he did. But he said, he also said, "Don't say the Name anymore." The same thing as Benedict is doing today. "Don't say this Name, YAHWEH, anymore. Get it out of your songs. Get it out of your mind." He's trying to wipe out the Name YAHWEH as **Yeremyah 23** said that the same group was doing back them.

69 The same plans of Satan, being led by Satan, not YAHWEH but Satan, as is shown in **Genesis 2**. **Genesis 2** shows you the Tree of Life and then

the tree of the mixture. That tree of the mixture is the one that changed **YAHWEH's** Plan. **YAHWEH** allows it because He's picking a Kingdom, a Kingdom of People who will be true to Him and stand up against even death itself.

70 And Kepha who says you're like dogs and hogs because you have left the Laws of **YAHWEH**; they hanged him upside down on a tree and he took glory in dying in that manner. And it will be spoken of him throughout all eternity that Kepha, Kepha, the one who doubted, became that strong, that strong.

71 You think of that, brethren. And think of the glory this woman right here, the harlot, Rachab will have. She didn't perish. By this Faith, she was willing to perish. You see what she was facing here? The police could have given her immunity if she had just of talked to them. She didn't want it. She knew the Prophecies. She, a harlot, knew the Prophecies and was willing to risk her life rather than reveal anything to the enemy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 Yes, the Inquisitions were going on then too. They were seeking out and trying to kill this congregation that **YAHWEH** had brought out of Egypt. And of course, this all took place and these people here will be in the Kingdom, as **YAHWEH** testifies. And He, Gideon, He mentions Gideon and Barack, and Samson, and Yahpheth, also of David, and Samuyl and all the Prophets here He said. The Prophets who prophesied and all of them suffered, He said. In this same chapter, I mean, in **Acts**, the **Acts of the Apostles** said which of the Prophets have your fathers not persecuted like this?

73 **Verse 33**, it says, **Who through the Faith subdued kingdoms, worked Righteousness...** Worked Righteousness is what they did and in that way changed kingdoms.

74 **Verse 35**, **Women received their dead raised to life...** That occurred with Yliyah.

75 **Verse 36**, **And others had trials of cruel mockings...** That's what takes place, is taking place with you right now. Are you standing up under it okay? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now as the world deteriorates it could get worse. I don't know. Be prepared for it. Expect the unexpected if you have to. But be prepared to stand strong no matter what they throw at you. No matter what they threaten you with, be prepared to stand strong for **YAHWEH**. Don't betray your brothers and sisters. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

76 **...others had trials of cruel mockings...** Trials, they were put on trial. They were arrested by the police, put on trial and they mocked them like

Yahshua Himself. If you remember they had Him blindfolded and a crown of thorns sticking in His Head, if you can imagine that pain. And then they went around slapping Him on the head and face and saying, "prophesy to us. Tell me which one, which one of us slapped you."

77 Well, others had these things too. They had scourgings. That is, whipping with whips, the cat-o'-nine-tails as they called it. **...yes, and of chains and imprisonment...** They had it all.

78 **Verse 37**, **They were stoned, they were sawed in two, were tested, were slain with the sword. They wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins, being destitute, afflicted, tormented; cruelly treated—**

79 **Verse 38**, **Of whom the world was not worthy. They wandered in deserts and mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth...** But they didn't turn away from **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

80 **Verse 39**, **And all these...** All of these. **...having obtained a Righteous report...** That's what I want out of you. **...through the Faith...** They obtained a Righteous report though this Faith because they knew the Faith. They knew the Prophecies. They knew what was going to take place.

81 What is going to take place very soon now is nuclear war in and around the great River Euphrates that will spread to all the earth including America, of course, as the Prophecy shows. **YAHWEH** said there's going to be a protected place. People will try, people, enemies will try to get you destroyed. They will. **YAHWEH** says they will. They're going to try to use the municipal system to try to destroy the Work of **YAHWEH**. That's what they've always used. The Catholic church sets up this municipal system and it uses it to the fullest. (I'll wait till next week to read this about Pope Benedict. He's into the crusades again.)

82 **Verse 39**, **And all these, having obtained a Righteous report though the Faith...** Through the trust in **YAHWEH**, and today, our trust in **YAHWEH** and Yahshua and this very soon coming Kingdom now. **...have not received the promise...** As yet, but will, they'll receive it with us because you'll resurrect them and they'll receive their place in the Kingdom along with us.

83 **Verse 40**, **YAHWEH having provided some better thing for us, that they, without us, would not be made perfect.**

84 **Hebrews 12**, now, **verse 1**. **Therefore, since we are also surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses...** These are our witnesses right here. And what they set their minds to do, what they set

their minds to do. I've seen people go out in the world, brethren, and get a goofy automobile and start playing around with it and tear their bodies all to pieces and die in that manner. There's no glory coming in that manner.

85 There would be glory the other way, if they killed you because of Righteousness sake. And you're standing strong saying, "**YAHWEH** forgive them. They don't know what they're doing". That's another example to think about. But brace yourself and get ready for it and make up your mind now what you're going to do and then you won't be caught off guard, you know, when the thing comes upon you. If indeed it must come upon you to test you.

86 If you haven't proved yourself yet, if you're still breaking the Sabbath Day and I've told, I've told you, you can't keep the Sabbath Day unless you become a blessing to the people around you. That's the way you keep the Sabbath. If you're still breaking the Sabbath Day, if you're going home and lollygagging around, and barbecuing, gossiping, and listening to music or whatever it is, entertainment, you're not keeping **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath in that manner.

87 But if you're breaking, lusting, filling your mind with illegal lust, which you can do real easily with a television set right now, you need to stop. It comes at you in every direction. And if you're still doing this, you need to stop now. Otherwise, **YAHWEH** may have to chastise you pretty severely to see if you're even fit for what He's called you to do. So make up your mind now while you got the opportunity to do so.

88 **...Therefore, since we are also surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which so easily entraps us...** You know what they are. Some of them, many people right now are trapped with these goofy telephones. I said the other day if evolution was still in effect we'd have hands up here on our shoulders to hold a stupid phone with. That's proof that evolution doesn't work. That's something badly needed. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Imagine having a hand come out your neck here that you could place that phone in to talk. [laughing]

89 **...the sin which so easily...** Notice it's sin. Now sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws, of course, *1 John 3:4*. And if you don't practice Righteousness you're not, you're not of **YAHWEH**. If you break **YAHWEH**'s Laws then you're of Satan. You're practicing evil.

90 Now **verse 2, Looking to Yahshua...** How

do you look to Yahshua? How did He keep the Sabbath? Anyone remember? How'd He keep the Sabbath? Loud. [congregation yells "He worked"] That's right, He worked. [laughing] He worked. "My Father works and I work," He said. So do I. I work every Sabbath. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That's the way **YAHWEH** rested too. He ceased from His Own Works and He worked taking care of His People.

91 **Looking to Yahshua...** Who kept the Sabbath perfectly and all--all the rest of the Laws. And remember what He said about illegal lust and fornication. If you look on a woman to lust, you've already committed fornication. That is practicing evil, which makes you belong to Satan.

92 **Verse 2, Looking to Yahshua, the first Who was led and perfected by the Faith, Who, for the joy that was set before Him...** That the same as Mosheh now, looking--looking to this Plan of **YAHWEH** that was set before Him. He was willing to suffer the wrath of the king and willing to do whatever he had to do to get **YAHWEH**'s People out of there and get them to those mountains to start teaching them the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

93 That, brethren, that right there shows the Character of **YAHWEH**. The Character of **YAHWEH**, as I've brought a little bit out at the Feast, the Character of **YAHWEH**, He saw or He sees the misery in the universe. Then He gave an example of it on the earth itself when He created the earth then He allowed it to be illegally inhabited. And dinosaurs were made by angels and fought against each other, tearing each other, ripping them to bits, to pieces in war games. As you can tell they were made for that purpose, if you look at the way some of these things were built. But the earth became corrupt and evil and finally destruction, finally they just destroyed the whole thing.

94 Yes, they had airplanes back then. In fact, airports were built then that they've discovered and know where they are right now, that were capable of landing larger aircrafts than what we even have now. So we know that these things were there. They existed and **YAHWEH** allowed them to put on a show here and bring themselves to destruction. And then **YAHWEH** rebuilt the earth and says, "Now I will put my Plan on it, which is mankind, and I will teach him My Ways. I will make him like Myself and I'll give him Authority to stop this misery that is going on." This is the mercy that **YAHWEH** has. He's willing to go all out to stop this misery. You've got to be willing, too, brothers and sisters. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

95 And yes, we need to stand up in front of

death or imprisonment or whatever they have for us, whatever **YAHWEH** allows. They can only go as far as **YAHWEH** allows. But we need to be willing to face it, not turn chicken and start betraying our brothers and sister to try to save our own necks. Save your own life and you will lose it. Be willing to give your life for your brothers' and sisters' sake, for the Work's sake and you will save it. Yes, that's what Yahshua said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

96 Well, **Looking to Yahshua, the first Who was led and perfected by the Faith, Who, for the joy that was set before Him...** Yes, that is in the Faith itself. He's seeing it, this joy that was set before Him. ... **endured the sacrifice, despising the shame; bosheth, baal, lord, and is set down at the Right Hand of the Throne of YAHWEH...** At this time, as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, doing the Last Days' Work, governing this Last Days' Work and at the same time bringing you to perfection through teaching. That's the best example.

97 If you would just yield to the teaching and follow it, then He wouldn't have to chastise you. There would be no need for it. You don't chastise a child for doing what you tell him to do, do you? It's when we don't do it, brethren, that **YAHWEH** has to use chastisement. That's what He shows, where we're lacking. So we need to start judging ourselves, judging ourselves and then start correcting this, whatever it is, attitudes or character or whatever. But that's what we need to do. Then we won't have to be chastised.

98 **Verse 3, For consider Him Who endured such opposition against Himself from sinners, so that you would not become weary, and faint in your minds...** Consider this, what I've just told and then you won't have to be worried. You won't have to fret about this thing. You'll know and you'll make up your minds in advance.

99 We only have this one opportunity, brethren. This mixture will soon end. This mixture of Righteousness and evil, it's soon going to end. It's going to bring itself to an end. The Tree of Life will remain and so will you, if you will, if you'll just do what the Scripture tells you to do.

100 Let's look back to **Daniyl** here. Everyone called, everyone, everyone is gonna be awakened here Daniyl said. Now remember Daniyl and Micahyah. I brought these Prophecies and I made them so clear. I tried to make them so clear that a child could understand it. **Daniyl**, this is **chapter 12** now, and start with **verse 1**.

101 But Daniyl, he saw the same thing that Micahyah did. He talked about different things. **YAHWEH** showed him different things. Micahyah

wrote some at a different time period, then Daniyl wrote some and **YAHWEH** inspired him to do some more. But he talked about this great time of trouble that we are in right now, that the world is facing. They don't know what to do with it. They know that it's the most dangerous things they've ever seen in their life and they're afraid.

102 There're actually a group of people now, and I can tell you many of them are supreme court judges that are actually scared. They're afraid for President Bush to be taken out of office, because they think Bush is going to be the one that will actually stop what they're seeing that is approaching that could destroy America. And they're thinking they're going to save it. And they're thinking that Bush is the only one that's got guts enough to go do what they tell him to do and save their lifestyle, save their lives, [laughing] save their country, save their oil and their wine. They think he's the only one that will do it. They don't think, they don't think that the other two who are running for president will.

103 And this is the movement now that's going on in Washington and the supreme court and that's the reason you're seeing these things brought about. You wouldn't see it if it wasn't for that. But here now in **Daniyl**, Daniyl showed you these things. He said what it's gonna be like in this time period that we're in right now. Yahshua showed it to us. A great time of trouble, Yahshua said, such as was not since creation--but will be now, in this time period.

104 **Daniyl 12:1.** And He said, **And at that time will Micahyah stand up, the great ruler who stands for the children of your people and there will be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time...** To that same time. Now this is a time of trouble and Yahshua saw the same time of trouble and said there will never be another like it. They can't be, they can't be speaking of two different times of trouble and they both be the worst ever. They're speaking of the same time of trouble.

105 **...And at that time your people will be delivered, everyone who will be found written in the Book of Life...** Be delivered. Well, of course, that's promised to us, also in **Revelation 3**, if you don't have to be proven in this great time of trouble as being one of those who is a Judas who denies me, who denies the Faith, the Faith that was given to Mosheh, to Abel, to all of these Prophets.

106 **Verse 2, And many of those who sleep...** Notice. **...in the dust...** Speaking of those people we just read about in **Hebrews 11**, who lived through all of these things and died not having received the promise. Here is when they're going

to be resurrected. **Revelation 20** talks about the same thing. But Daniyl shows you it will be at this time of trouble here. The same thing that Yahshua talked about, same great time of trouble that will darken the sun.

107 The persecution was also promised for this time period, saying we would be hated above every person on the face of the earth, we, The House of **YAHWEH**. That was the promise to us. That in itself should convince you you're on the right road. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

108 **And many of those who sleep...** This is the resurrection. **And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake; some to everlasting life...** I hope that's all of you. I hope that's all of you. You could leave The House of **YAHWEH**, brethren, and get killed, you'll be in the next bunch. But you are going to be resurrected. **...some to shame and everlasting contempt...** I hope that is not this group. I pray that's not any one in this group. Make yourself strong. Don't be a deceiver. Don't be a denier of your brothers and sisters. Be a protector of your brothers and sisters. Don't be a Judas. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

109 Notice those who are wise, those who do what **YAHWEH** tells them to do are considered wise people. That's what the Scripture shows you. **Verse 3, And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens...** Yes, they will shine. What he's talking about here is that you will be given Authority. You will be given this Authority that is promised to you in **chapters 1-3 of Genesis**, in **YAHWEH's** Plan where He said it to begin with. You'll be that Tree of Life that shines, shines, everlasting shine. It only shines as a candle right now, the Western Light on the Menorah, the Lampstand, which also stands by the side of **YAHWEH's** Throne showing His complete Plan as **Revelation 1-4** shows. Remember all of that.

110 Well, those who are wise are going to shine. They're going to have glory unimaginable right now, because they withstood it. They made up their minds in advance. They didn't give in to whatever they're facing, whether it be their kinfolks or their Christmas parties or whatever it is; however they're seeking after you to get you to take their Christmas gifts or maybe go trick or treating. [laughing]

111 The worthlessness, this worthlessness

Shine, don't let your light go out, but shine forth. Let them see your Righteousness. Let them see that, yes, I keep the Laws of YAHWEH and I am well pleased in doing so.

that I'm speaking of here it's shown in actually describing this Catholic church in **Daniyl** that we'll see later. And it's in the word **little** if you want to look it up, the little horn. It's worthless, in actual fact, a worthless horn. When it comes to bringing forth Salvation, it's worthless. It can't. There's no way that it can bring forth Righteousness as **Mattithyah 7** says.

112 They can't produce Righteousness. No evil tree can bring forth Righteous fruit. And no Righteous tree or the Tree of Righteousness cannot bring forth evil fruit. That's the reason you've got to get on board on the Righteous Tree in order to be a part of this Great Kingdom and shine. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

113 Shine, don't let your light go out, but shine forth. Let them see your Righteousness. Let them see that, yes, I keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and I am well pleased in doing so. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And no, I'm not quitting The House of **YAHWEH**. And I'm not leaving with you to go celebrate a stupid thing as worthless as Christmas. There's no Salvation in Christmas, brethren. No Salvation in trick or treating.

114 They asked somebody, "What do you do with all that candy? Do you eat all that candy you get out there trick or treating?" "No." "Well, what do you do with it?" "Oh, normally it stays and rots and goes in the trash." Well, it's worthless, of course. The whole mess, the whole system is worthless. It's the little horn, the little religion that is absolutely worthless.

115 **And those who are wise...** At that time. **... will shine as the brightness of the heavens...** Yes, you're going to be in the universe. You're going to be shining with glory and honor, great honor, great glory, more than Solomon did in all of his days of glory, **YAHWEH** said. They'll be honorable. Even the least, even the least slave will have more glory

Make yourself strong. Don't be a deceiver. Don't be a denier of your brothers and sisters. Be a protector of your brothers and sisters. Don't be a Judas.

and honor at that time than Solomon did in all of his glory, **YAHWEH** said.

116 **...brightness of the heavens; and those who turn many to...** The Laws of **YAHWEH**. You see that? **...those who turn many to...** The Laws of **YAHWEH**. **...will shine as the stars forever and ever...** That's what Daniyl, Daniyl, the Great Prophet says; his Prophecies so many of them have already come to pass. I brought you that and Micahyah's during the Feast, if you remember. They've already come to pass. The others, you can see that they're going to. You can't see it but you can see the evidence of it as we just read in **Hebrews**; Faith is the evidence of things not seen.

117 Well, we're seeing the evidence as we see the nations right now with the hatred building. Where? In and around the great River Euphrates. They're fixing to go into nuclear wars, of course. (Let me get one more Scripture here, let's see) **Daniyl 7**. Let's go back to **Daniyl 7**. And I won't take you much longer here. **Daniyl 7** and here, now remember what you just read there. You're gonna shine. Notice in **Daniyl 7:26** now.

118 **Daniyl 7:26. But the Judgment...** See, he shows here, we'll go into this later in another sermon, but he shows how this mixture, this tree of mixture, the persecution against the Saints, he fights against the Saints. He's still fighting against the Saints. The same religion is fighting against the Saints, changing the Laws. But they won't receive the Kingdom, that's in **verse 25**. He changes the Feast Days, the Sabbath Days, and so forth.

119 But **verse 26** see, these, us. **But the Judgment will sit...** The Judgment will sit. That is, this Judgment, this set Judgment, this Faith, this Prophecy, it's going to stand. It's going to stand firm. It's going to sit right where it is. Everything is going to be exactly as is shown by the Prophets. It's not going to change. Yes, they can take or rather, change the Sabbath Days, kill all the Saints and everything, but **YAHWEH** will resurrect you, if he does, if He allows you to die and this is going to be given to you.

120 The Judgment is going to sit. **...and they will take away his governments...** His government, the Catholic church's government and all of those who follow her. **...to consume and to destroy it completely.**

121 **Verse 27, The kingdoms and governments, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven...** That word "under" there should have been including the whole heaven. **...including the whole heaven, will be given to the people of the Saints of YAHWEH, Whose Kingdom is an Everlasting Kingdom, and all governments will serve and obey Him...** Who is, **YAHWEH**.

122 Turn over to **Revelation 20**, with that in mind. And also with **chapter 12** here, let me read this again, **Daniyl 12. Daniyl 12:3. ...will awake; some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.**

123 Now, go with that over to **Revelation 20, Revelation 20** and you'll see this is the set Judgment of **YAHWEH**. It won't change. Yahshua said, "I'm gonna say to those who don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Get away from Me. I never knew you. Cast them into outer darkness where there's weeping and gnashing of teeth."

124 **Revelation 20:11. And I saw a Great White Throne and Him who sat on it, from Whose Face the earth and the heaven fled...** That is, were driven away, same as in **Revelation 12:7-8. ...driven away, and there was found no place for them...** That is, those who serve the beastly system.

125 **Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great...** This is what Daniyl was speaking of. **...standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the Book of Life...** That is, the Tree of Life. That's the Tree of Life he's speaking of and the records that are kept of **YAHWEH**'s House. **...And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.**

126 **Verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and sheol; the grave, delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were judged, every man, according to their works.**

127 **Verse 15, And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.**

128 Look to **Revelation 22** and you'll see those who are written in the Book of Life. **Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly, and My reward is with Me, to give every man according as his work will be.**

129 **Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.**

130 **Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His Laws...** Who practice Righteousness as **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** says. **...Blessed are those who practice Righteousness, that they may have right to the Tree of Life, and may enter into the gates into the city...** That is, **YAHWEH** Shammah. This is the first resurrection now.

131 **Verse 15, And outside are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers...** All the things that the world is today, that your Holy Scriptures show that the world is today.

132 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

Chapter Twenty-Three

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #11— Why We Are Suffering Persecutions: The Reasons Are Wider And Deeper Than Meet The Eyes

11/15/08

Kahan Mattithyah A.: And now if you would all please stand. And if you would prepare your jars to receive the Golden Oil straight from the only one authorized in these Last Days to bring the oil forth, I have the privilege and honor to present to you YAHWEH's Last Days Witness, the Seventh Malak, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Well, we've got a crowd here today, don't we? The cold weather. [laughing] No, no, it's the hot Truth! Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. This is beautiful. We were just talking about the people coming. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We were just talking this week about the people coming. And of course, there're a lot of you here today. But you can see that our group is growing. But, you know, there're many trying to get here. But also the telephone calls, the answering machines can't keep up with them. They keep breaking down. [laughing]

3 We really need to get this telephone thing to going to where people, when they call, can receive an operator, the operator can transfer them to a Kahan or Kohanah, to the Deacons and Deaconesses who we're using to answer the phones. But we need this training program going again. We had it and then it kind of stopped. So we need to brush ourselves up on it, with the questions and answers and to know how to answer the phone, know what to say and how to help, and all the information to take and so forth.

4 We need to get that to going urgently. We need, we need to stop using the answering machine. Maybe not stop, you know, it is necessary with the

calls that we can't get with the operators. But we really need personal contact with these people.

5 The House of **YAHWEH** is, of course, trying to take care of all of this. That's **YAHWEH**'s Work. The world, this was just handed to me. *The largest Re-enlistment ceremony ever...* The largest. ...*I'm sure you already know about this. It was shown over and over on TV, right? No, it wasn't. Okay, so maybe it wasn't shown over and over, but surely, it was shown on television at least one time, wasn't it?...* The answer is no. The United States had ...*"the largest reenlistment ceremony ever"...* In July, July 4th, I believe it was, July 4th, 2008. We're building our armies for peace, of course, you know.

6 Now this is wonderful if there wasn't something behind it. *Israel will not fight back after 11 Palestinian missiles, 6 Grad rockets injure 23 civilians. Prime Minister Ehud Olmert said...* "We will not fight back." Now isn't that something. You know, maybe our witnessing to him did get through. I certainly hope it did. But, you know, you tend to think about ulterior motives, but maybe there's not one; maybe he's truly wanting peace now.

7 *Wall Street Journal says load up the pantry...* Of course, you should have done that a long time ago because we said it first, many years before,



many years before the *Wall Street Journal* ever got wind of it. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Maybe they heard us talking and started searching into it. I don't know. But we were bringing it many years before they even thought about it; from the Prophecies. We brought it from the Prophecies.

8 This is something you need to watch for. *December 1st, World AIDS Day. World's AIDS Day services will be held Monday, December 1st, 2008 at Westminster Presbyterian Church in Abilene. You cannot tell if someone has HIV/AIDS by looking at them. A person infected with HIV may look healthy and feel fine but they can still pass the virus to you. Texas... Texas now. ...is fourth in the nation for the number of people infected with HIV. Many people with HIV wait until they show symptoms before having an HIV test...* And many of them who start showing symptoms are afraid to go have tests made because they know they got it anyway, what's the use of having tests?

9 *...This leaves the virus to multiply in the body for up to ten years or more before being treated. During that time, a person infected with HIV can spread the disease without knowing it. Early diagnosis is very important for treatment...* Now, the treatments they have do not stop AIDS. It doesn't cure AIDS. It just makes them feel better while they keep on spreading it. [laughing] It's like a pain killer. It's like taking a pain killer, you know, it makes the pain go away but it doesn't stop the disease.

10 Let's see. *Iranian Nuke Scientist: Weekend Quake was a Nuclear Test...* Now this actually came out in the Buffalo Gap newspaper. But it actually shows where the nuclear tests that Iran is doing is taking place and "causing" the earthquakes there. They call it an earthquake but it was actually a nuclear bomb that they tested, according to this report here.

11 Buffalo Gap, not Abilene. In Abilene they show the children; they spend all their time showing the children playing basketball or football or some idiotic thing like trick or treating, you know. They can spend thirty minutes on trick or treating alone, and that's in January and February. [laughing] This is the Aboloney News and you know, the three television stations we have that's supposed to be, they call it news. I don't know, I don't know, they got their definitions kind of mixed up, I think.

12 The Inquisition, now we've been harping on the Inquisition mainly because I want you to know it's not stopped. In fact, I have an article. (I don't think this one is it.) But where it says the Pope was saying it wasn't such a bad thing after all. Now he said that in 2004 and if you think about the history of The House of YAHWEH in 2004, you can see

why he made that statement and why he cranked this up again.

13 *Those who classify themselves as Christians... Now get this. This is a definition. ...Those who classify themselves as Christians can be divided into 2 broad groups...* By the Catholic church of course. *...those who have chosen to allow the Bible to be their final authority and those who have chosen to allow men to be their final authority. For the sake of simplicity, I shall refer to the first group as "Bible believing Christians". The latter group has always been best represented by Roman Catholicism, by far its largest, most powerful and most influential component. The Roman Catholic hierarchy has always boldly stated that it is not dependent upon Scripture alone...*

14 Well, of course, if you know anything about the Scriptural Truths, about the Scriptures, the Inspired Scriptures, and you know anything about Catholicism you know they don't depend on Scripture, period. They don't have anything to do with the Scriptures. Their beliefs are strictly man-made. It's like a dream world, a fairytale all the time. You know they see crosses in the sky.

15 Oh say, by the way, the other day, now, I saw this. I saw it for myself. I was coming down Oak Forest Road, Oak Forest Road, approaching the gate, and I saw this huge cross, huge cross, right in the road and it was pointing right to the gate. And I said, you know, this thing has got to be saying, "all you Christians come here and go in this gate." [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

16 I tell you it must have been a miracle. I looked at this thing and it was pointing right at the gate; a huge cross, huge cross. It had to be--this cross had to be about twenty feet this way and then up and down this way. And I started tracing it back and it went right to this electrical highline post. [congregation bursts into laughter] Don't you think that's a miracle? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] And you know what, I bet you could go out there tonight, when the moon is just right, and you could see that same cross again by night. What a miracle! What a sign! We've got to get this out to the Christians. [laughing] Arabs, everybody, come see this cross. It's there almost every day now. Has been for a very long time. [laughing]

17 *... The Roman Catholic hierarchy has always boldly stated that it is not dependent upon scripture alone but also accepts tradition...* Tradition, you remember that from the Pharisees don't you? The Pharisees, "you do away with the Laws by your tradition."

18 *...accepts tradition as another pillar of truth--and where a conflict exists, tradition receives a greater acceptance...* If there's any conflict go to

your traditions and it will tell you what to do, but by all means don't follow the Scriptures. [laughing] That is their motto. ...*This also explains why a fierce antagonism has always existed between Bible believing Christianity and Roman Catholicism. Rome's frequent spiritual innovations excite the passions of Bible believers, who react adversely to religious modifications...* Well, of course, what they're fighting against is they're doing away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

19 Now, this goes with it. Here's the rest of the definition. *Heresy: an opinion or a doctrine at variance with established religious beliefs, dissension from or denial of Roman Catholic dogma. A heretic is a person who holds controversial opinions, especially one who publicly dissents from the officially accepted dogma of the Roman Catholic church...* Like remember the Sabbath Day to keep it Holy, that's heresy; that's a heretic saying. Don't commit fornication or adultery, that's another one.

20 *The Inquisition. Introduction...* This was 2004. ...*"Inquisitors of heretical depravity", individuals assigned by the pope to inquire into heresy in specific areas. By the end of the thirteenth century most areas of continental Europe had been assigned inquisitors. Inquisitors worked in cooperation with the local bishops...* And the police of course, they brought false charges.

21 If you've read anything about the history that's in all the encyclopedias you know, they would bring false charges. I think it's the Chick Foundation that they're persecuting very much right now. [laughing] And they're fighting back with what little strength they have, of course. But there's one we're going to be running on the Internet. I think it is where they show how to bring a person down that follows the Scriptures instead of following the Catholic dogma. Like if they keep the Sabbath or, you know, any Law in the Holy Scriptures, any form of Holiness then they want to bring them down and they're working right now in doing so according to this article.

22 I don't know--I guess everyone's pretty much familiar with those. They used to come out looking like a comic book. But they showed the truth about what was going on about the Catholic church and how the Catholic church is out to do away with any form of difference. Any time, any time there's a difference in the teaching, if they make it public and sometimes even if they don't make it public, if they practice it in their lives then these inquisitors who secretly find out what this person and that person are doing then, of course, to bring them down they start bringing false accusations against them.

23 If this doesn't stop them, the Chick magazine says it leads to even death. They try to find a way of killing them. They have even, according to this article, they have even sent poisoned food to them. Don't accept any presents, brethren. [laughing] Be leery; be very leery of those who bear gifts, period. That's what the Scripture says. Be very careful about taking gifts from anyone. If they have something or if they have free groceries and they call you or get the word out to you that they have free groceries, tell them to keep them, you have a supply of your own. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] If you're hungry come to The House of **YAHWEH** because there's always food at The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 Speaking, speaking of food at The House of **YAHWEH** [laughing] of course our food is the best in the world as everybody knows who're here. They have a new salsa out that's absolutely the best in the world. It's made from our organic crops that we raised this year. And I tried some of it the other day and I just didn't want to stop eating. It's just, you know, that lovely. [laughing] But anyway they have it available. You need to try it, very healthy for you too.

25 But the thing I wanted to talk about was the bread. I remember one of the highlights of visiting Israel the first time. And you'd wake up of a morning in the motel or hotel and you'd smell the yeast-baked bread. You'd smell that flavor of yeast coming up to your room. And of course, I think they had a fan or something carrying it up, you know, to wake you up. [laughing]

26 And then there was this time when I got tricked into staying three days in Paris, France by a well-meaning friend. [laughing] And actually this was true. But it was the highlight of this whole three days--the French bread that they had. They have the best in the world, you know. I mean the best tasting in the world and I know you have read about that. They did have until this morning, you know, this very morning. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 The bakery, if you came by here last night you probably noticed the lights on all night but they were baking bread and trying to get this right. They didn't get it quite right but they will have next Sabbath. They'll have it right next Sabbath. But the bread was wonderful. It was made wrong. That is it was formed wrong. It had the right taste and everything.

28 But in Israel and in Paris, their bread was about this big around [shows size]. They were bread cakes. It looked like you'd drop a ball of dough and it just kind of spread out a little. But

it was about that big around. It started about that thick on the sides and then it grew to about like that in the middle.

29 And one of our Priests who went to Israel with me several times, he was telling me when he was in the army, stationed in Germany that they came down to Israel to visit one time. And he said he was out on the beach one night, that night, and fishing I'm sure. Anyway, they were hungry, they were soldier boys and they were hungry and he said they found this two-wheeled cart, I believe, or four-wheeled cart but it was loaded with bread, you know. It was stacked up with round loaves of bread and they couldn't find anybody around so they started eating. They left it there for some reason. They didn't sell it or something.

30 But anyway they were telling me how tasty it was. And of course in Paris, this bread they have in the motel that we were staying in, they had this bread stacked up on the table and when you went in they had the fresh butter and coffee or wine or whatever you wanted to go with it, and you just helped yourself to the fresh bread and butter and this was early in the morning or at noon or evening.

31 And I've been working to kind of get the Showbread going again. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But of course, everybody thinks about that as, you know, the Priests only. But the Priests weren't the only ones who ate. Everybody ate. You don't, you don't as the Scriptures said you don't close the mouth of the oxen who treads the grain. And of course, we're the oxen that tread the grain, you know. We're the working oxen. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

32 But anyway the Showbread and all the other bread on Friday night were being baked so on Sabbath morning it is such a great blessing, you know, to have a fresh loaf of bread, fresh out of the oven and some butter and it kind of wakes you up and starts the Sabbath correctly. Now, I know you're doing all of this at home. [laughing] But you know, this way you could do it, you could run up here and get your loaf of bread and take it home quickly and the family would enjoy it and then you could be studying, of course, getting your lessons and getting ready to be a blessing to the other people too. That's keeping the Sabbath, of course.

33 Well, anyway, next Sabbath now, if we can get it turned out okay, we should have some bread available, fresh out of the oven. And it will be a delight to you, a great delight to you. Try it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] May **YAHWEH** bless you with it, bless your taste buds too.

34 Don't forget to pray for the sick. It's a very important thing to pray for the sick on the Sabbath

Day, especially the Sabbath. Gear your prayers to where you're praying at least three times a day. Be turning over to **Mattithyah 4**. But try to gear your life, your life, to where you can go, stop and go pray about three times a day. If you can't go somewhere else just pray where you are. But pray for the sick. We do still have sick in The House of **YAHWEH**.

35 I think most of our sickness is caused because people suffer through it in thinking they're, you know, it's going to change instead of seeking some professional advice. Then they kind of suffer through and then they get worse. And they get to a stage where they can't, you know, where nothing, nothing will help except a miracle. And that's where your prayers come in because miracles still take place. Miracles still take place in The House of **YAHWEH**.

36 Well, the reason I read this, this morning on the Inquisition, is because it hasn't stopped. That's the reason that we're being persecuted today. The Work of **YAHWEH** is being persecuted. It was in every Era of The House of **YAHWEH**. And the more you learn about the Holy Scriptures, as you'll see or as I hope to show today, the more you'll see the Plan of **YAHWEH** and how He brought people to perfection by allowing what He is allowing today which is persecution.

37 And of course, when you're persecuted then you should stand up to it and don't give in to fear, which is the tendency to do. If you remember Esau and Yaaqob and how Yaaqob actually feared for his life when he knew he was going to be confronted by Esau. But great fear fell upon one of the fathers of Israyl and of the twelve tribes. Well, that, of course, is something that we never think of when we're reading those stories but it was all there for a purpose for you.

38 And now this same Esau or the Edomites as they were called later, Pharisees, and then the Catholic church, is present today in the world. And you never would associate it unless you get the history in your mind and, of course, what is taking place today in your mind and you see what's taking place and how **YAHWEH**'s Plan is going to be completed. He tells you how it's going to be completed and what the end result is going to be.

39 And in studying the history and what is and the warnings for us today and putting all of it together, you can see that **YAHWEH** is putting the finishing touch on His House. Yes, in order to take care of the Kingdom. To finish the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, laughing]

40 Here in **Mattithyah 4:12**, He said, **Now when Yahshua had heard that Yahchanan the Immerser had been put into prison, He withdrew into Galilee...** I read this last week or the week before last.

41 **Verse 13, Then leaving Nazareth, He went and lived in Capernaum by the sea, in the territory of Zebulun and Naphtali—**

42 **Verse 14, To fulfill what was spoken through the Prophet Isayah...** Through the Prophet Isayah this was spoken.

43 And if you remember, we brought those out, the people in Zebulun. This has been sermons ago. So this is the reason I asked you to remember these things because you can't get it all at once, but we can get it piece by piece in our mind, we just got to remember. And then when you see something in Book Two and you know it's a fulfillment then it'll help you to understand why these things took place and how they took place and why they took place.

44 **Verse 15, The land of Zebulun...** Written in **Isayah**, that the land of Zebulun, this was a prophecy. ...and the land of **Naphtali**, by the way of the sea, beyond **Yardan**, in **Galilee**... Notice in Galilee. That's where the Work of **YAHWEH** was. That's where it was established by, of course, Abel. And it was moved to this land and then a Prophet says, the Prophet **Isayah** says the people of Zebulun are the ones who this is going to be revealed to, the people of Zebulun in Galilee.

45 And of course, that's where **Yahshua** was brought up, in that area. That's where He learned the Laws of **YAHWEH**. But He also learned about the Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes, but I guess about fifty other religions there. They said Jerusalem was actually just dotted with religions. If you can image, if you can imagine what the Catholic church is fighting now, and we're not the only ones they're fighting. They've been fighting this for years [centuries].

46 Someone told me last week that Hitler was nominated the fuhrer of Germany, I believe it was six days before I was born, six days before I was born. Now, if you remember the sermons there, remember the history of my life, my great granddad came from Europe to escape that very persecution. But now that was years before. Before that even, before that when Christopher Columbus came to America he brought with him Jews on that ship that were anxious to come, hoping they would find a land to where they could escape the persecution that was going on. So it was much earlier, 1492 that occurred.

47 My great grandparents came across, a shipload of them. I don't think their navigators even knew where they were going [laughing] because the genealogy shows that my great grandparents actually kind of missed New York and everything by a little bit. They came up a river and settled in Tennessee. [laughing] So, so, it wasn't the normal

route but they got here. They settled in Tennessee, and then they migrated from there into Texas. And of course, this occurred long before.

48 And Hitler, Hitler was the last straw, trying to grab at straws, so to speak, of extinguishing The House of **YAHWEH**, extinguishing this last prophesied Work. Now this was so of all the Prophecies. Every, every time Satan--every time a Work of **YAHWEH** was prophesied and she knew about it she tried to destroy that Work. And **YAHWEH** simply hid them, like He did **Yahshua** until the time was right for Him to die.

49 Well, each time that we see this, this Inquisition, this is what it's about. Because the Catholic church is trying to bring, the little horn that fights against Holiness. It says fights against the Saints in **Daniyl** and then it also says she comes against Holiness, the Holiness of the people. So the Catholic church is fighting against this in every Era that **YAHWEH** has a Work. And He said, if you remember, He says, "I will have no work unless it's prophesied."

50 Well, Satan can't understand Prophecy. It's hidden. No one can understand Prophecy unless it's revealed to them. I believe that with all my heart, that **YAHWEH** must reveal it. They've got, that person has got to be called and **YAHWEH** has got to inspire that person before they can understand Prophecy. And you take some of the things that's so plain, it's just plain as day to us, but you could broadcast this to the world and they won't see it. It's like the Quartet, for instance, established in 2002. One of their first acts is taking place right now that she's going to bring the prices down in the world. Bring the prices down among the Quartet group so they won't hurt the oil. They won't use the oil to hurt the Quartet. They won't take the lifestyle away. They're protecting their lifestyle.

51 Well, it's plain to see that this Quartet is doing exactly what they said they would do. "Come and I'll show you what we're going to do." This is in **Revelation 6**. I brought it out two weeks ago. I think I'm gonna write a letter, a quick letter and get it out showing that the Quartet, that this great Prophecy, this is a wonderful Prophecy that's taking place here in front of their eyes but nobody can see it except The House of **YAHWEH**.

52 And of course, you got it, the way you got it was you built up slowly over the years, these Scriptures in your mind. And of course, the Prophecy, it's got to be according to the Prophecies and the Laws. That's what **Isayah 8** said or there's no light in them. It's got to be according to the Prophecies, which **YAHWEH** prophesies about His House, and then He enlightens His House to bring forth

the Knowledge of **YAHWEH** and His Great Power of bringing about His Plan to fulfill or to form this Kingdom. This is a Kingdom of people who would rule as **YAHWEH** rules, men, women, children. And we inherit it together as **Ephesians** says and also **I Kepha. I Kepha** says the same thing.

53 But here He says, this is going to be in Galilee. Well, of course, the highlight in Israyl at that time was not Galilee. It was Jerusalem, Jerusalem. But Jerusalem is not the place. Jerusalem was the prophesied place that killed the Saints. [laughing] But the world, the whole nation of Israyl, twelve tribes, they looked to the Edomites, get this in your mind, the Edomites that ran Jerusalem, that ran the temple. Esau actually ran the temple, his descendants.

54 If you study the history of the Edomites, of the offspring of Esau, you'll see an illustrious people. [laughing] Very illustrious people, rich, magnificent power, they had power galore and riches galore, and they ran the country not by the Laws of **YAHWEH** but by force and forceful men took the kingdom. They took the kingdom that Solomon built. King David had a hand in it too, then Solomon and then, of course, they took over that kingdom.

55 And they, they're the ones who ran it then and there're still many of them there teaching the same thing. The same thing that you just read about the Catholic church, tradition is what stands out, not the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And when there's a controversy as to which day we keep, whether it's Saturday or Sunday, well, use tradition of course. Constantine set this, set Sunday and says, "We want nothing to do with the rabble of the Jews" and that's it. Tradition holds out. You see what I mean? There's no Law to keep Sunday, Sunday worship.

56 I'll tell you a subtle little thing. Now, if you go into HEB, they'll give you a free gift if you got a child. It shows a calendar. Look at it closely and you'll see Monday is the first day. Monday is the first day of the week. It's very subtle. And down at the bottom it says, "Reward, reward, reward, reward". [laughing] And they'll give it to you free. Everybody who goes in there, you go in there and get this thing and it's free and it's fun to look at and the children just have a ball with it and it all goes right into their subconscious mind.

57 They got their tricks up their sleeve and they're coming from all directions with it. But it's a fight. It's a war. It's a war of psychology, they use in psychology to bring their plan of mysticism. That's what it's called in the Scriptures. It's mysticism or kabala. Kabala, that's what it means, it means mystic or mystery, mystery.

58 Now where did the kabala come from? [laughing] Well, I know they want you to believe, they want to teach you that the kabala has nothing to do with the Catholic church, but it does. It has everything to do with the Catholic church. And if you'll read in **Revelation 17**, you'll see it's called this mystery, this great Babylon this mystery religion that deceives the whole world.

59 It's a mystic religion. It's to make people and actually teach you the way to make people believe something that is not. A mystery, it's a mystery to the people but they put the thoughts in the mind to believe something that's not true. They do the same thing with their persecution.

60 They charge a man with false charges and as the *Chick* newspaper said, by the time that the charges are proven false, the media has done spread this man's name and his reputation has done been smeared. So the people are already looking down upon him. Now, they're doing this to us right now. They're doing it to me right now. It hasn't changed. The same thing is going on.

61 And the *Chick* newspaper, it just occurred that they're bringing it out to try to inform the people of the land what is taking place. This will help. I'm sure this will help. I'm sure it's an Inspiration of **YAHWEH** that this actually is taking place and others are noticing this and they are publicizing it too. That anyone who brings out something contrary, a doctrine that is contrary to the Catholic church; and they show that this is what the Scripture says, they're in danger. They make themselves a prey as Isayah said.

62 Anyone who turns from evil makes himself a prey to this evil empire that Yahshua said takes the Kingdom by force, trying to take the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** by force. And they will succeed Daniyl said; he gives them a time period, they have a free hand at it until the time, times, and dividing of time.

63 But in the days of these kings, I'm saying this in ten words or less. In the days of these kingdoms, this mystery kingdom that's taking this mystery religion, that cuts you off totally from **YAHWEH**--in the days of this mystery religion, **YAHWEH** Himself will finish His Kingdom. And in the last part of this mystery religion, this time, times and dividing of times, they won't have their way anymore because the Truth starts being published from The House of **YAHWEH**, which goes out to all the world. Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause] Yes, indeed.

64 So this is the complete Plan. But He shows you here in this Prophecy, it's going to be in Galilee, this Great Light that they saw. Well, the Great Light, of course, is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Yahshua came

teaching the Laws. And they had no cloak for their sins. We'll get into that a little more in detail but that's the overall picture of **YAHWEH's** Plan.

65 This Great Light that started by Abel in Galilee and never changed until Yahshua said--now this Prophecy is fulfilled--He won't be worshiped here in Galilee anymore. He's going to be in the top nation of all nations in the Last Days. So you see every portion of **YAHWEH's** Work is prophesied in Prophecy. And it's here a little and there a little so they cannot understand it.

66 And the only way you can understand it, brethren, is to put your whole heart in it. It's the only way you could. Right now, if I could, I'd be studying twenty-four hours a day, or forty-eight hours a day, like they said. [laughing] Sometimes I would I could get two hours into one, but you can't. But I wouldn't even stop to eat if I didn't have to. That's how interesting the Work of **YAHWEH** has become in my life right now.

67 **Mattithyah 4:16, The people who walked in darkness have seen a Great Light... Or will see this Great Light. ...they who dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them the Light has shined.**

68 So, even at that time the shadow of death was upon them. And they knew, they could see death at that time, you know, prophesied for them. And of course, they could see it all around them. They were hated.

69 **Verse 17, From that time Yahshua began to preach, and to say: Repent, for the Kingdom of YAHWEH is at hand!**

70 Well, of course, Yahchanan was cast into prison He said. Let's go over to **Yahchanan 15**. Yahchanan was cast into prison. And of course, no telling what false charge they put against him. But the actual fact was, he was teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** and saying, "Your lives are in danger".

71 And of course, he knew, I'm sure Yahchanan knew who he was talking to. And he knew that this would bring persecution. But he was very bold in what he was doing. He didn't once, that I could see, let up on what he was doing. He was preaching the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is at hand and the only way you're gonna get in it is repent, of course.

72 In **Yahchanan 15** we see the Savior being persecuted for the same reason that Yahchanan was persecuted. In **chapter 15 of Yahchanan, Yahchanan 15:22**. He said, **If I had not come and spoken...** That is, preached. **...to them, they would not have had their sins revealed...** Well, why wouldn't they? They had Jerusalem. They had the temple. Why weren't their sins being revealed?

73 They didn't see this Light that **YAHWEH** had got to bring to a Work. Their eyes were blinded. It

was done by them, of course. **YAHWEH** doesn't purposely blind anyone. They choose darkness rather than Light because their deeds are evil and, of course, they love, they love the sin for a moment, for a moment before they catch AIDS and so forth. That's the true joy of sin right there, AIDS and dying a slow painful death.

74 Well, now after He comes with this Work, this prophesied Work of **YAHWEH** then He reveals their sins and they have no cloak for their sins. This is the reason they hate Him. **Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father.**

75 **Verse 24, If I had not done among them...** This Prophesied Work, this Prophesied Work that no other man is doing. No one else was doing, this was the only Prophesied Work at that time. No one in Israyl, no one among the twelve tribes was doing it. They were the only ones, He and Yahchanan.

76 They killed Yahchanan, of course. They chopped off his head. Yahshua went back to Galilee and He trained His twelve Disciples, and then they came back for the slaughter. Trained His twelve Disciples in order to fulfill, to take care of the writing of this Book we're reading right now, and Yahchanan was one of them. He was one who was trained by Yahshua to do this Work right here, writing for you, the Prophesied Work. And now we're seeing the same Light shone to Zebulun but we're seeing it in this Last Days.

77 **...they would not have had sin...** That is, conviction of sin. **...But now they have both seen these Works, and have hated both Me and My Father...** Hated us.

78 Look back up to **verse 13, verse 13, Greater love has no... Man or woman. ...than this...** These are some of the things He was teaching. **...that one would lay down his life on behalf of his brothers.** Why would He be teaching that?

79 He was teaching this to His Disciples because He knew He was going to die. He knew that He was going to be sacrificed. And then He tried to get it into His Disciples' minds that they were going to be hated too. And brother would turn against brother, and mother against daughter and so forth. He taught all these things to His Disciples before, before they actually started persecuting them.

80 Now, I'm sure from the life of the Apostles that they didn't believe this fully. They thought, "Ah, these people are not all that bad. They're our friends here." So they continued to hang around and use the synagogues. And Yahshua had done told them, "They're gonna kick your--kick you out of these synagogues. They're gonna beat you. They're gonna take you to court and have you

falsely accused and so forth. And they will drive you out of this area.”

81 Well, of course, by driving them out, by driving the Disciples out, it actually gave them peace. They went back to the land of Galilee and they continued the Work in the very spot where Zebulun saw the Light.

82 Look at **verse 18, If the world hates you...** Now, giving your life, see He’s talking about giving your life. Laying down your life instead of trying to save your life and cover your own hide--actually be willing to save or look to your brothers and sisters. It could get that bad right now. It could get that bad in this lifetime if we don’t believe enough; if we don’t believe enough in **YAHWEH** to fully convince Him that we won’t turn. Now, that’s what He’s got to prove about us.

83 **If the world hates you...** Remember the verse before, lay down your life for your brother. **If the world hates you, you know that it hated Me before it hated you.**

84 If you hold your place right there and turn over to **I Kepha**. You might mark **I Kepha 3** right there by that **verse 18. I Kepha 3** because Kepha was the one who the Catholic church tries to pretend was their rock. [laughing] Well, that rock put off a different vibration than what the Catholic church teaches. And that’s the reason they hated him and he was classified as a heretic, Kepha was. And of course they killed him.

85 **I Kepha 2, I Kepha 3.** (I’m sorry) **I Kepha 3:5**, He says, **For after this manner in former times the Holy women...** Holy women ...**trusted in YAHWEH...** Holy women trusted in **YAHWEH**. [joyful laughing]

86 Well, of course, the only way you’re going to be able to trust in **YAHWEH** is believe all the Prophets have spoken and know what’s in store for you. Because you can throw it away. You can throw it away by betraying your brothers and sisters, by running your mouth, by saying things that you shouldn’t be telling to anyone. Love covers a multitude of iniquities, as another Prophet said.

87 Gossiping on the phone or in little groups, you never know what ear hears it. In speaking of things that you don’t know when it gets to the enemy, oh, they know. They know and they will use it as a false witness against that person. It’s better to keep your mouth shut and don’t gossip. If there’s something you want to tell, talk to a Kahan or Kohanah about it before you tell it. Maybe you won’t want to tell it afterwards.

88 But notice the Holy women. **For after this manner in former times the Holy women who trusted in YAHWEH also adorned themselves, being in subjection to their own husbands...**

89 This right here the Catholic church is fighting against tremendously right now. And if you notice the news articles that came out on television just recently, about people they are strictly against. And this is one of the things they tried to trap me on in one of these interviews, but I showed the man in **Ephesians** how the man and wife, they grow together. They submit to each other.

90 The husband submits to teaching the wife and being a shining example in front of her, from the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The wife submits also in this, even if the husband is unconverted, as **I Kepha** says, in order to help her husband. But they both grow together and they both inherit the Kingdom. That kind of knocks out the false thoughts. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That kind of knocks out the false thoughts that only the men are going to make it, you know. This doesn’t go along with the Holy Scriptures, with the Inspired Scriptures.

91 But these are Holy women and Sarah, they condemn Sarah when they do this. They condemn their own bible. But when a controversy arises, remember, tradition wins out. [laughing] And of course, the Pope said years ago, and I brought this out in a sermon, the Pope said years ago that women need to start making a life without men. The men don’t want you any more; they’re all queers, so you need to start making a life of your own without men. This is the sickest mess that I’ve ever heard coming from a grown person. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

92 This knocks out the family life. It knocks out all the Laws that **YAHWEH** put in motion when He created love, to begin with, between man and woman. “Make a life without him. Go out and play, play, play.” And of course, the last results are just what we read, AIDS and other STDs that bring your body down and kill it. They cover that part up.

93 The next news program comes out and says Abilene is the highest there is in STDs and has three Christian colleges. Of course, they’re pushing, they’re pushing sin and death. They don’t realize what they’re doing. Their minds are blinded right now. So they can’t see what they’re doing. They think this is the proper way because this is the tradition.

94 But the Holy women of old were far different from what we see today. And of course, they were taught, they were taught this Great Light that the preachers, Christian preachers talk about and they say, “That’s Jesus. Jesus is that light.” Jesus did away with **YAHWEH**’s Laws. And when it comes down to a controversy as to what the Scripture actually said, well, of course, tradition wins as the Pope says.

95 **Verse 6, As Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling**

him ruler; her head, whose daughters you are if you do Righteousness... Or if you practice this Righteousness. This is a Righteousness that the world wants to knock out.

96 ...and do not give way to fear... Now, why would they be talking about fear right here? Because the persecution never ended. You're seeing it right here and the Disciples now are warning the people, they're warning the people and they're saying don't give in to fear. They knew it was coming. They knew the death was coming.

97 Verse 7, In the same way, you husbands, keep your marriages according to the Laws, giving honor to the wife, as to the weaker vessel, and as being heirs... Notice, ...heirs together of the pardon to life, so that your prayers may not be hindered.

98 If you go back to Yahchanan again, Yahchanan 15 and look at verse 24 here. Yahchanan 15:24. If I had not done among them the works... This Prophesied Work. ...which no other Man did... No group was doing. I'll have no work YAHWEH says unless it's prophesied by the Prophets and that one was prophesied.

99 ...they would not have had conviction of sin. But now they have both seen these works, and have hated both Me and My Father... We're in Yahchanan 15:24.

100 Verse 25, But this is to fulfill what is written in... The Laws. ...in their Scriptures: They hate Me without a cause.

101 Verse 26, But when the Comforter has come, which I will send to you from the Father—the Spirit of Truth... I want you to think about something in your mind. Now, the way Christianity has this, they have Casper the friendly ghost here, you know. And that's the so-called holy ghost that the Scriptures never, ever pointed to something like that. The Scriptures point to a Character of YAHWEH that's displayed in His Laws when read. When His Laws are read and studied you see the beauty in these Laws, you develop this Spirit, this Character that's in them. This is what you've got to see when He's talking about this Comforter that comes.

102 It is an enlightening that comes from YAHWEH for you to understand, as Isayah wrote, "If it's not according to the Prophets and the Laws, the Light is not there to enlighten you." So this Spirit, this is that Spirit of Truth. Your Word is Truth. Your Laws are Truth as Psalms wrote.

103 ...which proceeds from the Father—YAHWEH's Spirit will testify about Me... The Laws and the Prophecies.

104 Verse 27, And you must also testify, because you will work with Me... What it means is you must also testify because you worked with

Me. So you testify of what you saw and learned from Me, is what it's saying, and of course that's all it's saying.

105 Verse 27, the Spirit. Let's go back to II Kepha now, the Spirit, the Holy Spirit, Spirit Holy. In II Kepha, II Kepha 1 and look at verse 21.

106 II Kepha 1:21. For the Prophecy did not come in former times by the will of man, but Holy men... Holy men, this is also written in Numbers 15:38-40. The Laws make one Holy. That's what YAHWEH says. It's written in several other places too, especially in Romans, a lot.

107 ...Holy men of YAHWEH spoke as they were moved by Spirit Holy... The Holiness of YAHWEH. And it was taught to them as it was taught to Abel, of course, and they accepted it and they loved it. They saw the beauty in YAHWEH's Plan and they loved it and so they gave their lives to spread this Word. Holy Sprit, not holy ghost, Spirit Holy.

108 Go to Hebrews 7, Hebrews 7. Now remember Holy men of old spoke as they were moved by this Holy Spirit or Holy Character of YAHWEH. In Hebrews 7:26, he says, For such a High Priest is fitting... Let's see chapter 7, yes.

109 Hebrews 7:26. For such a High Priest is fitting for us, Who is Holy... He's Holy. ...harmless... This is part of the Character. ...undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens... That is, Yahshua our High Priest at this time.

110 Now if you combine that Scripture with the one in Kepha and look to Hebrews 10, Hebrews 10:16 you see part of this Spirit Holy coming across right here.

111 Hebrews 10:16. This is the Covenant... This is the Holy Covenant. ...that I will renew with them after those days, says YAHWEH: I will put My Laws into their hearts, and in their minds I will write them... The Laws of YAHWEH, this is the Comforter Who they were finally able to start understanding.

112 Let's go back to Mattithyah 3. They didn't have this understanding. And the Savior said "I'm gonna tell you these things, I know you don't understand them now but you will." And He says, I'll tell you now so when it comes to pass then you will know and you will remember what I told you. Well, they started to be enlightened in that way and it takes a while for this to all take place.

113 Now here in Mattithyah 3:1. In those days came Yahchanan the Immerser... Now remember Yahchanan was cast into prison, that's what Yahshua said. He was arrested, charged with false charges, cast into prison and then they killed him.

114 In those days came Yahchanan the Immers-

er, preaching in the wilderness... This wilderness, of course, is the same wilderness, that is, of people. Look at **Mattithyah 4. Mattithyah 4:1.**

115 **Mattithyah 4:1. Then Yahshua was led up by the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil...** Well, of course, we know that wilderness, but we'll get into that deeper in just a little bit, the wilderness. But go back to **verse 2** now.

116 **Mattithyah 3:2. And saying: Repent!...** Now this, he went to the wilderness of Yahdah, into the wilderness of Yahdah. And of course, this is a wilderness of people.

117 They're void, they're void of understanding **YAHWEH's** Way. They are as Yahshua said, "You do away with the Laws by your traditions". So we know, as was printed right here by the Catholics today, that the Catholics do not take the Scripture as authority. They take tradition as being above Scripture. Now, the Talmud was written for that very reason, if you remember and I brought you that work not too long ago. I'll bring you more later, if I get time.

118 But tradition is taught by the Pharisees, which started in Babylon now; you got to remember this started in Babylon, which is not too far from Yerusalem where they were taken captive by Rome who controlled Babylon, actually took it into the Roman empire. The two went hand in hand. Both taught the same thing. But they taught or they took the forefathers that turned against **YAHWEH**, took them into Babylon where they trained them in a new language and a new religion, their own religion, the one they were teaching; let tradition prevail over the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And they actually had them thinking, of course, that this was their own culture. [laughing] But before it was over they actually thought that this was their own culture.

119 But **YAHWEH's** Name was never pronounced after that among them. It's not pronounced among the Catholic church. Remember that, they say don't use this Name. It's forbidden. Just like our forefathers, they said, the Pharisees would not use the Name. And if they did, why when Yahshua came using the Name they accused Him of blasphemy.

120 Well **verse 2** now, He said, so Yahchanan came into this wilderness of people saying: Repent! You're all, you're all going the wrong way. You need to follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

121 **Verse 2, And saying: Repent! For the Kingdom of YAHWEH is at hand!...** This is not the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, he said, that you are following right now. The Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is taken over by a bunch of forceful people who're filled with hatred, that want to wipe out all Holiness. The

tree of mixture, which is also mysticism, mystery, mystery Babylon the great, still in existence and more so, more powerful today, even as **Revelation 17** shows. ... **Repent! For the Kingdom of YAHWEH is at hand!**

122 **Verse 3, For this is he who was spoken of by the Prophet Isayah, saying: The voice of one crying in the wilderness...** Crying in the wilderness, this wilderness of people.

123 You know, they conjure up and they even paint little Sunday school books, and I remember seeing these, of Yahchanan chasing grasshoppers [laughing] out in the desert and somebody going out there to be baptized. I guess in the sand, there wasn't any water there. [laughing] Covered them up with sand I guess. But this, this is how goofy their teachings get. They're so far from the Scriptures, it's actually hilarious. But it's also very sad. But this is the mixture of the tree of Righteousness and evil, and the confusion that they come to.

124 **For this is he who was spoken of by the Prophet Isayah, saying: The voice of one crying in the wilderness: Prepare... He's teaching these grasshoppers to prepare. ...the way of YAHWEH...** [laughing] Well, he was actually teaching or trying to teach people who were deceived and saying you need to repent for the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is at hand. (And then, let's see how far I want to go here.)

125 **Verse 4, This Yahchanan: YAHWEH is Merciful, wore a Tallit of rough linen...** Same thing we have on today, the Tallit of rough linen. ...**and he was zealous for the Laws of YAHWEH...** The Laws, not traditions, but Laws. You got that?

126 The Pharisees said, "You can't, you can't go by the Laws, you've got to practice our traditions." The Catholics today, same duck, same quack, says the same thing. When the Law is different from the tradition, the tradition wins out. These're their words, not mine. I just read them to you.

127 **...he was zealous for the Laws of YAHWEH because he was trained to be a teacher, namely, of the Laws of YAHWEH.**

128 **Verse 5, Then people from Yerusalem...** From Yerusalem, the wilderness of Yerusalem. ... **and all Yahdah and from all the region surrounding Yordan went out to him.**

129 **Verse 6, And confessing their sins, they were baptized by him in the Yordan River.**

130 **Verse 7, But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to his baptism, he said to them; O brood of vipers...** Your father or your mother is Satan the snake who deceived Eve. ...**who has warned you to flee from the wrath to come?**

131 **Verse 8, Bring forth fruits befitting repen-**

tance!... In other words, the Pharisees, and many of the Sadducees, the Catholics, they're not bringing forth fruit of Righteousness. They don't even practice Righteousness. They practice mysticism.

132 Their Righteousness, they attack every form of Righteousness. And we'll get deep into this next week, **YAHWEH** willing. And if I'm still alive and with you, we'll get deeper into this next week. [laughing] And where it's all coming from. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] (Let's finish this right here and then we'll quit. I know I'm going overtime.)

133 **Verse 8, Bring forth fruits befitting repentance!**

134 **Verse 9, And do not think you can say to yourselves: We have Abraham as our father! For I say to you that YAHWEH is able to raise up children to Abraham from these stones!**

135 **Verse 10, And the ax is already laid against the root of the trees...** Against the root of the trees, now here, he's talking about the same thing as **Genesis**.

136 "I put in the Garden a Tree of Righteousness, this partake of. I put also in the Garden the tree, the mixture of Righteousness and evil, don't eat of this or you will die. Don't partake of this way of life or you will die." This is the mixture, the mysticism, the kabala, it's what the word means. Kabala, that's exactly what the word means. This is the mystery religion that's coming to you that will save your life, you know. It's a mixture of death is what it is. It's a concoction that will bring your body down, and of course the next thing you know you'll be on your deathbed dying.

137 **...Therefore, every tree which does not bear Righteous fruit...** Remember what **I Yahchanan 3:7-8** said, don't let any man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. He who does not practice Righteousness is of the devil. Righteousness is the keeping of the Laws. Sin is the breaking of the Laws, *I John 3:4*.

138 The Catholic church keeps no Laws of **YAHWEH**. They don't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They don't teach the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Neither does any of these others that have accepted this Babylonish confusion. None of the religions who has accepted this teaches the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Only The House of **YAHWEH** teaches His Laws.

139 But he who practices Righteousness, and he says, **...the ax is already laid against the root of the trees. Therefore, every tree which does not bear Righteous fruit... is cut down, and cast into the fire...** That's what **Revelation 20:15** says. All who are not found in the Book, the Book of Life. The Book of Life is the Tree of Life, and the only way you get your name

in the Tree of Life is by keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws as **Revelation 22:14** says.

140 **Verse 11, Yes, I baptize you with water for repentance; but He Who comes after me is mightier than me, Whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will either baptize you with Spirit Holy, or with fire...** One of the two. Unless you accept this Holy Character of **YAHWEH**, then you will be burned up. Cast out where there's weeping and gnashing of teeth.

141 **Verse 12, His winnowing shovel is in His hand...** That's a shovel that they use to cast the wheat up in the air. They cast it up in the air then the wind carries the chaff and the grain falls back clean to the floor, and the chaff is carried away by the wind. They only clean the wheat on windy days, and this is what he's talking about. He's casting you up in the air, the chaff is being carried away by the wind is the picture that he's putting in the mind.

142 **His winnowing shovel is in His hand and He will thoroughly purge His floor...** Cleaning it is what he's saying. **...and gather His wheat into the storehouse...** Cleaned, of course. **...but He will burn up the chaff...** That the wind carries away. **...with unquenchable fire.**

143 **Verse 13, Then Yahshua came from Galilee to the Yordan, to Yahchanan to be baptized by him...** He was baptized not by those who follow tradition and do away with the Names, but He was baptized by Yahchanan who was zealous for the Laws.

144 **Verse 15, But Yahshua answered, saying to him: Allow this now; for this is proper for us to fulfill all Righteousness...** It's also proper for you to fulfill all Righteousness. **...Then he permitted Him.**

145 **Verse 16, And Yahshua, when He was baptized, went up immediately out of the water; and lo...** Well, that's as far as you need to read right there.

146 May this sermon, I hope this sticks with you because there's a lot more here to come on this, a lot more to come on this, on this subject; and in order to understand, in order to understand what is taking place here today with the persecution that is going on, you really need every bit of this in your mind, every bit of it. It will help you through this period of trials and tribulations that is upon us now. It will help to wipe out the fears. You will be able to put your full trust into **YAHWEH** once you have all of this in your mind, you will be like the Holy men and Holy women of **YAHWEH** who were able and willing to give their lives for the Work of **YAHWEH**.

147 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Four

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #12—

Christmas Season: Don't Let Unconverted Kin Cause You To Disobey Jeremiah 10:1-10 11/22/08

Kahan Mattithyah S.: And at this time, if you'll all please stand, I have the greatest opportunity to introduce to you the Seventh Malak, the Reflection of YAHWEH, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Shalom everyone! [laughing] You may be seated. We got a crowd today and they are loud today! [laughing] Praise YAHWEH! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. (I hope I didn't lose my articles here. [laughing] I was in such a rush to get out here. Here it is!)

2 Oh, the Sabbath bread, did anybody get any of that Sabbath bread today? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] It's not quite perfected, but it was great, I thought; maybe not great, but almost that. I was trying to find out, you know, I was trying to taste it this morning to see what was missing. I said, it needs more yeast, but I think it's whey that is missing. I don't know--it didn't seem like it had enough whey in it. But anyway, we're gonna get it right. Next Sabbath, be sure and get it next Sabbath! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

3 This morning I took a loaf of it and I broke it and I dipped it in my vitamin E and it is absolutely delicious that way. I ate it by itself first. Vitamin E, yeah, oh it's great! Marvelous! And then I mixed up some vitamin E then with honey and that was even better! And then I mixed some with some butter! [laughing]

4 You need, vitamin E. I don't know if you know it, but you need, according to the experts you need three tablespoons of vitamin E per day. Three, one in the morning, one at noon and one in the

evening, now this will keep all of your muscles firm. It keeps them from tearing apart and not healing, not growing back together. They may stretch and rip, but this brings them back in and heals them and keeps your body tuned up from head to toe. It does it from head to toe. And people, women especially, you need this. Women who have babies need this.

5 According to everything I've read, the tests right now have shown that if a person or people who have taken vitamin E in their lifetime, for a period of ten years, they will never have a heart attack. It's unheard of. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

6 That's what comes from your wheat, see. They take it out of the wheat. And if you ate, you know, if you ate wheat like they did in the days of Riiyah and Boaz, you know, you would get that. You would get what you needed. But people don't do that anymore. They take the wheat germ out and there goes your vitamin E. When they take the wheat germ out, it's full of vitamin E oil and then they learned that they could sell this vitamin E to you separately, see. So, they bottle it. [laughing] But this is how much they take out of your diet every day according to the latest reports, the latest scientific reports. These are scientific tests; they're proven, proven scientifically. So you can bet your boots on it. [laughing]



7 The deeper we get into the Tribulation, of course, the more you're going to see the Catholic church become dominant in the world. Now that is Prophecy, of course. And, of course, he's the leader of the kings of the earth. I don't know if you've been noticing the news. It just comes in hints and you have to get it here a little and there a little. It's about like, you know, how the Scriptures are written; you just have to pick it up here and there. And I've got several people now watching the news because no one can watch it all the time so we got several people watching it and then we're digging it up on the internet, too, which helps to look for these Prophecies that are being fulfilled, of course.

8 This one, it says, *Bush says he sees God in eyes of the Pope*... Now, yeah, yeah, he says he sees God in the eyes, in the eyes of the Pope. Now, this was April 13th, 2008. Now, if you realize what he said here, he said, he says, "I see my God in this man." So this means a lot that's unsaid, of course, but it means that he's going to do what this man tells him to do.

9 Now, that's what they say of you when I preach, "Keep the Sabbath." They say, "This man dictates, this man dictates." But when Bush says, "I see God in the eyes of the Pope and I'm going to do what he tells me to do," oh no, that's far different there. I think, somewhere. [laughing] Some way it's got to be different.

10 When I tell you "Don't steal" and you obey that Law, they say, "Oh, that man is a dictator. That man is a dictator. He just goes around telling you what to do." Yes, I guess. You know, yeah, I told him not to steal! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

11 He says, ...*U.S. President George Bush said when he looks into Benedict XVI's eyes, he sees God. The president made this affirmation Friday when he answered the last question posed him during the interview with Eternal Word Television Network (EWTN) anchor Raymond Arroyo. Arroyo noted that Bush is planning an all-out welcome for the Pope, who arrives in the United States on Tuesday for a five-day visit. Most notably, Bush will go to the airport to receive the Holy Father, a courtesy he has never extended to any visiting leader.*

12 ...*The president says he plans to do this "because [the Pope] is a really important figure in a lot of ways. One, he speaks for millions. Two, he doesn't come as a politician; he comes as a man of faith. And; three, that I also subscribe to his notion that [...] there's right and wrong in life...* Now get this. Everybody concentrate. This is the one we were looking for.

13 ...*that moral relativism...* Like you have

here, you're a moral individual. ...*moral relativism has a danger of undermining the capacity to have more hopeful and free societies...* So to get rid of individualism, we've got to stop having free societies is what they're saying. Now, this is what is also predicted in the Holy Scriptures, in the Prophecies. We've got to get rid of moral individualism. We've got to get rid of free societies.

14 ...*moral relativism has a danger of undermining the capacity to have more hopeful and free societies...* Mark out free societies anymore. Bush said, that wish of the Pope's, "I want to honor." ...*I want to honor his convictions as well*, he said.

15 ...*"The Holy Father," Bush said, "represents and stands for some values that I think are important for the health of the country"...* Well, of course, [laughing] that was in April, now, and they've been fighting to bring this about and have been fighting to. What they're saying is they want to get rid of the Witness. That's what they want to get rid of. They want to get rid of YAHWEH's Witness. Hitler wanted to too. Hitler wanted to do it for them.

16 ...*God told me to invade Iraq, Bush tells Palestinian ministers...* God told me. Well, what god was it that told him? Of course, his name is Pope. ...*President Bush said to all of us: "I'm driven with a mission from God. God would tell me, 'George, go and fight those terrorists in Afghanistan,' and I did and then God would tell me, 'George, go and end the tyranny in Iraq...' And I did"...* Now, of course, he visited the Pope twice to get that message.

17 ...*"And now, again, I feel God's words coming to me"...* Of course, from the Pope, stamp out individualism. ...*"Go get the Palestinians their state and get the Israelis their security, and get peace in the Middle East." And by God I'm gonna do it"...* That's what he said, "By God I'm gonna do it."

18 ...*Abu Mazen was at the same meeting and recounts how President Bush told him, "I have a moral and religious obligation. So I will get you a Palestinian state"...* It's religion, religion that is bringing this about.

19 Before I start this sermon, now they're trying to knock out or trying to belittle Book Two. And, of course, I don't have time to bring it this week but maybe next week I'll bring the visits of the Pope to the rabbis. Turn over to **Revelation 6**-- I'll bring the visits of the Pope, the Pope and the rabbis. And, of course, I don't know if you know it but the Pope was actually ordained a rabbi before he died, that was the last one that died. And this one that is coming now has made several visits and had visitors, rabbis, I think about a hundred and so at one time visit him, to work out the details,

of course, for the temple and the return of the savior. I'm telling you what the Scripture shows. [laughing] They don't tell what they visited about, but I know what the Scripture shows and I can see that this is leading up to what the Prophecy shows; to fulfill these Prophecies.

20 But Book Two, I want you to remember that Book Two is a fulfillment of what the Prophets wrote including Daniyl, that I harped on there during the Feast showing how each detail of **Daniyl 9** was given to Daniyl and then he wrote it down, the fulfillment of all of these things. And **YAHWEH** gave the years and He gave the activities and He gave the coming of the Savior and the dying of the Savior and then He gave the destruction of the temple. Micahyah wrote that first, as I showed you but Daniyl spoke of it too and so did Isayah. He also spoke of this Prophecy and the temple being destroyed and plowed like a field.

21 Yahshua gave the same Prophecy written there and said, "You will not see one stone left upon another." And that's exactly how history says the temple was destroyed and then the Prophets said it'll be plowed like a field. Could anyone ever imagine such a thing taking place? If it hadn't been predicted, Yahshua wouldn't have said it. And it came to pass long after He was dead. So, you've got to remember these because no one, no one can foretell the future except **YAHWEH**. And He does it. No god even proclaims that they can do this. They'd be found liars if they did. **YAHWEH** Alone has that Power. He's our Only Power Who we can look to. He's also our Power of Protection.

22 But Book Two, Book Two now, the Pope belittled it. He said, you know, it wouldn't be worth a flip without Book One. Well, to them Book One is not worth a flip anyway, you know, because they don't, they don't obey the Laws. They don't believe in the Prophecies but they're trying to belittle this book as a trickery. This is the trickery that Daniyl showed would take place and using words and maneuvers and so forth to bring about his will, as Daniyl showed. And this last Pope, he says, is well educated in deception, as Daniyl showed.

23 I think you're going to see the reason this is taking place, the great friendship and the belittling of Book Two, and bragging on what the Jews have done in the past, even what the Prophets condemned he's bragging on, you know. [laughing] He don't say anything about the condemnation that the Scripture shows in Book Two of what was taking place.

24 But here in **verse 6**--I mean **Revelation 6**. Now, I covered this last week, but this is something that is taking place right now we can see. And it's

on the news every day, the economy falling, falling, falling, prices coming down. Now, it was prophesied for this time period, a time period where the Quartet would be here. The Quartet was not formed until 2002 so this Prophecy had to take place after 2002. And first off, we see that one of the Quartet is pushing the Pope.

25 The white horse is a false religion here and the reason **YAHWEH** put it this way is to show you, because Yahshua comes on a white horse too. He is pictured as coming on a white horse but He brings the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He teaches the Laws of **YAHWEH**. This one conquers with a sword. Yahshua conquers with the Word of **YAHWEH**; that's the two-edged sword that digs into your total life and finds and yes, dictates to you and says, "Either you keep My Laws or you will not be acceptable to Me," the same as He said to Cain in **Genesis 4**.

26 But He also shows here, in **Revelation 6:3**, He says, **And when He had opened the Second Seal, I heard the second one say: Come and see...** What we're going to do, what the Quartet is going to do.

27 **Verse 4, And there went out another horse ...to take peace from the earth...** "Well I saw this in the eyes of God and God told me to do it so I did it." Do you see this Prophecy being fulfilled? He takes peace from the earth.

28 This is the second step that the Quartet takes, which is coming to pass right now, and right now they're also trying to knock out individualism and freedom, freedom that we have in the United States. They're going to try to knock that out and this is shown in **Revelation 12** and **13**. It's shown by these two beasts, the religious beast, the beast with two horns, the United States. It has two, two religions and they're as much alike as peas in a pod. The new religion that's the Christian religion, it just shows its rebellion against **YAHWEH**'s Laws but accepts the one that gave the laws for them to follow. That god that gave them laws to follow, which is the Catholic church, that said, "Don't keep the Sabbath, but you can keep all of these pagan holidays," and that's exactly what they do. But they don't want to follow them strictly. They want to show some rebellion to them to stay separate, a little bit separate but they follow, they all follow the same laws. They all quack the same quack so they're the same duck, of the same duck family.

29 **Verse 5** now shows **And when He had opened the third seal, I heard the third creature say: Come and see...** What we're going to do here. **...And I looked, and behold, a black horse; and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand.**

30 Verse 6, **And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures, saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil...** Don't hurt the oil and watch and don't let the businesses go down. You know, somehow protect them but bring the prices down. Bring them down. It's occurring right now. All three of these Prophecies here are occurring right now.

31 At the same time we're suffering agony. [laughing] Some are. Others are saying, "Rejoice and be exceedingly glad!" Rejoice and be exceedingly glad. In fact, that's what we should be doing. We should be rejoicing. If you turn over to **Mattithyah. Mattithyah.** Now, probably all don't know it, but we are suffering. That is, we're given to reproaches, as **YAHWEH** said, as **YAHWEH** said we would be.

32 But here in **Mattithyah 5**, Yahshua is saying to you here, **Mattithyah 5** and start here with **verse 12.** He said, **Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad, for greatest is your reward in heaven...**

33 Well look back to **verse 10** here, **Blessed are those who are persecuted for Righteousness...** Well, what is Righteousness? **Deuteronomy 6:25** says this is your Righteousness if you do this, if you do this. Then *I John, I John* or **I Yahchanan** if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*, but *I John* if you have a *King James Version*, **3:7** says, don't let any man deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. Not just him who thinks or pretends, but those who practice Righteousness.

34 Now, what is Righteousness there? It's the opposite of sin. And *I John 3:4* says sin is the breaking of the Laws. So He's saying turn from sin and practice Righteousness, practice keeping the Laws. That's in *I John 3:4, I John 3:7* and *verse 8* says if you don't practice Righteousness, you belong to Satan the devil; the same as Cain belonged to Satan the devil, as it shows just a few verses on down from there in *I John 3*.

35 Well, blessed are you now because you practice Righteousness. Right now, you're practicing keeping the Sabbath Day as **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath. That's practicing Righteousness. That was the most Rightful, Righteous act that anyone could do right there, being a Servant to someone else. And that's what **YAHWEH** does to His People on the Sabbath Day. He rests from all of His Work and He becomes a Slave to His People who He has created and He becomes or makes the Sabbath a blessing to them.

36 Well, **Blessed are those who are persecuted...** For practicing Righteousness. **...for theirs is the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** That's a Saint, those who practice Righteousness.

37 And Daniyl said, when he was showing this little horn, which is the Catholic church, that is prophesied there in **Daniyl 7** and **verse 25**; it says he'll speak great words against **YAHWEH** and He'll wear out the Saints of **YAHWEH** and he will think to change the times and the Laws. That's what the Catholic church has done; they've fulfilled that Prophecy. They do not practice Righteousness. They pretend to practice Righteousness. They pretend to practice Righteousness. They just don't keep the Laws of Righteousness. They've got their own form of righteousness, as **Isayah 66** says, **Isayah 65** or **66**.

38 He says, but when you're persecuted, **verse 12, Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad...** When you see this evil news of people telling lies, coming against you, belittling you, trying to tell the world that you are an evil, sorry sucker who teaches child molesting, or teaches the people to molest their children. [laughing] You know, this is what they put in the mind.

39 This is what Malachi Martin was speaking of, that the Catholic church is expert in doing is using propaganda and they've done it for years. This is the way they got the wars started in Germany, in fact, and brought the evil thinking against the Jews which finally wound up killing over six million Jews in that holocaust that took place there. But this is the way they got it started.

40 I remember reading the history of this and they said that they would get a rumor started. You know, it was a little harder then, they didn't have television and the Internet that go all over the world at that time. But they'd get a rumor started, like there's a fifteen-year-old girl missing. Now, the last time we saw this person; this family came through there, of course, in wagons, traveling slow. And their child went missing. "Well, where's the last time you saw her?" "Well it's back down the road here, where there's a camp here of some people." "Oh, that's them Jews down there. It's just under the hill here, down in the ghetto district. Yeah, that's a bunch of Jews down there." "Well, that's the last time we saw her and we've looked everywhere for her and we can't find her."

41 So this starts the rumor to spreading. The Jews have kidnapped this fifteen-year-old girl. "And we found some blood and we saw blood on the ground but eventually it stopped. It looked like they put her into a wagon or something and hauled her away." Well these are the rumors that started or that got started and they spread it. And they'd do this in different places. Eventually, this hatred got so extreme, as it is today, brethren, it got so extreme that the people were willing to take anything they could to fight with.

42 And all the Pope had to do is just give the word, "Let's have a crusade." Have you read about the crusades? Brethren, we're putting it out for you. The reason the Pope is trying to defend these crusades is because he's wanting to bring it back again. It's already here in America. It hasn't picked up its full steam yet, but it's here.

43 Well, of course, it's coming against The House of **YAHWEH** and you see the propaganda being brought out in the newspapers and television. We're known all over the world now. We're known in a bad way right now. We're going to be known in a different way very soon because **YAHWEH** is going to lift His House up, lift Himself up eventually here and the people are going to know that **YAHWEH** has loved you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] That Prophecy is going to come true too.

44 But He says, **verse 12, Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad, for greatest is your reward in heaven, for in the same manner they persecuted the Prophets who were before you...**

45 Yahshua says, **verse 13, You are the salt of the earth...** You're the only ones on the face of the earth, brethren, who are bringing forth the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's **verse 13**.

46 **Verse 14** says you're the Light of the world. The Light of the world? As **Psalms 119:105**, I think it is, it says that **YAHWEH's** Laws are a Light to my feet, a Lamp to my path.

47 **Verse 16**, that's the interpretation of those Scriptures. **Verse 16** says, **Let your light so shine before men, so they may see your Righteous Works...** That is, works according to the Laws. ... **and glorify your Father...** Even with this hatred, brethren, this is a Prophecy that's coming true that we will be hated by all nations. Well, we'd have to be known by all nations before we could be hated by all nations. But then after, when this thing comes to a head, then we will be loved by the two billion people who are left. **YAHWEH's** House will take over then. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 Well He talks about Righteousness, Righteous Works in **verse 16** and then **verse 17** shows you, Righteous Works, **Do not even think that I have come to destroy...** The Righteous Works. "Don't think that I've come to destroy the Laws." You could see that Yahshua was speaking of the Laws of **YAHWEH** when He said, "They will see your Righteous Work. They'll see you keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**." "So don't even think I've come to do away with the Laws". ...**the Laws or the Prophets; I have not come to destroy them, but to establish them...** Establish them and make them honorable, He says, as you read on over.

49 **Verse 18, For truly I say to you; Unless**

heaven and earth pass away, one yodh--the smallest of the letters--will in no way pass from the Laws... Well, of course, Satan wants to destroy this part of the heavens and this earth. That's what she is out to do. She's in hopes of doing this with the war in heaven, with the nuclear wars that're going to go on there and they're set up for it now. And, of course, the nuclear wars that're going to go on, on the earth that will make the earth sway back and forth, dip in, sink in like a tent and so forth.

50 **Verse 19, Whosoever, therefore, will break one of the least of these Laws, and will teach men so...** That's what the Catholic church is doing. The Catholic church is teaching and all Christianity is teaching you to disobey the Laws. ...**he will be called the least in the Kingdom of YAHWEH...** Until his Judgment. **Mattithyah 7**. Look to **Mattithyah 7:23**. He won't stay there long, just long enough to be judged.

51 **Mattithyah 7:23. But then I will declare to them; I never knew you. Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity...** This is the Savior doing the speaking here. Well rejoice, that's what you should be doing at this time. Rejoice and be exceedingly glad. Look at **verse 20**.

52 **Mattithyah 5:20. For I say to you: Unless your Righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the...** Catholics and Christians, and that's what these are right here. As I've been intending to prove and been proving in several sermons right now, that the Pharisees were the Catholic church. It was bringing forth the same Catholic religion.

53 That's the reason they have something in common with the Catholic church today and that binding, that binding of deception right there is called mystery. That's the kabala, that's the word for it, mystic, mystic religion. And that's the reason it's called Mystery Babylon the great, the city that sits on seven hills of Rome. And everyone knows and they agree, they say, "Well that was papal Rome," well, the same duck is still quacking, brethren. They're still following the same laws that papal Rome set forth to do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. So it hasn't changed.

54 And the same Pharisees that Yahshua said, ... **Unless your Righteousness...** Exceeds this, yes, all churches at one time were keeping the Sabbath. The Pharisees were keeping the Sabbath. They weren't keeping it like it's supposed to be kept. They were putting all kinds of rules and regulations against it to make it dishonorable, unbelievable even. But they were keeping the Sabbath. Christianity started out keeping the Sabbath, brethren. In fact, they started out keeping the Feasts.

55 The Methodist church, as I'll bring you proof on it, the Methodist church, at one time kept the Holy festivals; in their way of thinking they kept it, but they celebrated those days. It all changed or started changing with Constantine. But before that, they were still Christian, they were still Catholics but they were known under different names. But a duck by any other name still quacks the same old quack, right? They're still the same. A rose by any other name is still a rose. Praise **YAHWEH**, I'm glad I made that clear! [laughing]

56 **Luke 6.** Turn over to **Luke 6.** And more of what you need to be doing, instead of fearing and saying "How long?" you need to be rejoicing because your names are being written in heaven. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Don't rejoice just because the evil spirits are subject to you, but because your names are written in heaven. That's what Yahshua said.

57 Look at **Luke 6:22. Luke 6:22. Blessed are you, when men will hate you, and when they will exclude you...** Now, remember this right here because we're going into it deeper in the Prophecy. **...when they will exclude you, and will revile you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of Man's sake...** Because we have His Authority, because He gives The House of **YAHWEH** His Authority. He is being rejected right now by all Christianity and being belittled. They're not only belittling us and bringing reproach to us or reproaches to the House, they're working to bring reproaches against Yahshua at this time, for His Authority's sake.

58 **Verse 23, Rejoice in that day, and leap for joy; for behold, your reward is great in heaven. For in the same manner did their fathers treat the Prophets...** Before you, brethren.

59 **Verse 24, But woe to you who are rich, for you have received your consolation!**

60 **Verse 25, Woe to you who are full, for you will hunger! Woe to you who laugh now...** He's talking about entertainment, hurt not the wine, remember in **Revelation?**

61 He's talking about the entertainment here, filling yourself but not being a servant to your fellow men. Enjoying, enjoying the wealth of the world, no matter how many people you have to kill to get it. Stamping out the individualism even though it's the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**. "You've got to stamp it out, attack all Holiness because it's a danger to us. It becomes a danger to us when we don't stamp it out." This is the psychology that the Pope is putting out to the kings of the earth, including President Bush. The Prophecies, brethren, are being fulfilled one by one.

62 **Verse 26, Woe to you when all people speak**

They're not only belittling us and bringing reproach to us or reproaches to the House, they're working to bring reproaches against Yahshua at this time, for His Authority's sake.

well of you, for in the same manner... You want to be accepted? [laughing] You won't--you won't be accepted by **YAHWEH** if you're acceptable to mankind who breaks and teaches against the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

63 **Woe to you when all people speak well of you, for in the same manner did their fathers treat the false prophets!...** In the same manner did their fathers treat the Catholic popes, in the same manner.

64 (Man I would I could cover all of this today. I didn't--I didn't bring my *King James Version* but if anyone can hear me and find a *King James Version* in the files back there in my office, if you could get that to me up on the stage, I'd appreciate it.)

65 But I want you to go back to **Genesis, Genesis**. Because **YAHWEH** allowed, in **Genesis 1, YAHWEH** allowed this to take place. He allowed or He set the stage here for you and He told you exactly what or how He planned out Salvation. This was the Plan that was shown in the beginning. And, of course, He said as a test, as a test, not because He didn't know what would take place, but because He wanted to run a test here that the heavens could see and see it take place, to see what your children are doing behind your back.

66 Now, that's the reason He created the heavens and the earth. The earth and the heavens that involve the earth. We're a way out away from the universe, brethren, the center of the universe. We're a way out on one little limb out here, on a wing so to speak, as the Hebrew word calls it. It's a wing of the universe and we're almost to the end of it. We're put out millions of light years away from everything to where the heavens can see and know what's going on.

67 It's like having a camera in the car that you give to your children. They're showing now that the family, they'll give the children a car to drive, but they have a camera in it so they can see what the child is doing, see if the child is drinking and everything. Well, this was what the earth was created for to begin with and let the children of the heavens take over the earth. We are made much lower than the Malakim in heaven or the angels, as some of it can be translated. We're made much lower than them.

68 I learned from this *King James Version*.

These are not new things. I learned it from the *King James Version* and I could see the irony in today's religions and what the religions were pretending; and I even found in their own writings where they had changed and I would ask them about it. And this was going on when I was sixteen and seventeen years old. And preachers would come to my house and try to get me to go to church and I'd set them down and study with them and show them what they were doing that was wrong. [laughing]

69 Well here in the beginning, I'll read it to you from the *King James Version. Genesis 1:1. In the beginning...* Somebody marked this out and put--I believe that this is a--oh, this is a *Holy Name King James Bible*. Okay. Well, it is now because they marked it out and put **YAHWEH**. [laughing] This must have been one of the first King James Bibles that we used when we first started translating *The Book of YAHWEH*.

70 Anyway, *In the beginning...* I'll use the word **YAHWEH** and they translated it "god." *In the beginning [YAHWEH] created the heaven and the earth...* That is, not all the heavens but the heavens that involve the earth's working, that actually govern the earth, as **YAHWEH** shows.

71 *Verse 2, The earth was without form, and void...* And that word **was** there, it was actually *became* and I think in the original *King James Version* it says the same thing. Now, the earth became without form. ...*The earth was without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of [YAHWEH] was hovering over the face of the waters...* Now, in studying this, you will see that that word **darkness**, the word **darkness** there, you can study this--even years ago, there were certain bible helps. There're a lot more than there are now, but you can certainly find it now for sure.

72 But if you look up that word **darkness**, even if you have a *King James Version*, the word, the true word for dark, like night dark, when the sun goes down and you have dark, the Hebrew word for it is **chashek, chashek**, you would pronounce it k-h-a-w-s-h-a-k. The word used here is not for the dark of night. The word here for darkness is spelled or pronounced k-h-o-s-h-e-k and it's from this word, the true word for darkness #2821, if you want to write that down, but it's not that word.

73 It's a darkness that means *misery*. This you can get from *Strong's*. It means *misery, destruction, death, ignorance, sorrow, wickedness, darkness*. And then *Brown & Driver* under this same word now, they actually say it means *became distressful*, it was *dreadful terror, mourning*, like you would mourn because you're suffering, *perplexity, confusion*. And if you remember, **YAHWEH** says

breaking these Laws, that's what brings forth the confusion, the STDs in the body that enter the brain.

74 By the way, science is saying now that ninety-five percent of the people have STDs. [laughing] Ninety-five percent. I'm saying a hundred percent, but they're saying ninety-five percent. Now, that other five percent may be sitting here without a disease. That may be for sure! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 But the word means *ignorance*, but then this is *Brown & Driver* now saying this. And he also adds the words *evil* and *sin*, evil and sin. Right here in the very first chapter and the second verse, *Brown & Driver* says this word **darkness** actually means *sin* and means *obscurity* also.

76 Well sin, what is sin? *I John* or **I Yahchanan 3:4**, sin is the breaking of the Laws. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. Now, the Catholic church is teaching that you don't have to keep the Laws, which means that the Catholic church is teaching iniquity. Iniquity is doing away with the Laws; that's what it means. And the Savior says to the Catholic church and Christianity and all others that follow them, the Savior Himself says, "Get away from Me." That's *Matthew 7* or **Mattithyah 7:23**. "Get away from Me, you who practice iniquity." That's doing away with the Laws. And He says, a wise man, a wise man is one who will obey My Words. [laughing] And he'd be like a man that built his house on a rock and it won't come tumbling down, He said.

77 So the ones who will obey Him, they will turn. He also said, the Savior said that this evil tree, this mixture cannot bring forth the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You know what the cross means, the mixture. The Tree is like this [indicating straight up and down], but the mixture is like this. And they make this sign [indicating sideways, then straight up and down--a cross] on themselves that they're following this mixture. That's what that means, the mixture of Righteousness and evil.

78 Yahshua said in the same chapter, **Mattithyah 7**, starting with **verse 15**, beware of false prophets. They cannot bring forth Righteousness, He said. This mixture, this evil tree cannot bring forth the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They cannot practice the Laws of **YAHWEH** right now because they love the darkness rather than Light, because their deeds are evil. He's the leader of the kings of the earth and **YAHWEH** shows he's a very evil person that will be cast into the lake of fire; that's in **Revelation 20**.

79 *I John 3:4* says sin is the breaking of the Laws. That is shown in the word **darkness** here, according to *Brown & Driver*. The word **darkness**

means *evil* and *sin*. *I John 2:4* says he that says I know Him but keeps not His Laws is a liar and the Truth is not in him, the Truth, Truth. Truth is the Laws of **YAHWEH** according to **Psalm 119**. Your Laws are Truth, he said, he was inspired to write. *I John 3:7-8* says don't let these people deceive you. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. Those who do not practice Righteousness will not get into the Kingdom, Yahshua said. They will be cast out. Why? Because they belong to Satan the devil.

80 I'm gonna turn and read this in the *King James Version* to show everyone in TV land that the *King James Bible* says the same thing. One of the common things that we are told is that, it's being told to the people, we have our own bible and it's different from the other bibles. It's different in the fact that it uses or it replaces the Name **YAHWEH**, which they readily admit His Name is **YAHWEH**. All of their writings, even their dictionaries and commentaries say His Name is **YAHWEH**. All the Jews in Israel say His Name is **YAHWEH** and "Don't you dare pronounce it here in this nation." [laughing] The Catholic church says, "Get it out of the books, we don't want to pronounce it. Don't pronounce that Name anymore," they said.

81 Well here, the *King James Version* says *I John 2:4*, *I John 2:4* says *He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him...* Is the Catholic church or Christianity keeping the Commandments today? No, they tell you no, they changed them. "Constantine changed them and we're following that change. Oh, that was papal Rome that did all of that?" Well, you're following the same thing, I said. When are you going to change it? When are you going to repent? "We're not." I said, that's what **Revelation 9:20-21** says. You're not going to repent even until four-fifths of you are wiped out, that's what Scripture shows.

82 *I John*, *King James Version*, *I John 3:4* says *Whosoever committeth sin also commits lawlessness...* Now, this is not a true *King James*. This is a *New King James*. (Can anyone get me an old *King James Version*? Anybody got one?) I'm familiar enough with the *King James Version* to know that's not the *King James*. This is a new fangled *King James Version*, a new fangled bible. [laughing] Either, either I've forgotten, somehow this has slipped, or that's not a true *King James*. That's not the original I mean. (There we go. There's an original. *Hertel*, right? The bible I used to sell.)

83 *I John 3:4*. *Whosoever committeth sin*

transgresseth also the law... That's the *King James Version*. [laughing] *Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law...* You see how they changed that and they do this on purpose to deceive. *Whosoever committeth sin also commits lawlessness and sin is lawlessness...* The Law that He's speaking of here is the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

84 Notice in *verse 7*, *Little children, let no man deceive you...* Now this is the *King James Version*. ...*he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.*

85 *Verse 8*, *He that committeth sin is of the devil...* Sin is transgression of the Laws. ...*for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of [YAHWEH] was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil...* Not the Works of **YAHWEH**, but the works of the devil.

86 *Verse 9*, *Whosoever is...* Begotten or born. This says ...*born of [YAHWEH] doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of [YAHWEH]...* The true translation of that is begotten of **YAHWEH** and it's possible for him not to sin.

87 It's not possible for the evil tree not to sin, as Yahshua said. It's not possible for them at this time. They are not forced to sin, they have just chosen in their mind and they're going to keep that choice.

88 *Verse 10*, *In this the children of [YAHWEH] are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of [YAHWEH], neither he that loveth not his brother.*

89 *Verse 11*, *For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning...* From the beginning, **Genesis**, from the beginning is shown here. And in **chapter 4**, if you'll turn over to **Genesis 4**, where we see the priest, the priest with the cross, with the mixture, bringing forth the mixture that **YAHWEH** said don't follow.

90 He says in **Genesis 2**, He puts the Tree of Righteousness, the Tree of Life, the Tree of Life in the midst of the garden, then He puts the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil. And then he says to the man in *verse 17*, **But of the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil you must not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die...** Or dying you will die, as the Hebrew said.

91 **Verse 18**, **And YAHWEH said; it is not...** Well, it's talking about another subject.

92 In **Genesis 3**, He shows Satan coming in, Satan actually coming in here. (Let me turn back

Truth is the Laws of YAHWEH according to Psalm 119.

to the *King James Version* here again.) **Genesis 3**, where the serpent then teaches this sin; Satan the devil, as we just read in **I Yahchanan** or *I John 3:8*, that you belong to the devil if you break these Laws. Well this is the same thing that is shown here in **Genesis** now.

93 In **Genesis 3** and remember **Romans** said you belong to whom you obey. Now, **YAHWEH** has already said, “Don’t eat of this mixture.” He gave the tree of knowledge of Righteous and evil. He says, “Don’t partake of that tree.” He commanded mankind, “Don’t partake of that tree, that cross.”

94 And then in **verse 3**, the serpent comes very subtle than any of the beast of the field which **YAHWEH** had made. And she said unto the woman, *verse 1, yea, hath [YAHWEH] said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?*

95 *Verse 2, And the woman said...* Now, if you’ll get this pictured in your mind right now, you know. The world says, they’re begging you to go out and partake of the world, of the “real world” they call it, the real world. Well, it’s the real world of sin. The real world that’s going to remain, **YAHWEH** says, forever, is the Tree of Righteousness only, not this mixture. In fact, the mixture is what is destroying the earth right now. That’s why everyone, they say ninety-five percent, I say a hundred percent have STDs right now. Many of these, brethren, can kill you.

96 In fact, I was just reading where staphylococcus, which they’ll tell you how to get rid of it, the doctors don’t know. [laughing] But this staphylococcus, they say now, that you get from the hospitals is now killing more people than AIDS and they named several other things and they’re spreading by leaps and bounds.

97 *Verse 2, And the woman said unto the serpent...* The serpent, that old Satan the devil as **Revelation 12** said. The old serpent called Satan and the devil that deceives the whole world. ...*the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:*

98 *Verse 3, But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, [YAHWEH] hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.*

99 *Verse 4, And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die...* Now, this is the same lie that’s being told throughout--throughout the world by Christianity right now, “you have an immortal soul.” They say, “You won’t die. You’ll either go to purgatory or you’ll go to someplace else but you won’t die. But if you will just accept Jesus.” Well, they got another one now. Jesus is out of the question to them. According to what I was told this week, the Pope is saying that there’s

no salvation in Jesus Christ. [laughing] Yeah, but there is in Mother Mary. She’s gonna get god to change his mind.

100 Of course, this is a myth, you know, mysticism. There’s no foundation for it. On the other hand, he speaks with a forked tongue. He says that the only salvation now is among our brothers the Jews and the Old Testament. Well see, this is going to knock out all of Book Two. It won’t knock out Mary, you remember? Mary was worshiped, the queen of heaven was worshiped before the “New Testament” was written, as they call it. But it knocks out the Savior.

101 Anyway, back to this. *Verse 5, For [YAHWEH] doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened...* And you’ll really enjoy life. You’ll really enjoy life.

102 *Verse 6, And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise...* Well, that’s what they’re seeing now in the world today, most vividly in the illegal lust, the illegal lust. This right here is talking about, as Book Two says, the lust of the flesh. And of course, that’s what they’re bringing forth big time now with the movies and the television sets and on the Internet, too, I’m told. I haven’t seen any of it and don’t want to see any of it. Don’t send me any of it, but they say it’s big time on the Internet too.

103 We’re still reading from the *King James Version...* *she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her: and he did eat.*

104 *Verse 7, And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked...* That word **naked**, if you will look it up, it actually means *sin*. They knew that they had sinned and any *Strong’s Concordance* will show you. *Brown & Driver* will show you the word actually means *sin*. (I think we have a footnote on that. Let me find it here.)

105 Sinned, **j**, yes, **j** in the center reference, Hebrew root word--**oram** is the Hebrew word; traditionally translated *naked*. *The Theological Wordbook of the Old Testament* by Harris, Archer, and Waltke, Volume 2 page 695 shows this word is correctly translated *sin*, *sin*. See also **I Yahchanan 3:4**.

106 Well, my time is up and I didn’t get as far as I wanted to, but we will. (No, we can’t do it.) But **YAHWEH** willing, we’ll get on this next Sabbath and finish it up. But remember, keep this in mind, Yahshua says to rejoice when you get these stupid, these stupid things that are being said about you.

107 *The House of YAHWEH...* They say. ... *destroys family ties by alienating people from*

those who love them... I want you to turn over to **Mattithyah 10. Mattithyah 10**. Now, you can take this as you want to because “Christmas is coming up very soon now.” You have the pagan celebration of Thanksgiving, as they call it, where they tell the lies about turkeys, turkey day, turkey day. That’s a great name for it. [laughing] But you can read about turkey day in the encyclopedias, brethren, anyone can do that. You can see the lies that’re told about it.

108 But here in **Mattithyah 10:34**. Now this is the Savior. This is the reason they reject the Savior. This is the reason they hated the Savior. Yahshua said, “When I came or if I had not come and started teaching them their sins,” this is *John 15:20-21*, “If I had not come and started teaching them their sins, they would have not gotten angry, they would have not gotten angry with me, they wouldn’t have hated me.” But He says, “I’ve exposed their sins.” And now they can’t cover them up again.

109 He was speaking of the Pharisees who, at that time, were keeping the Sabbath but all of their laws about not using the Name and everything like that, they did just like the Catholic church does today; they just changed some more and went further into evil is all they did. But they were with the Roman soldiers at that time and the Roman soldiers were doing what they told them to do.

110 And Yahshua says here in **Mattithyah 10:34**. He says, **Do not think that I have come to send peace on earth! I did not come to send peace, but a sword...** He’s speaking of calling people out of this world. And if you put that together with **Kepha**, with **I** and **II Kepha**, with his writings, he said “You people who have turned,” now this was a man who was fighting against the popes, **antipas** is the word they use there. **Antipas** means *anti-pope* or *fighting against the popes*, the same as we are doing--the same word the Hebrew used where it said we would be fighting against this Babylonian system; that is The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days.

111 But He says, “I came to bring a sword.” How? Notice **verse 35**, **For I have come to set a man against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law...** This is the Savior speaking here. How does He set them against it? He says, “Don’t perform these pagan customs.”

112 Hold your place there. Look back to **Yeremyah. Yeremyah 10**. (I’ve got to get this on television where everyone can see it.) Now, the cross itself, it was long before Yahshua. The cross that they put in the *King James Version* in the 1600s. I think it was 1602 when they translated the *King James Bible* and they used these words

to deceive--the cross. Yahshua didn’t die on a cross, He died on a stake. You could get that out of *Strong’s Concordance*. I’ll bring it and put it on the screen where everybody can see here and maybe by next week.

113 Christmas was celebrated long before this. In fact, Tammuz was supposed to be the savior. Semiramis was the queen, Nimrod was the king that supposedly came back from heaven, got her pregnant and as a sign, an evergreen tree grew up overnight from a stump in the backyard and here is where started the custom of the evergreen tree. And, of course, the Prophet Yeremyah says, “Don’t practice these pagan customs. They’re worthless.” They have nothing to do with Righteousness. Righteousness is keeping the Righteous Laws of **YAHWEH**.

114 The *King James Version*, let me get that and read it from the *King James Version*. It’s not different from the *Book of YAHWEH*. It says exactly the same thing. This is neat the way someone did this. If you can see this here. [shows on monitor a godlike drawing] They did that with highlighters. That’s neat.

115 *Jeremiah 10:1. Hear ye the word which [YAHWEH] speaketh unto you, O house of Israel...* Yes, Israyl was into this pagan custom at that time. And, of course, they had turned from **YAHWEH**, a stiff-necked and rebellious people, as **YAHWEH** prophesied they would be. But they had turned from and they were already celebrating Easter, baking hot cross buns to the kingdom of the queen of heaven, the hot cross, the cross, remember the mixture; that’s what it means.

116 *Verse 2, Thus saith [YAHWEH], Learn not the way of the heathen...* Now, that’s a Command. Learn it not. Don’t, don’t practice it at all. ...*and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.*

117 *Verse 3, For the customs...* This is what He doesn’t want anyone in The House of **YAHWEH** to learn. It’s a worthless custom. What does it benefit? Nothing. Oh, it sells a lot of trees. They’re still selling trees and they set their houses on fire with them and so forth, burn up all their gods. I guess that’s one Righteous thing about it.

118 *For the customs of the people are vain...* Vain; that means worthless. Little horn, remember what little horn means? If you look up the word **little**, study it out, you’ve got to get deep into it. It actually means worthless. It’s worthless as far as Salvation goes. It’s worthless. The same thing is used on this right here, this custom.

119 It has nothing to do with Righteousness. It doesn’t teach you not to steal, not to kill, not to commit fornication, adultery and so forth. They

practice these customs but they won't practice Righteousness. And they go out to practice this. Why? They go all out. It's because their minds have been promoted to buy stupid little gifts to give away to make the promoters of this rich. That's why it was introduced to begin with. It generates money, buying. From this, the government gets taxes to pay for the armies to kill each other. This is what it generates.

120 That's the reason that they promoted turkeys on Thanksgiving day. It had nothing to do with the pilgrims; that was a lie. That was just a story, a fantacism they made up. And the reason they got this story to going in the first place was the turkey--people who were in the turkey business could not sell their turkeys. So they put out this advertisement that the pilgrims did this as Thanksgiving and we should be offering thanksgiving to the god for all of our bountiful blessings. **YAHWEH** said they didn't even know who was furnishing these blessings to begin with. It was Him Who furnished all of these blessings to the United States but nobody knew it. They thought it was god or the queen of heaven.

121 Verse 3, well He says, *For the customs of the people are vain... They're worthless. ...for one cutteth a tree out of the forest...* They say, "Well this is not Christmas." They're lying. It is Christmas. It's the same, same quacks you get from any duck that brings forth this message, same thing. It's a practice they did worshiping Semiramis, Tammuz and Nimrod. And that's where the practice comes from and history is full of it, brethren.

122 I'm not the only one who wrote about that either, you know. I mean, The House of **YAHWEH** puts out the Truth on it more so than all others. I think it was Alexander Hislop that wrote the book *The Two Babylons*. I believe that's the name of the book, but he brings this out also about Easter and the hot cross buns and so forth.

123 *...the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe...* Cuts the tree out of the forest.

124 Verse 4, *They deck it with silver and with gold...* They use imitation today but it's still the same thing. *...they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.*

125 Verse 5, *They are upright as the palm tree...* What other reason could it have been? They place their Christmas presents under it and so forth. **YAHWEH** says don't practice that custom. Yes, this separates. This separates the man. This separates people because a person who **YAHWEH** calls, says, "I'm not going to practice that custom any more, because **YAHWEH** says don't practice it."

126 Brethren, I'm telling you right now, you need to be prepared to show this in your bible and you

need to be able to answer. Don't, don't refuse to see your kinfolks. Tell them, "Yeah, come on, come on. I've got some stuff I want to share with you. I've found something you really need, mother. I love you mother." "Yes, I love you dad." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

127 And they're gonna think it's strange that you don't want to run to evil with them anymore. That's what **II Kepha** said. They think you're strange because you won't do this anymore. But Kepha said they're the ones who're strange. You left the Righteous Laws of **YAHWEH** and you're like a dog that's returning to lick his own vomit after he throws it out or a hog after you wash her, she goes back and wallows in the mud again. Kepha condemned them.

128 Show this to them. Be prepared to show it to them and say, "Mother, dad, this is the reason. I love you very much and I'm going to honor you by keeping these Laws and be a part of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom so I can help you later." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] "Because dad, mother, you're not going to make it into the Kingdom. You're not going to make it unless you do what **YAHWEH**--what the Savior tells you to do in **Revelation 22:14**. Keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You're not keeping these Laws, mother. You're not keeping them Dad, Uncle Joe," or whatever. You need to be prepared to tell them this.

129 Don't say The House of **YAHWEH** said this or he told me not to do it. [laughing] **YAHWEH** is the One Who told you not to do it, **YAHWEH**. I'm not the pope, I don't dictate; I just show you what's in the Scriptures. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

130 Well in this way, Yahshua said, "I have set a man at variance." He says in **Mattithyah 10:35**. **For I have come to set a man against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.**

131 Verse 36, **And a man's enemies will be those of his own house...** Do you understand that? Is that not a Prophecy fulfilled? [laughing] Your enemies will be those of your own house when you stop celebrating this.

132 If you just think, brethren, if you just think what a marvelous Prophecy this is that He gave you here. How would He know that when you turn to Righteousness, the world is gonna hate you? Your own mother will hate you. Your own dad will hate you. While they tell you they love you, they want to pull you back into a world of sin where you could perish. And you know they could well do it. If you give into them, you've lost your Eternal Life. You'll never get another calling if you give into them. If you're strong, you may be able to help them later.

133 We were talking this week about vouching for people who have left. And I said, you know, I would love to, but I don't know if I could or not. I don't think I could honestly vouch to **YAHWEH** that they would never do it again. Now, I'm thinking that there will be repentance, but they will not be offered the job that you're offered, you know. I mean, if you remain true to the End, you will be saved and that word **saved** there, brethren, it means you're going to be given power galore. You're going to be like **YAHWEH**. You're going to have power that's unbelievable.

134 I've got to tell you this too. [laughing] We were talking about cheese making. Now, that doesn't seem like it's Scriptural, but it is. I showed here a while back how you would have power over the micro-organisms in the earth [the things with which the earth creeps]. This is the way **YAHWEH** created the earth in a day. He just simply gave the Command, but the micro-organisms heard and obeyed. They obey what He tells them to do, otherwise they'd be going off into left field and doing their own things, like mankind does. They're not like mankind. They enjoy their work but they do what **YAHWEH** tells them to do.

135 The dust of the earth is actually alive and the firmament is alive and it does what **YAHWEH** tells it to do. It's doing what **YAHWEH** tells it to do, what He set it in order to do and it's enjoying its job. Every, every worm, every micro-organism enjoys life. You will have that Power very soon now if you endure till The End.

136 That word **saved**, if you study that word out and all the connecting Scriptures to go with it, you'll see that's what **YAHWEH** showed back over in **Genesis 1**. "I'll make man in My Image and I will give him this Authority over the micro-organisms." You could form a man out of the dust of the earth. You could make him out of a rock. That rock is made up of micro-organisms. That's the Power that **YAHWEH** has right now and through His Commands to these micro-organisms, He could form a man and you could put the breath of life in him once you receive this Power.

137 But if you lose this opportunity to prove yourself to **YAHWEH**, if you let kinfolks pull you away and get you to doing what **YAHWEH** tells you not to do, **Isayah 59:1-2** fits you exactly. You've cut yourself off from **YAHWEH**. Now, whether **YAHWEH** will believe you again after this, I don't think He will. I think if you leave, I think if you let them pull you back into this world of sin, you will be guilty of all the blood that was shed, all the Prophets' blood that was shed.

138 I believe that if or when they repent, I believe

yes, they're going to be given Eternal Life. I believe that, if, when and if they repent. They won't have the Power that you will have because they won't be trusted with it but they will be trusted with Life with a ruler over them, if they have a ruler over them. And that's why Yahshua said in every house there are vessels of silver and gold but there're also those of pottery and clay that can be broken. They will be there, but they'll be under supervision where they can't hurt someone else around them like they're doing today with their sins.

139 Believe me, this sin is killing this world. It's bringing it down. Babylon is fallen. And, of course, all the popes' and all the kings' men can't put it back together as the saying goes. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

140 One more thing here, He says, **verse 37, He who loves father or mother more than Me...** And you prove it by what you do here. Now, you can teach him your way and say, "No, I don't want your gifts. I don't want them damnable gifts; keep them away from me. I don't want them in my life. I don't need them."

141 **Verse 37, He who loves father or mother more than Me is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me.**

142 **Verse 38, And he who does not take up his yoke...** This **yoke**, this is, take up your team. Become a part of the Work of **YAHWEH**. But it also means persecution. He who does not rejoice at the correction of **YAHWEH**, at the persecution that **YAHWEH** says you're going to have. **...is not worthy of Me...** You're not--you're not fully comprehending what **YAHWEH** wants of you.

143 **Verse 39, He who finds his life...** That is, by betraying brothers--a brother or sister. **He who finds his life...** Tries to protect it with, whoever it is that's sent to kill you. Betraying your brother and sister shows you don't love your brother and sister. You're nothing more than Cain if you do this.

144 **Verse 40, He who receives you, receives Me...** Yes, if your father and mother will receive you, they'll receive Yahshua too and they will have Eternal Life. Don't let them talk you into losing yours, brethren. It's gone. You'll never have another calling after this. This is your one and only, only opportunity at gaining the most wonderful job offered in the entire universe.

145 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! I'll leave--I'll leave these *King James Versions* up here. **YAHWEH** bless you. Shalom! Praise **YAHWEH**!

Chapter Twenty-Five

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #13—

The Holidays Of Satan

And The God That Inspires Them

11/29/08

Kahan Yliyah H.: Now if you will all please stand, with all great honor I present to you the door that Yahshua opened and no man can shut, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Wow! You may be seated. You may be seated! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I see you're still rejoicing. We have a bunch of new people here, I see. Praise **YAHWEH** for that. I'll try to cover a little of everything.

2 The E.U., I guess you probably noticed this in the news that: *E.U. Must Keep Sunday...* Says the Catholic church. Now, of course, they admit in this article that Sunday is not the Commandment; there's no Commandment for keeping it. But Constantine changed the Laws about 325, 325 C.E. and said, "We want nothing in common with the rabble of the Jews." So they set Sunday as a day that the church should worship.

3 The very next thing is, *Euro-economy in first ever slump...* This has a lot more to do with the Catholic church than you realize and I'll be bringing more of this out later, in the later sermons. I don't have time today. But this economy, this slump, as I showed the last two weeks in a row, with **Revelation 6**, it is brought about by the Quartet. And the E.U. is a member of the Quartet, of course.

4 Somebody wrote me a letter here and I'm glad they're reading and Praise **YAHWEH** for that. It says, *Shalom Pastor, In your book The End on page 93 there's an interview between Skylar Thackett and Malachi Martin. Malachi is outlining the plan of the Catholic church on the world government and*

the one-world economic system... You get that? [laughing] The one-world economic system, now how do we bring that about, would you think? What strings would we pull among the kings of the earth to bring about a one-world economic system?

5 ...*You can see this playing out with the financial crisis...* He says. ...*Different countries are making attempts to globalize the finances but the U.S. is rejecting it. Here are some interesting articles and headlines...* And they certainly are very interesting. That I'll bring later on in the oncoming sermons, **YAHWEH** willing.

6 The change of the Name, for the new ones, if you haven't read this--now the information is out there. And, of course, when the Catholic church opened up its archives to inspection, one of the greatest things that came forth was how they got the name Jesus Christ. And, of course, I brought it out in *The Prophetic Word* and the newsletters and all to make sure that everyone in The House of **YAHWEH** understands why they picked and how they picked those two names; how they picked the name Jesus Christ.

7 Constantine, he commanded it. He was having so much trouble, so much trouble in his kingdom that he had just taken over, through Crusades, of course, and slaughters. Slaughters were so deep in Jerusalem that they said the soldiers waded through blood ankle-deep in some of the streets there. They went in and killed those people



with such cruelty, such hatred that they drained their blood on the streets and waded through their blood to kill more.

8 But this is how much The House of **YAHWEH** was hated at that time. Of course, they were trying to wipe out, at that time, The House of **YAHWEH**. What Satan was trying to do, why she had this thing going was to wipe out future Works. [laughing] **YAHWEH** was way ahead, way ahead of her, see? **YAHWEH** had already told His Work to get out of there, get out of there and go. And then He helped it along a little and said, "They're gonna beat you in the synagogues, they're gonna stripe you with many stripes and they're going to run you out of the synagogue. Go on back to Galilee," He said. And of course, this is what they did and there's where Book Two was written, in Galilee. And then **YAHWEH** allows His House to be tested and destroyed.

9 And His Apostles, I think, came through with flying colors. They--each one of them died bravely; and the last one that we don't have a record of him dying, the only one we don't have a record of, is Yahchanan who was put in prison on the Isle of Patmos and there he was given the Book of **Revelation** for us. There he recorded one of the greatest books, opening the Seals to The House of **YAHWEH**. But he did it in prison, in prison, a prisoner, a jailbird. [laughing] You don't want anything to do with a jailbird! [laughing] That's what the world wants you to think but they were all, they were all imprisoned or killed.

10 Everyone, everyone who brought forth the Laws of **YAHWEH**, as Yahshua, was hated. All the Prophets were hated and imprisoned. They were all arrested by the police and taken to the courts and persecuted and many of them beaten, as Shaul said, with many stripes. He was beaten with many stripes. But they stood up in the pope's face; they were anti-popes. That word **antipas**, is where you get it.

11 Yes, popes existed long before Constantine. In fact, the Pharisees were popes. They had control of the temple even at that time, control of the temple. And then they, of course, brought Yahshua to the courts and they hung him, the Roman, the "holy" Roman empire hung him on the stake and killed him. They don't want you to hear that but that's exactly what took place. And then after **YAHWEH** allowed it, they pursued the Disciples and killed them and destroyed The House of **YAHWEH**.

12 But Yahshua had already said to the woman at Samaria, when she said, "Our fathers worshiped in this mountain," speaking of Galilee, "but you say

now that we're to worship in Yerusalem." And the Savior said, "Believe me, woman, the time has come that you will not worship Him in Yerusalem or in these mountains." Well of course, He was referring then to the Prophecies of the Last Days' Work of **YAHWEH**, where **YAHWEH** said in **Isayah 2**, "In the Last Days I will establish My House." Well, if His House was already in action, He wouldn't have to establish it, would He? The fact is, it was wiped out.

13 In fact, when I was in college, I think it's a hundred years ago! [laughing] But the Name **YAHWEH**, you could barely find it anywhere. I think we found it in a real ancient *Smith's Bible Dictionary* but there were some things that had it. Some people would try to explain the name Jehovah, which is written in the *King James Version* two times or three times and they would give some names that they thought and, of course, one of them was **YAHWEH**.

14 But anyway, since that time, **YAHWEH** has brought forth His Name. You can pick up any bible help now; even a *Webster's Dictionary* and it will have the Name **YAHWEH** in it. You couldn't find it back years ago. But **YAHWEH** has brought forth His Name now, reestablished His Name. And He said, "You've got to go to the place," that's **Deuteronomy 12**, if you want Salvation from **YAHWEH** and that's the only place there is Salvation. The gods do not have Salvation. **YAHWEH** is not a god. He's the Creator; He's the Father in heaven. As the Savior said, "Our Father Who is in heaven." But He never identified Himself as God; not ever in any of the original Scriptures; that was put there by mankind in their translations.

15 The name Jesus Christ, placed in the *King James Version*, was put there in about 1600. Anyone can look these things up. You can look up the letter J in *Webster's Dictionary* and it will tell you it wasn't added to the English language until 1600. And, of course, that's when it was put in the *King James Bible* in order to put a name--translate this name Zeus Krishna into Jesus Christ. [laughing] Those were two of the four gods, of course, that Constantine used. And of course, this is all in *Britannica Encyclopedia* too. They have articles on it but it's in our *Prophetic Word*. We give you where it is. We made copies of it for you, everything. Everything you need there is in *The Prophetic Word* and in *The Book of Yisrayl*, it will be in *The Book of Yisrayl* very soon, if it's not there already. It's in the newsletters too.

16 But Constantine, when he was having trouble with the many religions--he had ten major

religions, the Scripture shows that he inherited, plus the Catholic church which was known as the eleventh horn or little horn. Little horn meaning it had no value concerning Salvation. There is no Salvation in the Catholic church. The only way you can have Salvation is to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that's said over and over throughout the Holy Scriptures.

17 If you don't know that, you've never read the Scripture. The only way you can have Salvation is keep the Laws. The very last book in your bible, the last chapter in your bible, the Savior's doing the speaking and He said, "Blessed are you..., Blessed are those who keep the Laws." The *King James Version* says "commandments" but the Hebrew word that that was translated from is **dabar**, meaning *Law*. But He says, "Blessed are those who keep His Laws," that is, the Father's Laws, "that they may have right to the Tree of Life," that is, Life Eternal, "and may enter in through the gates into the Kingdom."

18 **YAHWEH** gave mankind the way to Life and the way to death. And He said--if you'd be turning over to **Genesis** with me and we'll rehearse there just a little before we venture on into where we left off last week. But in **Genesis 1**, **YAHWEH** gave man the way to Life and the way to death. **YAHWEH** is the Creator. There's never been a god that's ever made that claim; did you realize that? None of the gods, Mohammed, the Hindus, the gods they worship, none of them, none of the eleven gods that were worshiped ever made the claim that they can actually give Eternal Life.

19 And when Constantine brought forth these or when he picked the name Zeus and Krishna from four major gods in about 325 C.E., he said, "This will be the universal name that everyone will use as their god." Well, it didn't catch on right quick but it did gradually, history said, come into being. And, of course, the *King James Version* used it in about 1600. The British Bible Society spread throughout the world. The *Gideon Bible* that I talked about last week that they put in every motel--any time you go to a motel, you'd open a drawer and there'd be a *Gideon Bible*. They placed them throughout America.

20 And of course, this is how the name Jesus Christ spread with the *King James Version* and the translations from the *King James Version*. They all followed the *King James Version* in their translations. That was their tool, their tool. They didn't have some of the manuscripts that were being held in captivity in museums and things like this so they used the *King James Version* to make

their translations. Some of them even commented on the *King James Version* being mistranslated in several, several places, but they made no effort to retranslate it. They just made a comment that this is translated wrong but we're putting it in there anyway so--because we're following the Catholic church.

21 The Catholic church set the standard. Nimrod was the first pope, the first pope, in fact. And they set the standard of rejecting **YAHWEH**'s Laws and that's what the Scripture shows you. They rejected **YAHWEH**'s Laws and through terrorism, terrorism, he brought forth a kingdom; built a religious kingdom, Nimrod did. That's the same pattern as you see the Catholic church following from then on. They set the pattern of crusades, Nimrod did, crusades.

22 The Billy Graham Crusade was not named that by accident, crusade. And of course, he brought a lot of things out that caused people to turn to doing what the Catholic church laid down. Some people actually wanted, you know, there are still people in the world, many of them, that would like to follow the Laws in the Scriptures. But any time they start keeping the Sabbath, people start persecuting them as they did me [laughing] here in Abilene. And they haven't stopped. In fact, it's gotten worse.

23 And right now we're hated, The House of **YAHWEH** is hated worse than anyone on the face of the earth. We're hated worse than the terrorists are. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But that's a Prophecy come true. That's exactly what **YAHWEH** said we would be. And He said, "Don't think it's strange when they hate you." That's *I John*, but we'll get there later.

24 But here, in **Genesis** now, **Genesis 1**. You can get this on your own if you just read the bible. If there's anyone here who hasn't read the bible, I would suggest, even if you get a *King James Version*, read it. *The Book of YAHWEH* is much better but the *King James Version*, that's what I got mine from. You can see that the churches are not following the Laws in your bible. And **YAHWEH** says the only way to have Salvation is to follow these Laws. And He gives them in the beginning.

25 Now, if you remember the beginning and remember when you see an Apostle or a Prophet talking about the beginning, it's talking about Prophecies or Laws that're written right here. Laws that are actually admitted to by the old commentaries that we have available to us now in America. They admit all these Laws are given in the first chapter, the first few chapters here of

Genesis and that Adam and Eve were taught these Laws. Cain and Abel were taught these Laws.

26 Abel brought forth a House of **YAHWEH**, a tremendous following at that time before he was killed. And with His Work, a tremendous Work, he left a legacy behind him. After Cain killed him, this went on. *The Book of YAHWEH*, the part of it that he wrote went on and still lives today and we're reading it right now, [laughing] the Work that he did. And the Scripture says even, even years later, thousands of years later, they still said, "If you want an answer, ask at Abel." Abel, the first Righteous Priest wrote a lot of Book One of the Holy Scriptures.

27 Well here in **Genesis 2:9**, **YAHWEH** shows here, **Genesis 2:9**, that He set a Tree of Life. He put the Tree of Life. Now, if you remember this word and you get to **Revelation 22:14** where it says, "Blessed are those who keep His Laws for they have right to the Tree of Life." **YAHWEH** set the Tree of Life, but He also set a tree of death here and it's a mixture here that we see; a tree of Righteousness and evil. Now, He plainly tells you, "Don't follow this tree of Righteousness and evil."

28 Start in **verse 15**, **Then YAHWEH took the man and put him in the Garden of Eden to work and care for it...** The garden. [laughing] If you know, if you know what these mean, you'll know this is referring to the Work of **YAHWEH**, at that time, and The House of **YAHWEH** that was established there where **YAHWEH** taught His Laws to the people on the very first Sabbath Day; blessing the Sabbath Day and blessing the people with His Laws.

29 **Verse 16, And YAHWEH commanded...** Notice, He commanded. He commanded? Commanded. [laughing] If you remember Ten Commandments, you'll know what He was commanding here. The Sabbath was included in that. All bible scholars, true bible scholars know this. Even if they don't have the Plan of Salvation, they know from these Scriptures and the Hebrew words here, those that study the Hebrew words, know that **YAHWEH** was giving His Laws to these people.

30 **And YAHWEH commanded the man, saying: Of every tree...** Now, this is put symbolically of course and very condensed but He commanded him, "Don't follow after these gods. Don't follow these pagan gods' actions here or their teachings." Of course, we see Satan who comes along and she is a god as Yechetzqyah said, she made herself a god. How do you make yourself a god? You lift yourself up above your fellow man.

31 And Yahshua said the rulers of the earth do this. They make themselves gods, the same as Satan, lift themselves up and start ruling somebody else. He says, but you can't do this. This is not **YAHWEH's** Way. He says, "You want to be a leader in the House, then become a Servant of all," and He set the Example on the night He died. He set the example for them to serve one another on the Sabbath Day, every Sabbath Day. These're Eternal Appointments given unto you to come before **YAHWEH**, where **YAHWEH** says, "My Eyes and My Heart are there with you." Right now, He sees everything you're doing and this, He says, is what sets you apart as belonging to Him. Why? Because you're meeting here on the Sabbath Day, on the Sabbaths, the Sabbaths, "hallowing My Sabbaths."

32 Well He says, **verse 2, And YAHWEH commanded the man, saying: Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat;**

33 **Verse 17, But of the tree of the knowledge of Righteousness and evil you must not eat...** A tree of Righteousness and evil, a tree of Righteousness and evil. Get that, get that in your mind now. You must not eat of that tree because dying you will die.

34 Of course, throughout these Laws that He gave us, He shows that when we break one of these Laws, it causes a curse to come into our body. That's why we're seeing STDs galore right now. Leprosy right now is actually, actually mutated, leprosy, if you can believe that. An ancient disease that is spoken of much throughout the Holy Scriptures, it's now mutated and spreading like crazy. The STDs are causing heart attacks, blood disease, cardiovascular disease, even brain disease.

35 I don't know if you noticed this week but they had a documentary where they showed a woman, I think it was a woman, that had a worm in her brain. And of course now, up until this point, up until this point, trichina has never been able to penetrate the blood-brain barrier but now it can. Now it can and they found this in this woman's brain, a trichina. And they know what it was, they know it came from pork. **YAHWEH** says don't touch these things. They're unclean to you. Don't eat of them either because they will defile you and then you become an abomination.

36 Well, science now knows, they're "smart" enough to know this now, what we've been telling them for forty years. In fact, somebody showed me an article the other day where they said they got the notion from somewhere to start checking this out in this manner and we know it came from us. We know it came from The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

37 But we have brought out how these things actually come into the body, they mutate with other things that are not supposed to be there, and they breed new gods that destroy you. Well this trichinosis, **YAHWEH** says don't eat pork; don't touch pork. And then, I want to turn quickly for the new ones here, turn over with me to **Isayah**, the last chapter of **Isayah**. Because the Catholic church also defies the health Laws. Of course, the pork industry--there's a lot of money in the pork industry and they want their share of it, of course. I don't want it in the House. **YAHWEH** doesn't want it in His House. [laughing] But the Catholic church wants it. But this is one of the things that can get you killed if you don't repent, as we will see in this lesson.

38 But He says here in the last chapter of **Isayah**, verse 17, this is **Isayah 66:17**. **They who sanctify themselves...** Now, **YAHWEH** says "Keep My Sabbaths. This will let you know it is I Who sanctifies you, Who sets you apart." **YAHWEH** has set apart you people who come here willingly and keep the Sabbath. He sets you apart.

39 **I Yahchanan** in Book Two, **I Yahchanan 3:10** says this makes manifest the difference in the people who belong to **YAHWEH** and the people who belong to Satan. This, right here, shows you people who belong to Satan the devil. Now, I didn't say that, **YAHWEH** does Himself. He's the One Who says this and I'll show it to you later. It's in Book Two or the so-called New Testament. They named it New Testament because they want to make out like that you don't have to do anything that's written in Book One. But that's not what the Book Two shows. Book Two says you've got to keep the Laws that are written in Book One. You've got to repent of breaking them else your sins won't be blotted out. That's **Acts 3:19**.

40 But here in **Isayah 66:17**. He says, **They who sanctify themselves...** **YAHWEH**'s not sanctifying these people; they're sanctifying themselves. **...and purify themselves in the gardens, following after the priests...** Following after the priests. **...in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** This woman who was eating swine's flesh got a trichina from it that actually got into her brain and would have killed her eventually. If it'd ever broken a vessel there just right, it could have killed her.

41 You get these things in your stomach. I studied this when I was working in the State Board of Health Laboratories in the fifties and we were fighting it then trying to educate people on it. Of course, it's in the third and fourth grade health books in school that if you eat pork, be sure and

cook those worms thoroughly, killing all the worms in this mess before you stick it in your mouth. [laughing]

42 We found out in the State Board of Health Laboratories that high heat won't even kill these eggs. You can kill the worm and then you can eat the dead worm, of course, but it doesn't kill all the eggs. So you put it in your stomach and lo and behold it hatches out. Sometimes it will hatch out in enough proportions that you get a big enough dose of it and these things start hooking into your bloodstream and sucking your blood and it can actually kill you if you get a large enough dose. Most of the time it just makes you sick.

43 But notice what will occur to these people who follow after the priest eating swine's flesh. **... and the rodent—will be consumed together: says YAHWEH.**

44 Look back to **Isayah 65:2**. He says, (let's see) **verse 2, I have spread out My Hands all the day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way which is not right, after their own thoughts...** Well, what are they doing?

45 **Verse 3, A people who provoke Me... To Judgment. ...continually to My Face; who sacrifice in gardens...** This is like a Garden of **YAHWEH**, like a place of worship where you come there to worship. **...sacrifice in the gardens, and burn incense on altars of brick;**

46 **Verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night keeping memorials for the dead...** This is Halloween it's speaking of that was actually celebrated back then. **...who eat swine's flesh, and the broth of abominable things; unclean foods, is in their vessels,**

47 **Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for I am holier than you!...** And of course, this is the Catholic church again who recommends that we break the Laws of **YAHWEH** like they do the Sabbath Day. They recommend that you break the Law and pass a law here, pass a manmade law to keep Sunday.

48 This is going to be pushed further than this because the United States is behind the Pope now. President Bush said when he looks into the eyes, into the face of the Pope, he saw God and God told him to invade Iraq. [laughing] This is not hidden

Of course, throughout these Laws that He gave us, He shows that when we break one of these Laws, it causes a curse to come into our body.

news; it's everywhere now. Anyway, what we see in Scripture, what we see in Prophecy in **Revelation 13** is fixing to be pushed hard now. You watch. It's coming out.

49 Well back to **Genesis** here. **Genesis 2:16**. He says don't partake of this mixture of the tree of Righteousness and evil because dying you will die. If you turn over to **Deuteronomy 30** now, **YAHWEH** says that He's set both of these in front of man and He set Life and death. Now, this is the beginning, in the beginning.

50 **Deuteronomy 30:15**. He says, **See, I have set before you this day Life by Righteousness...** And **Revelation 22:14** says the same thing, "Blessed are those who keep His Laws for they have right to the Tree of Life." **...Life by Righteousness, and death by destruction—**

51 **Verse 16, In that I command you...** That's what He was doing back then to Adam and Eve. **...command you this day to love YAHWEH your Father, by walking in all His Ways, by keeping His Laws, His Statutes, and His Judgments, so that you may live...**

52 Look on down to **verse 19, I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day, that I have set before you life and death, blessings and curses—therefore choose...** He said. **...therefore choose Life...** Choose Life, but it's you who must choose Life. **...so both you and your children may live.**

53 Let's go over now, what we are doing today and this is the reason **YAHWEH** said He established His House in the Last Days. Let's go over to **Yahchanan 15**. But He said in the Last Days in **Isayah 2:2**, He said in the Last Days, "I will establish My House." And He said, "It will bring forth My Laws." And He said, "These Laws will cause the people to beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks." He says, "I will judge among the nations at that time," in the Last Days.

54 Well, of course, the only way He could judge among the nations is first set His Laws in front of the nations, which we're doing right now. He says, "They will teach us their ways. Let us go up to The House of **YAHWEH** and they will teach us there **YAHWEH's Way.**" And they will beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks.

YAHWEH has set apart you people that come here willingly and keep the Sabbath. He sets you apart.

You can write that down and read it later. It won't move. It'll be there later. It's even in the *King James Version!* [laughing]

55 When I was at the U.N., when we were invited to the U.N. in New York, we were there for about three days and right across the street from the U.N., engraved in a big stone is that Scripture. They will beat their swords into plowshares and their spears into pruninghooks. I said it's too bad they didn't put the rest of that in there, you know, that they'll teach us His Laws, He'll teach us His Laws and this will cause us to do such a thing.

56 Well, Yahshua, Who is the Savior, the One Whose Name they changed to Jesus, you know, the commentators know this too. And of course they called it Joshua in the *King James Version*, they called Him Joshua but His Name--the Hebrew name is Yahshua. He came preaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He came preaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** to people who had rejected the Laws of **YAHWEH** and they had power over the people then. They had power, the Roman soldiers. Under the Roman soldiers, they could bring a man to trial. He'd be arrested by the police, brought before the counselors and the judges and they could condemn him to death. It was like treason, they said. In fact, it was worse than treason.

57 When someone owned a copy of *The Book of YAHWEH* or the bible, and this went on for years, brethren, they could be killed. If you're reading the articles that we've put in front of you, the history of the crusades, and how the Catholic church put on crusades to kill anyone. They burnt them at stakes, they tortured them in so many heinous ways you would or you could not believe it. But it's there in history and they kept this hidden for years but for some reason, **YAHWEH** had this opened up to where inspectors could get in and see what they were hiding.

58 And this history now is being brought out by the *U.S. News & World Report* and by the *National Geographic*, by different magazines. *Time* magazine had an article on the name Jesus and where it came from. All of these things are being brought out now that were being hidden, especially those of the crusades. They would call for the nations, "Send your butchers, send your murderers, your rapists, let them come work for us. We will make them rich. We'll take the land from these people here that we call heretics. We will take their land and their possessions and we'll give it to you after you first bring your share to the Catholic church, to the popes." This is all in history, brethren.

59 I can't figure out why anyone would want to be a part of this evil system. **YAHWEH** condemns it. He says it will be consumed. Of course, **YAHWEH** shows that it will be consumed by them, not by Him. In fact, their way of life is soon going to bring about a nuclear baby that will kill with famine and disease. It will kill with famine, disease and nuclear war in and around the great River Euphrates one-third of mankind over that fourth part of the earth. After that, **Revelation 9:20**, **Revelation 9:20** says they still won't repent even after that. Even after that, they will keep on with their wars and fighting and it will eventually darken the sun. The earth will be devastated with it and few men left. That's what Isayah said.

60 Let's turn quickly, before we read this in Yahshua here, what Yahshua wrote. Turn over to **Isayah 24**. This is the Prophecy of this nuclear war that is soon going to take place that is being held back right now, as shown in **Revelation 7**. All of these things, all of these events are shown in the Holy Scriptures by the Prophets, by the Savior, by the Apostles. They all prophesied showing these things. But it's very plain here in **Isayah**. Even the Catholic church could pronounce these names.

61 You know, they can't pronounce the Name of **YAHWEH**. They say nobody knows how to pronounce it. Surely they can read the word **behold**, now they could pronounce that. And **YAHWEH**, the Creator, they could put Creator there if they wanted to.

62 **Isayah 24:1 Behold YAHWEH makes the earth empty...** That's the way they translated it. The true translation is, He allows it to be made empty by these people whose illegal lust has overcome their minds, as is shown in **Romans 1**. Everyone needs to read that chapter fully, **Romans 1**. Illegal lust has overcome their minds and the crusades are just a drop in the buckets to what you're going to see next.

63 The crusades that killed so many thousands of people, but they got big bombs right now; if you read about the one Russia has now, it's a satellite and it carries multiple warheads, nuclear warheads. And it's a satellite that they can send any direction or all of them at the same time, any nuclear bomb, and they say they hit their targets, everyone of them hits their targets exactly. That's what our world has come to, brethren. That's what **YAHWEH** said that this kind of thinking will bring to the Catholic church and all who follow her--her rebellion against **YAHWEH's** Laws. Let's read it now.

64 **Isayah 24:1. Before YAHWEH's very Eyes, the earth is made empty and it is made waste; the**

face of it is perverted and its inhabitants scattered abroad;

65 **Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests...** Notice that. The Catholic priests are also included here. The Hindu priests, all of them who practice war and fighting--well, the Muslims won't eat pork. Only the Christians eat pork so that wouldn't apply to them. The priests who eat pork, who eat swine's flesh and say, "It's clean. Jesus came and cleansed it." Jesus, a false name, a false name, named after the god Zeus. [laughing] That was one of them and the other god was Krishna, and that's where you get the word Jesus Christ. "Well, he came and cleansed the pig," they say.

66 **Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priests; as with the servant, so with his owner...** Everyone.

67 He says in **verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish...** They're cut off without **YAHWEH**. They don't know what to do.

68 You know, it makes me think of this Scripture, I'm seeing it more and more in the characters of the people. When the sons of **YAHWEH** appeared before **YAHWEH**, the Scripture says in **Yechetzqyah** that Satan came in the midst of them and He said--**YAHWEH** said, "Where have you been?" She said, "Oh, just roaming to and fro throughout the earth." And I think of these people, you know, on these pagan holidays. What do they do? They're so dissatisfied where they are so they drive. They get in their car and they drive. They roam, roam over here. Well, they get there, they can't stand it there either.

69 And of course, when I was on the police department, we would almost cry when there would be a real bad cold wintery day where there'd be sleet and snow or rain and these people are penned up with one another in a house and can't get out. [laughing] And the fights break out and, of course, the police department is so busy, they can't take care of all the calls, the killings and the suicides that're taking place.

70 But they roam here and then they can't stand it there so they roam back. They're not any more than got back, till they say, "Oh, let's get in a car and go to a movie," or something, anywhere to escape reality. "Wow, this is so bad here. If I can--if I can get out here to the coliseum and go to this show here, I'll be happy. Well, that was a loss of words, a loss of time." [laughing] "Let me go back here and see what's on television. Oh, there

ain't nothing here worth watching either. Let's go somewhere else."

71 So they roam to and fro, back and forth. That same thing, the same character that Satan has, roaming to and fro. They can't find peace within themselves and that's where peace is, not roaming to and fro but in the person himself. There's where you find your peace.

72 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it...** How is it defiled? ... **because they have transgressed the Laws...** Transgressed the Laws. How did this woman defile her body? **Leviticus** says it's by eating or touching pork, dead swine, dead. And of course, you can touch or you could just touch it with your hand and if you got a scratch on your hand, you can get this. You can also get STDs; that's one of the ways you get STDs.

73 We got staphylococcus aureas right now that will get into your hands that will come off of clothing that somebody's touched in a clothing store or a package of food that they have touched with their hand. They're finding it now, not only in hospitals, that's where it started but it's mutated now and the god has become stronger with more of them. So now it's spreading to daycare centers, they said, to hotels, motels, clothing stores, butcher shops, you name it, it's there and you can get it. And a lot of it is resistant to everything they got, all the antibiotics they have.

74 Somebody told me that they had an operation, it was a gallbladder operation. They said the doctors told them that it was infected. And they thought it was a gallstone that infected it but then after they got in there they found out there were no gallstones to infect it. What occurred, the man had diabetes, they put him on insulin, he said. He then, after a certain time, he said, "I started developing heart trouble," which this insulin is one of the things that Dr. Williams said will actually cause heart trouble. So they put him on a heart pill to stop the heart trouble. The insulin that they gave him and the heart pill that they gave him caused an infection in his gallbladder. It almost killed him. I don't know what they'll do now but we're praying that **YAHWEH** will intervene and let the man live.

75 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it because they have transgressed the Laws...** Fornication. I went to talking years ago, bringing out the fact that fornication is mixing seeds in a woman's body from different people and this is what causes not only cervical cancer, but these same seeds start a war inside her. And from that war, mutations take place and they breed each other and

this becomes a breeding ground. This is where you get STDs.

76 Now, I told a lot of scientists this. We put it out in our magazines and so forth. Brethren, after all this time now, we're seeing in the scientific magazines this very thing. They're saying, "Hey, we've found something here." [laughing] "Now, maybe this will help us to find a pill, since we know what's causing it, maybe we can find a pill to cure it." [laughing]

77 President Bush has enough sense to say no, that's not going to be the answer. Your answer is to stop--stop sinning. He didn't say stop sinning, he just said abstinence, but this is what he means. Well the world is rejecting him because of that. His popularity dropped a lot more from the people who said, "No, I want to teach a way of protection here."

78 There is no protection, brethren. Everybody on earth now has an STD. Everybody on earth has an STD. It's spread throughout the world. Of one kind or another, they have it. Some of them have several. Children are being born with it. Animals are being born with it. The earth is defiled under the inhabitants of it. Not just because they eat pork but because of all the Laws, health Laws that **YAHWEH** gives us and they're breaking all of them.

79 **...changed the Ordinance...** This is the reason for it. **The earth also is defiled because of the inhabitants of it because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinance and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

80 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse has devoured the earth...** Yes, it has. Anyone who don't know this is like an ostrich sticking his head in the sand refusing to look around to see what's around him. **...and they who dwell therein are desolate...** Cut off from **YAHWEH**. **...therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned...** **YAHWEH** says it's entered into the houses in the next few verses, it comes in through the windows. It's coming from everywhere.

81 In **verse 18**, He says, **... the foundations of the earth are shaken.**

82 **Verse 19, The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved...** Dissolved with fervent heat as another Apostle put it. **...dissolved clean, the earth is shaken exceedingly.**

83 **Verse 20, The earth will reel to and fro like a drunkard...** That's what you're going to see brethren. That's what the Catholic church has in store for you for breaking, that is talking you into breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws, convincing you that you do not have to keep **YAHWEH's** Laws and everything is okay. "Jesus is going to save you, Mary

is going to save you. We're praying to Mary for peace while we create war." That's what they're saying, speaking with a forked tongue. They got it in their minds that they're going to wipe out all of their enemies through the Quartet. The Pope is leader of the kings of the earth, that's what the Scripture shows.

84 Now, back to *John 15*, **Yahchanan 15**. He says, the Savior actually said the same thing that we are saying today. He came teaching the sins of the people, exposing their sins. They had the Laws too but they didn't keep the Laws and this is what Yahshua said. "You've got the Laws but you're not keeping the Laws and you're the one that is bringing these curses upon yourself" and He was trying to straighten out the curses on the people who came to him.

85 **Yahchanan 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins revealed; but now they have no cloak, covering for, their sins...** Sin, sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws, *KJV, I John 3:4*. Sin is the breaking of the Laws.

86 Let's turn there. Hold your place right there and we'll come back. But *I John*, turn over to *I John* or **I Yahchanan**. *I John* if you have a *King James Bible*. It says the same thing. Now please pay attention, especially if you're new here. You know, pay attention to what your Scripture says. This is a guide to Salvation.

87 The Catholic church didn't write this. The Catholic church fights against this tooth and toenail. They're the ones that came resisting. Nimrod, if you read in **Genesis 10**, Nimrod was a terror and through these crusades that he had, he made people submit to his way, his way which was rebellion against **YAHWEH**. His way was democracy, a way of the people, not the Way of **YAHWEH**, but a way of the people; whatever they chose. This is what we see today and this is what is being pushed in the nation, to the nations, that and Christianity. They all go hand in hand.

88 **I Yahchanan 2:4. I Yahchanan 2:4.** It says, **He who says: I know Him, but does not keep His Laws...** The *King James Version* says Commandments; The Commandments. One of the Commandments says, "Remember the Sabbath Day, the Seventh Day of the week," not the first day of the week, but remember the Seventh Day of the week to keep it Holy. That's one of the Commandments. Do they keep it? No, in fact the Pope says, "We're going to keep Sunday." And they admit in the same writing that this is not a commandment. It's an inner feeling that we have and we got to have it. [laughing]

89 **YAHWEH** says, **He who says: I know Him, but does not keep His Laws, is a liar, and the Truth is not in him...** Where does this put all the Christian churches throughout the world? **YAHWEH** says they're liars, the Truth is not in them. Where does it put the Hindus and whatever else they call themselves?

90 If they don't keep His Laws and they say they know **YAHWEH**, the Creator, they're liars. You can't know **YAHWEH**. You've never seen His Face; you've never seen His Form, nothing. You can't know Him except through His Character that He gives you right here and the instruction, the Laws and the Prophecies. If they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies, **Isayah 8**, it's because there's no Light in them.

91 **I Yahchanan (John) 3:4** says **Whoever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws; for sin is the transgression of the Laws.**

92 **I Yahchanan (John) 3:7** says **Little children, let no... Pope. ...deceive you...** He's a man isn't he? **...let no man deceive you...** Pope, priest or otherwise. Don't follow after them eating swine's flesh or committing other things that break the Laws. **...let no man deceive you; he who practices... Practices. ...Righteousness...** Do they practice keeping the Sabbath? **Deuteronomy 6:25** says this is your Righteousness if you will keep these Laws. That's the definition of Righteousness.

93 **...he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** It doesn't say you won't make mistakes, but if you're practicing it, you will become Perfect, **YAHWEH** says.

94 **Verse 8, He who commits sin...** Belongs to who? You see that? **He who commits sin...** I didn't write this. **YAHWEH's** Inspired Apostles wrote this. **He who commits sin is of the devil...**

95 Look on down to **verse 10, In this the Children of YAHWEH...** Remember they sanctify themselves; **YAHWEH** sanctifies you by giving you Laws. The very fact that you're here in His House and His Eyes are upon you and He knows that you're practicing Righteousness sets you apart as belonging to Him. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

96 **In this the Children of YAHWEH and the children of the devil are manifest....** That is, it's made known. **...Whoever does not practice Righteousness is not of YAHWEH, and he does not love his brother!...** No, if you see the way that they kill those people, you could see there's no love at all for mankind in these people. There's no way that you could treat people this way and say that you love your brothers. And **YAHWEH** said if you don't keep these Laws, there's no way that you can

claim you love your brothers and then He compares you with Cain even.

97 But He says, **verse 11, For this is the Message that you heard from the beginning...** Remember I told you to remember that word **beginning**? The Laws were taught there. I'm going to show you that the Christian churches knew this a few years ago. When I was a child, they were practicing many of these Laws of **YAHWEH**. They kept dropping them one by one, but before that they were keeping certain events, which included the Sabbath Day.

98 All the people at one time were keeping the Sabbath Day. That's the only day that they kept, the Seventh Day Sabbath. That's the one they kept. After around 325 A.D., Constantine changed that at the Council of Nicea and he says, "We want nothing in common with the rabble of the Jews. Let us make our own holidays and keep them and don't follow these Laws." That's where it began, but it didn't catch hold immediately. In fact, there was much of it in the United States.

99 Did you know that the first settler that came with Columbus was a Jew? The first one to touch ground, to touch his foot to the ground was a Jew, probably of the house of Levi; but many Jews came with Columbus because they were trying to escape death. They were running from the Catholic church, running for their lives.

100 My kinfolks were some of those; not with Columbus. I don't know if they went back that far. But the history that we have through the genealogies that somebody else studied, not me, they told me this; that my ancestors actually settled in Kentucky and then migrated--I think it was Kentucky or Tennessee, one of the two, I can't remember now; but migrated from there to Texas. And it took years for this to take place but they did it.

101 And, of course, the wars then that took place, brethren, the killing of the six million Jews, that was Satan's stand to try to wipe out The House of **YAHWEH**. Satan knew that it was going to be established in these Last Days so she tried to wipe out the ancestors because she knew that this was going to take place and tried to prevent it, like she tried to prevent Mosheh from being brought up to bring the Children of Israyl out of Egypt. She tried the same thing to keep The House of **YAHWEH** from being established in these Last Days. There was no reason at all for the hatred to be there against those Jewish people who were there, but they hated them in every country, not just in Germany. Spain killed many of them. Mussolini killed many of them. But it was all under the guidance, according to history, of the Catholic

church that this took place.

102 Anyway, back to this. You've got to practice Righteousness. **Verse 12, Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and murdered his brother...** That's what's taking place and did take place in the crusades. It was nothing more than murder of men, women and children. You need to read it. Sometimes it will make your stomach turn, but you do need to read it.

103 **...And why did he murder his brother?...** Why? Why did he hate him? **...Because his works were evil, and his brother's were Righteous...** And that's exactly the reason we're hated today, brethren, because we're exposing their sins, our works are Righteous and Satan is guiding this world and they belong to Satan the devil. And her job, she thinks is, to wipe out **YAHWEH's** Work. And Yahshua even said, if heaven and earth, if she can destroy heaven and earth, that is the part that has to do with the earth, then **YAHWEH's** job or **YAHWEH's** Plan would not be completed and His Laws would vanish. His Plan is His Laws, to bring Perfect Laws to the universe.

104 And Yahshua said unless she can destroy heaven and earth, one yodh or one tittle of this Law will never pass from the Laws. And He says anyone who doesn't keep this Law--let's turn there quickly. (I've got to read you just a few more things here and then we will quit.) But look at **Revelation 20**. Now here is the final sentencing, the final sentencing of the people who have rejected **YAHWEH's** Laws.

105 You remember Kepha who they call *Peter* in the *King James Version*, the Catholic church did, they called him Peter but his name was Kepha, his Hebrew name. He was a Hebrew; his name was Kepha. He wrote in **II Kepha**, he said those who leave the Holy Commandment, it would have been better if a millstone had been hung around your neck and thrown in the sea. But he said, you're like a bunch of dogs turning back to your own vomit.

106 You know what they did to him for preaching this? He said, "You who leave the Holy Commandment, you're like dogs who turn to your own vomit or hogs after you've been washed that wallow in the mud." They hung him upside down and crucified him, sacrificed him. That's how much they loved the Word of **YAHWEH**. But he was speaking the Laws of **YAHWEH** to these people, the same as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan, Yahchanan 15:20**. Let me read it to you. Don't turn back, but I'll read it to you and you can read it later.

107 **Yahchanan 15:22. If I had not come and spoken to them, they would not have had their sins**

revealed; but now they have no cloak, covering for their sins.

108 Verse 23, He who hates Me, also hates My Father.

109 Verse 24, If I had not done among them the Works...

110 Look at verse 25, But this is to fulfill what is written in their Scriptures: They hated Me without a cause.... They hated Me without a cause. Now back to Revelation 20 here. He says, now this is the final. We're near this Judgment day, in fact, this sentencing day.

111 Verse 10, And the devil, who deceived them... Seduced them, betrayed them. ...was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet had been cast...

112 Now look at verse 11, And I saw a Great White Throne, and Him Who sat on it, from Whose Face the powers of the earth and the powers of the heavens, the gods (elohim), were driven away; for the verdict was reached that there is no place for them.

113 Verse 12, And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before YAHWEH. And the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works... If they practice Righteousness, then they have Life. If they don't practice Righteousness, read on.

114 Verse 13, And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and sheol; the grave, delivered up the dead which were in them. And they were judged, every man, according to his works... The same, according to your works.

115 Verse 14, And death and sheol were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

116 Verse 15, And whoever was not found written in The Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire... Turn over one page.

117 Revelation 22:12. And behold, I come quickly, and My Reward is with Me... This is Yahshua doing the talking. ...to give every man according as his work will be.

118 Verse 13, I am the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.

119 Verse 14, Blessed are those who keep His... That is, the Father's ...Laws, that they may have right to the Tree of Life... That's what He said. Those whose names are not written in the Book of Life are cast into the lake of fire. These're the only ones who are given life.

120 I got to read you one more thing here, one more thing. The Feasts: here's a commentary that was written in 1830, 1830 by a Methodist, brethren,

a Methodist preacher; 1830 by a Methodist preacher. That's a couple of hundred years ago, 1830. Under the words *and let them be signs...* This is **Genesis 1:14**, turn back there quickly. **Genesis 1:14**. He created the heavens that have to do with the earth and mankind.

121 **Genesis 1:14. And YAHWEH said: Let there be lights in the expanse...** That is, the firmament. **...of the sky to separate the day from the night, and let them serve as signs to mark the Feasts, and for days and years...** Now the *King James Version* says "signs and seasons." We put **Feasts** because that's what it means. And all their scholars know this, their commentators know this. *Strong's Concordance*, you can get it from that as to what these mean. *Brown & Driver* has it.

122 But this is a commentator that lived back in 1830 and wrote a commentary. And he says, ... *let them be for signs...* He says. ...*Let them ever be considered as continual tokens of [YAHWEH]...* I put the word **YAHWEH** in; that's all I changed. ...*as [YAHWEH's] tender care for man, and as standing proofs of his continual miraculous interference, for so the word oth...* That is the Hebrew word **oth**. ... *is often used. And is it not the almighty energy of [YAHWEH] that upholds them in being?...* That is, keeps them going right, the planets in the heavens that concern the earth.

123 ...*The sun and the moon also serve as signs of the different changes which take place in the atmosphere and which are so essential for all purposes of agriculture...* They're just finding out, science is just now finding out how important this is to follow this Law that was given in **Genesis 1**. If you don't supplant your seed at the right time of the year, on the right days, it doesn't do properly and they know this. They've proven it over and over.

124 Now, ...*Seasons...* He says. ...*Seasons...* He gives the Hebrew word. ...*moadim; For the determination of the times on which sacred festivals should be held...* [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] 1830, he says. ...*for the determination of the times on which sacred festivals should be held. In this sense the word frequently occurs: and it was right that at the very opening of His Revelation [YAHWEH] should inform man that there were certain festivals which should be annually celebrated to his glory...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

125 Now, quickly turn to **Daniyl** because the Catholic church changed these Laws. They admit it. There's no hiding it. They admit that they changed this. They're described as a little horn. The word "little" horn, **little** means *worthless*. It has no Salvation at all. This religion, he says, has no Salvation.

126 But in **Daniyl 7:21**, the little horn, he's a member of the Roman empire which is shown in **verse 8** of that. And he considered there're ten religions in this bunch and then a little horn or a little religion comes up among them and destroys three of their religions right away in their crusades, [laughing] wipes them out because they were in opposition to him.

127 The little horn in **Daniyl 7:21**. ...made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;

128 **Verse 22, Until the Ancient of Days came...** **YAHWEH** is permitting this to take place. This little horn, how do we know this is the Catholic church?

129 **Verse 25** says, **And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** "Don't pronounce the Name **YAHWEH** anymore; take it out of your hymnals," the Pope said. Pope Benedict or the Pope right now that's in office says "take it out of your hymnals. Get it out of your poems and everything. Don't pronounce this Name anymore. Be like our first brothers," he said. Who were their first brothers he was speaking of? The Pharisees. "Be like them. Don't pronounce these Names."

130 **...and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times...** That is, **YAHWEH's** Feasts. The *King James Version* says "times and seasons" and that's what he says here "seasons." That's what the word means, the same word is used there. **...and will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.**

131 But notice **verse 26**, the Judgment that is set is that these governments won't be given to them. It will be given to us, the Saints of **YAHWEH** who keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

132 But annually he proves, this is a religion, see, he proves it's a religion because they give their own laws here. They change the Laws to their doing. And the Catholic church admits this. (One more thing and then I'll let you go.)

133 What about Christmas? What about Christmas? [laughing] (Let me see how much I got here on it.) What about Christmas now? If you turn over to **Luke**, I want to read you this same commentator from this same commentary that was written in 1830. Turn over to **Luke 2** and we get a Scripture, an Inspired Scripture here telling you something.

134 **Luke 2:8. Now there were shepherds...** Well, you'll have to go back up to **verse 1**.

135 **Verse 1, And it came to pass in those days a decree was issued from Caesar Augustus...** Now, I've brought out this history and you should remember this and I can't go back right now and rehearse it but you should remember this Augustus.

...ordering that all the world should be registered.

136 Go on down to **verse 4, And Yahseph also went up from Galilee...** Galilee was where the Work of Abel began and it was still going on there. **...out of the city of Nazareth, into Yahdah, to the city of David which is called Bethlehem (because he was of the house and lineage of David),**

137 **Verse 5, To be registered with Miriam, his betrothed wife, being great with child.**

138 **Verse 6, And so it was, that, while they were there, the time had come that she should be delivered,**

139 **Verse 7, And she brought forth her firstborn Son, and wrapped Him in swaddling clothes, and laid Him in a manger; because there was no room for Him in the inn.**

140 **Verse 8, Now there were shepherds in the same country living out in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night...**

141 Now, this commentator, this commentary that was written in 1830 says: *There were--shepherds abiding in the field. There is no intimation here that these shepherds were exposed to the open air. They dwelt in the fields... It was a custom among the Jews to send out their sheep to the deserts, about the passover, and bring them home at the commencement of the first rain: during the time they were out, the shepherds watched them night and day.*

142 *...As the passover occurred in the spring, and the first rain began early in the month ...which answer to part of our October or November...* Now, they were out from Passover until the rains started coming in October and November is what he's saying. *...we find that the sheep were kept out in the open country during the whole of the summer. And as these shepherds had not yet brought home their flocks, it is a presumptive argument that October had not yet commenced...* Now, he says here, this is a great clue. He says, there were shepherds in the same country living out in the field keeping watch over their flocks by night. He says they were still there and it couldn't have been later than October.

143 *...As these shepherds had not yet brought home their flocks, it is a presumptive argument that October had not yet commenced, and that, consequently, [Yahshua] was not born on 25th of December when no flocks were out in the field; nor could he have been born later than September as the flocks were still in the fields by night. On this very ground the nativity of December 25th should be given up...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This is 1830 written by a Methodist minister.

144 *...The time in which [Yahshua] was born...* He said. *...has been considered a subject of great*

importance among Christians. However, the matter has been considered of no moment by him who inspired the evangelists; as not one hint is dropped on the subject, by which it might be possible even to guess nearly to the time, except the chronological fact mentioned above... That the shepherds were still in the fields by night so it couldn't have been later than October. That's the only fact He gives as to His birth.

145 ...A late writer makes the following remark: "The first Christians placed the baptism of [Yahshua] about the beginning of the fifteenth year of Tiberius; and thence reckoning back thirty years, they placed his birth in the forty-third year of the Julian period, the forty-second of Augustus, and the twenty-eighth after the victory at Actium. This opinion obtained till A.D. 527, when Dionysius Exiguus invented the vulgar account. Learned and pious men have trifled egregiously on this subject, making that of importance, which the Holy Spirit... He said. ...by his silence, has plainly informed them is of none... [laughing] I like the way he writes.

146 ...Fabricius gives a catalogue of no less than 136 different opinions concerning the YEAR of [Yahshua]'s birth: and as to the birth DAY, that has been placed by Christian sects and learned men in every month in the year... They've been placed in every month by learned men. ...The Egyptians placed it in January... And he goes on and tells how many different ones.

147 But he says, now here's the last one. He says, ...but the Latin Church, supreme in power... Speaking of the Catholics. ...and infallible in judgment, placed it on the 25th of December, the very day on which the ancient Romans celebrated the feast of their goddess Bruma"... [laughing] The very day, the 25th of December. That's where they placed it and, of course, he is infallible, who can argue with him.

148 Let's turn back to **Yeremyah** for the last Scripture, *Jeremiah 10*. They were baking cakes to the queen of heaven long before Yahshua was born. They were also celebrating Christmas long before Yahshua was born. And here the Great Prophet Yeremyah in **chapter 10** says, don't have anything to do with this custom. It's a worthless custom, he said. It's like the little horn; it's worthless. It can't bring you salvation. It has nothing to do with Righteousness at all.

149 **YAHWEH** says in **verse 1, Yeremyah 10** or *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*. **Yeremyah 10:1. Hear the word which YAHWEH speaks concerning you...**

150 **Verse 2, This is what YAHWEH says: Do not learn the way; religious practices, of the heathen...**

Don't learn this way. Well, what is this way He's talking about? ...and do not be deceived by the signs of heaven; though the heathen are deceived by them;

151 **Verse 3, For the religious customs of the peoples are vain...** I wonder what this could be. It's a vain custom, worthless. ...**For one cuts a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax...** What kind of custom? This is a worthless custom, **YAHWEH** said. Have nothing to do with it. Yahshua said, **Mattithyah 4:4**, we must live by every Word of **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH** says have nothing to do with this custom.

152 **Verse 4, They decorate it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, so that it will not move; topple over.**

153 **Verse 5, They are upright, like a palm tree, but they cannot speak; they must be carried, because they cannot go by themselves. Do not give them reverence!...** Don't reverence them like you're doing. ...**They cannot do evil, nor is it in them to do Righteousness.**

154 Go on down to **verse 8**, it says this is a stock, a doctrine of vanity, worthless vanities. Don't learn this, **YAHWEH** says. Have nothing to do with this. Don't practice this custom. Unless you obey these Laws of **YAHWEH**, which are taught from **Genesis** to **Revelation**, unless you obey these Laws, you will be part of the team that's putting this great bomb together, putting this great bomb together to destroy the earth and the heavens. That's what these bombs are for.

155 Satan is inspiring, not only Russia, she's inspired--Satan has inspired the U.S.A. And **Revelation 13**, starting with **verse 15**, He shows that the United States deceives the world with this power of making fire come down from heaven. It's going to burn them up, brethren. This is what the Scripture shows.

156 Now the Scripture prophesied this long before a firecracker was ever invented. And it says, "This is what's going to take place. You're going to devastate the earth," He said. "You're going to burn it with fervent heat," He said. "The earth is going to reel to and fro from the force that you're going to put on it," He said. How could these Prophets possibly have known this? Because they were inspired of **YAHWEH**.

157 You follow **YAHWEH**, brethren, and He offers protection. If He can tell you what's going to take place, why won't we believe Him and follow Him totally and trust in Him? May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! I love you! Praise **YAHWEH**!

Chapter Twenty-Six

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #14— The Work Of YAHWEH Under The Prophet Yahnah (Jonah) The Persecution Similar To These In The Last Days 12/06/08

Kahan Shemuyl H.: Praise YAHWEH, at this time it's my honor and privilege to present to you, the one who pours out the Golden Oil in these Last Days, our Great Teacher, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! Praise YAHWEH. [laughing] You may be seated. Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. I was just noticing we have a lot of room left back there. (I hope I didn't go off and leave my notes behind. If I did I'm in trouble aren't I? I think I could do this without notes but I think it goes better with it. [laughing]) May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 Just a few things here to show you that the Prophecies can be trusted. The nuclear baby is on its way. This nuclear baby, brethren, was started by President Bush. Now whether he leaves office or not, you know, I know the hidden codes show Barack Obama, Barack O-bomber, bomber, you know. [laughing] Maybe, maybe he'll work with President Bush. I still don't know, it's my opinion that this is going to get rather sick during this month.

3 They're moving more ships into the Persian Gulf. Iran says they're setting themselves up for them to blow them out of the water. And they say they can target every one of those ships and submarines that they're putting there.

4 The financial situation--if you remember about two years ago I believe it was, the Pope issued an order, and I read it in the House. He said, "Get your money out of the banks of America." He said, "Invest your money in Israel." Now, that was the

two statements he made and that's all he did. And of course, that started it. But, you know, you would think by him saying that and then what we're seeing today that maybe he's having something to do with the Quartet, who the Scriptures show is bringing this about, the Quartet plus, of course, the false religion. That's in **Revelation 6:1-2**.

5 But the Quartet brings forth the false religion that is the leader of the kings of the earth. That's **Revelation 6:1**. And the first thing they do, of course, is take peace from the earth and bring down the prices. Bring down--have a falling economy to where everything is going to get cheap again, especially, especially wheat and barley. But that hurt not the oil; well, we see in today's news just exactly that taking place.

6 There's this; *The President of the General Assembly wraps up the Doha meeting...* Now, this is a meeting that tells the bankers all over the world what to do. The nations are threatening right now to withdraw from using the euro, and the U.S. dollar, and the mark and so forth. They're threatening to go back to the use of their own money. So this meeting was an emergency meeting to tie this down to where they wouldn't be going back, to show them they have a plan. They have a plan.

7 You remember that Barack Obama's chosen



vice-president said that Barack Obama is going to have to make some tough decisions. Well, how did he know that? [laughing] It's like the Russian leader said, "It makes no difference who's president they have their work cut out for them." You know, and it's already drawn out by someone else. They can't change it. So it makes no difference who the president is, he's going to have to do these things that are lined out for him to do.

8 Well, you can see this in their talks right now if you just pay attention to what they're telling us. He says that Barack Obama's gonna have to make some tough decisions. The decisions are already made actually. Barack Obama is the fall-guy [laughing] you know, who's gonna take the heat when it doesn't work out.

9 And of course, it won't work out and Scripture shows why it won't work out. It's because of the illegal lust, man's illegal lust in making his decisions. The lust interferes and they start taking advantage of one another. And of course, this is what keeps the ball rolling that's causing the continual war.

10 This is what, this is exactly the kind of life that Cain chose. He was trying to take advantage of his fellow man. This is how he sets himself up as a god. He makes himself a god. And of course, that's what the Pope is. When Bush said he saw god in the face of the Pope, he wasn't lying. Yahshua said the same thing. And the **Psalm** said the same thing, you've all made yourselves gods. Because a god, a god is one who lifts himself above his fellow person.

11 He doesn't become a servant to his fellow, to his brothers and sisters. But he lifts himself up above them and says, "Serve me. You all come and serve me." Yahshua said, you can't be that way. The gods do this. The gods, the one in authority, He says, does this.

12 Well, this meeting was held for the reason of telling the nations, you know, telling the nations the plans so they won't pull off and go back to their own money that they have printed in their own country. It says, *...It has taken the first steps to agree on major changes...* Major changes. *... in international financial governance, he says. The negotiations have highlighted a new sense of solidarity and goodwill among nations at a time when they can be tempted to withdraw into their narrowly defined self-interests...* Well, of course, it's all self-interest it's just that the one at the top wants to own the world and that's the Pope. They want to own the world. That's what the crusades were for, it was to take over any oppositions' land and, of course, present the land to the Catholic church. That was the idea behind it. It's the greed.

13 You know, there is room for all of these false religions out there. You know, there's plenty of people to go to the false religions and keep it going. But they want it all. They're like the farmer, the lustful farmer. He doesn't want all the land; he just wants the land next to his. And when he gets that, he wants the land next to his and when he gets that, he wants the land next to his. [laughing] He who searches--he who searches after silver will not be satisfied with silver.

14 Now, this is affecting this fall in the economy. It's affecting the whole world, mostly the poor people, though. It's geared to the poor. Now, in places now in Africa, Mugabe, that's one place that it names here. The banks have set a rule to where they can only take enough money out of the bank to buy one loaf of bread per day, one loaf of bread. So you can see it's hitting it pretty hard.

15 Let's see commuters; I don't know what that was. Oh, yes, on commuters, yes, buses, in stores. It says, *A single sneeze...* Now in this time period. *...A single sneeze in a busy area can end up infecting 150 people...* At least a hundred fifty people in a busy area. And here you are on one side of the aisle at Wal-Mart and somebody on the other side sneezes and he's looking your way. [laughing] This includes the grocery stores too. I cringe when I hear somebody say, "I got to go shopping, shopping." Shop till you drop. That's it. [laughing]

16 *Oil tumbles below \$44 dollars a barrel, gas hits new low.* Now, of course, you can see a greed here. The oil, the thing that brought the prices up to begin with was the rise in the oil prices. Well, the oil prices come back down to below fifty dollars; gasoline has not matched it. Gasoline was cheaper then, at fifty dollars a barrel than it is now at fifty dollars a barrel, or less than fifty dollars a barrel.

17 So, they're going to hang on to this as long as they can. Even though they know they're hurting their neighbor by doing so, they will keep this, even though the price of oil is down, the gasoline, which is sold, here in the states, it's going to stay up as long as they possibly can keep it up. Everything else is staying up too.

18 If the prices would drop that would force everything to go down to the price that it was in the seventies or the sixties. They said we had a recession in the sixties and seventies. Nobody told me that; I made more money in those years than ever. And that's how the land was bought and the buildings were built and so forth here, it was because of that. In fact, Delbert Allred, who was the president of the loan company at First National Bank said, "If you want to get rich follow

Bill Hawkins around. He's gonna, he's gonna own all of Abilene before this thing is over." [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Well, we, The House of YAHWEH, are going to own Abilene and Texas, all of Texas. In fact, we're going to be owning the universe real soon. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

19 But the oil tumbles and, of course, this is going to get worse everyone says. Scripture doesn't show that much. It just shows bringing the prices down and, of course, hurt not the oil and the wine. But he says--all of this whole article here, which is written in the *Financial News*--and it says, "I think the traders are looking at that and they're saying, 'Well December is ok, it's relatively balanced here and there, but my goodness all of these layoffs after Christmas, the cold weather, the cocooning, the bills coming due after Christmas, January is just going to be awful'... They say. [laughing] The number of people out of jobs now is over four million people. Wow, four million, unemployment, applied for unemployment.

20 *Poverty spreading to suburbs*, it says. Tent cities--tent cities coming up everywhere. People, they can't pay their rent, they can't. They foreclose on their houses, their mobile homes and they're forced out into the street.

21 Now the one great thing about this thing is, *Soldiers choose war over bleak economy*. [laughing] And of course, that's what it's all about too.

22 You know, you got three fields of jobs available to you now. One is in medicine, which is, you know, this is going to really need help. They're really gonna need help here, you know, in the medical fields. That is, in the hospitals and nursing homes and so forth, because of the vast amount of disease epidemics that are quickly multiplying right now throughout the earth. That's one job they can get into. There's plenty of room they say for the unemployed if you want to seek that job. These boys say they'd rather go back to Iraq than to face the economy here. Another one is, what did they say the three were? Food, another one was the food industry, and the other one is the armed forces. So, you have a great choice here. [laughing]

23 *As bad as that was...* he said. They tell how bad Iraq was and how hard it is on the soldiers, but he said, this guy or these guys say, *...As bad as that was, they would rather go back there than take their chances in this brutal job market...* He says.

24 *U.S. masses naval air marines might in Arabian Sea opposite India, Pakistan, Iran...* And of course, Iran says they can reach everything there

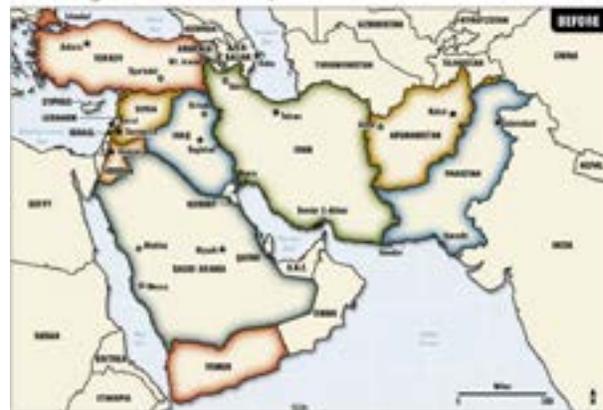
that they're placing there. They can reach it with their war machinery and they do intend to do so if they are attacked.

25 *Iran continues naval war games in Persian Gulf...* Just building up and getting ready for it. They're getting ready for it. They've got several submarines, nuclear submarines now, the U.S. has these in the Persian Gulf.

26 Now I don't know if you heard about Turkey invading Iraq. I wondered why they said nothing about it. They've got a new map that they have divided the nations again. And Turkey actually is invading its own territory now because the maps or the lands have changed. You'd have to study this to see what I'm speaking of here.

27 (Let's see if I can find it. There it is right here.) If you look at Turkey. If you look at Turkey right here and the size of it. [showing maps on monitor] Anyway if you see the size of Turkey right there, one is right here. Now they have created two, three, several other nations here but look at Turkey there and look at it here on this one. And you see how they've changed the size of Turkey. And Turkey, they've actually given Turkey part of Iraq now.

Redrawing the Middle East map



28 I'm not sure about Iran. I'd have to study this myself, I think. Yes, Iraq now is cut in half or more. So they've taken a big share of it off and given it to Turkey. Now here, if you look at Iraq there and then maybe you can see both of them here together. Here is Iraq right here now. So you can see how they've cut it less than half really, and created two other nations there. The Quartet, of course, is responsible for this. The Quartet is making the moves there that they were prophesied to do.

29 Job market. Back to **YAHWEH's** Way now, **YAHWEH's** Work. In the beginning, you know, if you want to turn over to **Genesis**. I was supposed to give thanks for the bread this morning, the Sabbath bread. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They said they could hear some of the guys speaking on the other side and they was saying they couldn't sleep last night for thinking about that bread. [laughing] Now, next Friday night they're gonna camp out here they said and be the first in line, like they did at Target and some of the other places. [laughing] We can actually say now that **YAHWEH** gave us our daily bread, right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

30 This evening we've got a special meal. You know, you've heard of Whatta Burger. Well, we've got some water burgers tonight, a water burger. You don't know what that is, water burger? It's a water buffalo, water buffalo, really a special thing. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

31 And someone told me last night that you could, or yesterday, they have a special recipe and I'm gonna have this ready for you next Sabbath. They're supposed to have it ready for me next Sabbath. But the hide on the water buffalo, they say, is excellent eating. And don't snarl up your nose, it's great. [laughing] They say it's got a flavor like nothing else and it's very pleasant, pleasant. But anyway they'll have it. And I told them to save us the hide and put it in five-pound packages and next Sabbath I'll have you that recipe. They say you just got to try this. You just got to try it. So, It's kind of like the ox tail. It's very special.

32 Well, turn over to **Genesis 2** now. **YAHWEH** when He put or set up the Tree of Life, this was the Plan. This is His Plan. He put the Tree of Life, He exposed it, He put it out to work. He allowed it. It suits His purpose to prove His People. And of course, it wasn't just a one-time thing. He put it in the world for a time period.

33 Now, He says this tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil that he put along with the Tree of Life now it's a temporary tree. It's a tem-

porary system, a beastly system; as He calls it by the Prophets. But He put them both together. This was part of His Plan and, of course, this tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil, if you notice he put it right along with the Tree of Life, the Perfection. The Tree of Life, of course, is Perfect. It goes to the perfect people who become Perfect by keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws; by practicing, practicing **YAHWEH's** Laws.

34 Well, what does this Tree of Life or tree of the mixture of Righteousness and evil do? It's shown right there in **Genesis 3**. It deceives the people into sinning, **Genesis 3**, and they do it subtly. They're very subtle in mystery. They're very subtle in what they do. But He's showing you what it does, what it's going to do. And it wasn't just done in **Genesis**; it was done throughout the Holy Scriptures.

35 Satan's job, her desire, her goal in life, the life that she has left, is to prevent the Called Out Ones from achieving the goal that **YAHWEH** has set for them. And she's going to be around up until the very end. Even after the thousand years is up, she's going to be loosed for another hundred years after that and then she will find her peace.

36 But if you turn over to **I Yahchanan** now and you tie this in when I'm telling you these things, I want you to get them so you can teach others. It's a very simple thing what **YAHWEH** shows; the Plan that He shows us here. The problem with understanding it is, it's here a little and there a little.

37 Now we're shown, we're shown who is who here by the Prophets and the Apostles. We're shown who belongs to **YAHWEH**, who belongs with this Tree of Life, and who the other people are. And it's shown in **Genesis**, of course because **YAHWEH** showed it with Cain and Abel. And He says to Cain, "If you do Righteousness", He said, "You will be acceptable, but if you don't, sin is lying at your door". So it's sin that keeps you from entering or having any part to do with the Tree of Life.

38 In **I Yahchanan (John) 2:4**, He says, **He that says: I know Him, and keeps not His Commandments or His Laws is a liar, and the Truth is not in him.**

39 Well, who all is this speaking to here? It's not speaking to The House of **YAHWEH**. We keep His Commandments. We keep His Laws. We practice Righteousness, practice Righteousness, practice keeping the Laws. And then He tells you the sin He's talking about, back here, in **Genesis Chapters 1-4**, the sins He's talking about is breaking His Laws.

40 In **I Yahchanan (John) 3:4**, He says, **Who-**

soever commits sin, transgresses also the Laws... That's what sin is. It's the transgression of the Laws.

41 And of course, He told Cain, He told Cain in **Genesis 4:1-6**, He said, "If you don't do Righteousness it's sin that's lying at your door." Not the Laws of **YAHWEH**, but sin is lying at your door. You're breaking them and this will bring continual war.

42 Well, of course, the sin includes everything. It includes the uncontrolled illegal lust that man has today that we see that's bringing, that's actually bringing the economy down. It's bringing hardship on a lot of people. This could have been avoided merely by rolling back prices on everything. It could have been done by rolling back the prices to the sixties or the thirties or wherever they wanted to roll them back to. And it could have been done by freezing the prices where competition wouldn't be in order.

43 A person could produce whatever they needed to make a living to survive but they couldn't use trickery and stuff like this to take advantage of their neighbor. This could be done easily and it's shown in the Holy Scriptures.

44 But competition, the way we have it in the world today, and the way we have the organizations that take advantage of other organizations, they find a way to do so lawfully, of course, according to their law. The nations do the same thing. We see this same operation of Cain working here. This is the reason it says that they have all gone the way of Cain. Cain created, under Satan, this whole system that is being followed by the governments of the world that are led by the Catholic church whose teaching is the same thing that Cain was following.

45 Well, **I Yahchanan (John) 3:7 says, Little children, let no man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous...** Now this is the Tree of Life of those who practice Righteousness.

46 **Verse 8, But he who commits sin is of the devil...** The tree of the devil practices breaking the Laws, sin. And this is what sets you apart; this is what sets the Tree of Life apart from the tree of Righteousness and evil. You see that? Sin sets them apart. Breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH** sets the whole world apart as belonging to this tree of Righteousness and evil mixture. It's that simple. Very simple, right? Extremely simple. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 Now one other thing that I want you to understand is **YAHWEH's, YAHWEH's Plan**, how **YAHWEH** brings things forth and His Plan to bring

things forth. We see the same thing in every Work that every Prophet started.

48 I want you to go back to the Prophet Jonah or Yahnah in your mind. Let's go back to that book and look at something here. This is a Work. This man, you know, he wasn't just a tramp on the street or a clod out in the wilderness in the desert that was running around and suddenly appeared before a king and went to telling that king, "You're breaking **YAHWEH's** Laws and this is what's going to take place in your life." [laughing]

49 This man was a great man. But where did he come from? No evidence of it hardly, hardly at all. But there is evidence but you really got to search for it to find out who he was and who trained him and how he actually fitted into this total Plan of **YAHWEH** at that time. And you're going to have to remember some of these things that I brought before this in order to understand here what I'm going to bring you now.

50 But in **Yahnah 1:1** he says, **The word of YAHWEH came to Yahnah son of Amittai...** Amittai is the way you pronounce that word. **...son of Amittai, saying:**

51 **Verse 2, Rise up, go to Ninevah...** Now this was a huge city. Compared today, in today's world, the historians would say it would be something like New York City today, for a city to be that size, the size of Ninevah. Ninevah was about, the city itself, was about three miles long. The walls around it were about eight miles long, which took in some other cities that were named after Ninevah. But Ninevah was about three or three and a half miles long and about a mile wide.

52 And his job on foot or donkey, however he traveled, was to go and warn that whole city that it was going to be destroyed. And of course, he reneged on it. This tells you something that this man was experienced in a lot of ways.

53 If you think of what's going on right now with The House of **YAHWEH** and people saying, "Well, I've been here a long time and I haven't seen the nuclear baby yet." It's not the nuclear baby really that we're looking for, it's Perfection we're looking for. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The nuclear baby is going to come. In fact, it's already started. We know it's going to come.

54 The Prophecy is so sure, you know, that once you get your head in it and really start believing this stuff, really start believing the Prophecies and seeing them come to pass and everything that's already come to pass that the Prophets spoke, you'll see that you can totally depend on **YAHWEH** to tell you what you should do. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 Anyway--anyway Amittai. Now, we see here that Yahnah's the son. He says, **The Word of YAHWEH came to Yahnah son of Amittai, saying...** Son of Amittai. This son of Amittai saying arise, yes.

56 **Verse 2, Rise up, go to Ninevah, that great city, and preach against it; for their wickedness has come up before Me...** YAHWEH said, their wickedness has come before Me.

57 Now, if you study out the Scripture there, and we'll probably retranslate this right here because what it's actually saying is it's interfering with the Plan. It's interfering with the Plan of YAHWEH. This wickedness that is taking place here is getting to the point where it can draw, entice people that are lined up for the Kingdom. It's like, it's like our children here, we know for sure that our young children are going to prophesy. That's what YAHWEH tells us these children are going to do. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

58 And if you compare this with what we're about to see in this, I hope to finish this today but I've got my doubts. You will see that YAHWEH's Work has not changed. He guards His Work. He allows suffering that we're going to see here. Yahnah was one of the ones who did suffer. In fact, Yahnah died when he was a young child and he was resurrected because he was in the Plan of YAHWEH. But this might have been even part of the sin or sickness that was interfering with YAHWEH's Work that was taking place here.

59 It could have been that they were bringing their sickness and disease into Galilee, into Galilee, where YAHWEH's Work of bringing forth all the Prophets that He brought forth, and He needed many at that time. It wasn't like it is today where one small group like we are can reach the entire world. In order to warn the twelve tribes of Israyl, you would have needed that many Prophets. If you could figure out the deception that was going on in Israyl, which we'll see this; we'll see it from their kings. But if you could see the deception that was going on there and YAHWEH warning, warning Israyl of what they were doing, warning their leaders.

60 Just think of going to each city, having a warning taking place in each city of Israyl at that time, the twelve tribes, which were broken up into cities. Almost, if a person was a religious leader he would go out, he would start a city and it would be named after that person because people would be coming to him and wanting to stay around this religious leader. That's the way The House of YAHWEH was too. The Prophets, each Prophet, wherever he lived, there was a city and normally it would be named after him.

61 This father of Yahnah, he was a native of a town called Gath Hepher, Gath Hepher. It means *winepress* or *digging*. And we find this in Joshua or **Yahshua 19:13**. It was a town of Zebulun. Now I've harped on Zebulun for months now to get you to get that in your mind because it and Issachar or "Is-a-car", you could remember it like that; "Is-a-car" that's the way it's pronounced. With those two tribes there YAHWEH did a Great Work. If you remember, well, we'll cover it. But they're the ones who saw the Light, saw the Prophecies. They made the Prophecy of Yahshua, but they also made the Prophecy of The House of YAHWEH in these Last Days.

62 The Prophets who came from that area right there, it was a Work that YAHWEH had there and was training all these Prophets to prophesy and write what we're reading right now, in fact. Those Prophets had to be guarded by YAHWEH. And when sin got too close and it started threatening the Plan, YAHWEH said go tell this jackass that I'm going to kick it if he doesn't get it out of here. And that's what Yahnah was told to do.

63 Now Yahnah had so much experience at that time already that he knew that YAHWEH was Merciful and if this king that was over Ninevah would repent he, Yahnah, was going to look bad among his people. So he'd rather take the easy way out and go hide than to go and stop this mess that was going on in Ninevah to keep it from affecting the Work.

64 Now the Prophecy came to pass but it didn't come to pass in forty days. And that was the threat, "Either straighten this thing up or I'm going to destroy this city. In forty days I'm going to destroy it." The people repented, if you remember. So YAHWEH allowed it to continue because it was not affecting His Plan right then.

65 It was destroyed. It was destroyed completely. In fact, they couldn't find Ninevah, till Austen Layard in the nineteenth century, uncovered part of it and they started digging then. And they said, "Hey, we finally found it, here's where it was." Well, they've uncovered almost the whole thing now, you know, the archeologists have. And of course, they know who lived there and when they lived there and so forth.

66 But it was destroyed finally; I think it was about 612, 612 BCE. I think that's the date. But it was after about two hundred years, somewhere about two hundred after Yahnah made this Prophecy. But after they repented they didn't stay repented, and they came back and started their sins to interfering again in YAHWEH's Work and YAHWEH allowed them to be destroyed.

67 Turn over to **Yahshua 19**. Now, Gath Hopher, Gath Hopher meaning the *winepress*, this was where he lived. This was where Amittai was from. Amittai, he was a native of Gath Hopher.

68 *Gath Hopher meaning winepress, a town in Zebulun in lower Galilee...* That's where all the Work as we've seen--Scripture shows that's where **YAHWEH** inspired the Light to take place. The Light, like He's inspired the Light to be here in Texas in this time period, He inspired it to be in Zebulun and Issachar in Galilee in that area at that time. And He guarded that Work as He is guarding this Work today. Believe me, He is guarding this Work. This Work is going to have the opportunity to do everything that **YAHWEH** said it would do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 *...in lower Galilee, three miles from Nazareth...* Well, let's go to **Yahshua** first. **Yahshua 19** and look at **verse 13. Yahshua 19:13. Then it continued eastward to Gath Hopher...** Now, you read this before but you didn't remember it, right? You really should rehearse these things and especially these key things that show the Work of **YAHWEH** and show you how **YAHWEH** was bringing it apart.

70 Look back up to **verse 10, The lot fell on the tribe of Zebulun, third, clan by clan. The territory of their lot...**

71 Then **verse 13, Then it continued eastward...** Giving you the boundary lines. **...to Gath Hopher...** And of course, this was in the land of what they call the land of Zebulun.

72 Now look on over to **II Kings, II Kings**. I tell you what, let's go first to **Isayah 9, Isayah 9**. Now we read this, we read this before too. But here was a Prophecy of Isayah who was trained in that same area now, in Galilee, so was Yahshua Messiah. So was Yahnah. [laughing]

73 In **Isayah 9:1. Nevertheless, the gloom will not be upon those who were in distress, as when at first He lightly esteemed the land of Zebulun...** This is a little bit mistranslated due to that new *King James Version* that somebody tried to fool me with last week. [laughing] But I'll bring it to you here in just a minute.

74 But notice, **...Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward more grievously afflicted...** Now, he's talking about Zebulun. The land of Zebulun was more afterwards, more grievously afflicted. They didn't get through scot-free. Their life was not a bed of roses. They were being tested and tried and they were still doing the Work of **YAHWEH** and this is what it's saying right here.

75 **Nevertheless, the gloom will not be upon**

those who were in distress, as when at first He lightly esteemed... That's lightly afflicted actually. **...the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward more grievously afflicted her by the way of the sea, beyond Yordan, in Galilee of the nations.**

76 **Verse 2, The people who walked in darkness have seen a Great Light...** This is the Prophecy that we see over and over was fulfilled in Yahshua. **... they who dwell in the land of the shadow of death...** You get that? Now a lot of history is written on this right here. They dwelled in the land of the shadow of death. You know who their persecutors were? The twelve tribes of Israyl were their persecutors. The outside religions, the outside nations there, in that particular time period, if they had interfered or if they had come in and attacked them then; the king of Israyl or the kings of Israyl would have wiped them out.

77 Now this was how **YAHWEH** set it up at that time. They weren't being persecuted by the outsiders at that time. It was the insiders. Well, who were the insiders? Ruthless men who had taken over the temple that Yahshua had to come to be killed. Ruthless men, that should tell you the character of this religion. It was like Nimrod. Nimrod was the one who created Ninevah. Nimrod, that's in **Genesis 10**.

78 His city, one of his cities was Ninevah and that Ninevah was sinful, that's what followed Cain. So they followed sin, the mixture of Righteousness and evil. This identified them, and this is what **YAHWEH** tells you. This makes them manifest. This religion, this tree of Righteousness and evil is made manifest in this manner, because they do away with the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

79 Now, in the time of the Apostles, the Pharisees had already, as we brought out before, I brought this out, they had rejected the Name. They wouldn't pronounce it. Even in the days of Daniyl they were not calling on the Name. They were also keeping Christmas and Easter and Halloween. They made deities out of their dead people and started worshiping them. And this was the thing that they were teaching the people, "You don't surely die. You're just--you're just changed into this god and we're gonna worship you as soon as we kill you. [laughing] So, put a smile on yourself, on your face and be happy. When we kill you, your gonna be blessed. You just gonna go on up there and be a god to us."

80 Well, the Great Light was given to Zebulun. **Isayah 9:2. The people who walked in darkness have seen a Great Light; they who dwell in the**

land of the shadow of death, upon them the Light has shined... These people who were suffering affliction. They were suffering affliction. They were those who **YAHWEH** trained and got them ready for this responsibility to show them--show them the true temple, or The True House of **YAHWEH**, The True House of **YAHWEH**.

81 Now keep that in mind because Yahnah he turned away from the True Plan, The True House of **YAHWEH**, looking at the true temple. And he finally turned back to it after he was chastised a little bit, after he suffered.

82 But this right here shows the affliction. Now, here we see the persecution, most of the persecution, of course, coming from the twelve tribes. Hardly any of it coming from the outside nations; they'd already beat them down took them over and then started trading with them then and intermarrying again. And these were some of the things that His Prophets had to tell them about. "You're not supposed to be mixing with these people. You're not supposed to be worshiping their gods." And this was going on all this time period. That's what Daniyl did, if you remember.

83 I want to read you the *King James Version of Isaiah 9:1. Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.*

84 In the *Amplified Bible*, well, read on *verse 2* in the *King James*. *The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light; they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined...* The same ones that were being grievously afflicted, on them the light shined.

85 The *Amplified Bible* they even have discovered something else here that makes it even plainer but it's kind of hidden, a little, in the Hebrew words; and unless you know what **YAHWEH** is doing, you won't see it in the Prophecies. Like for instance, **YAHWEH** says they come before His Throne. Well, that means for Judgment. They come before His Throne for Judgment.

86 Well, that's what is actually shown here by the *Amplified Bible*. *Isaiah 9:1. But in the midst of judgment...* King James and us, we missed it.

87 *King James Version* says, *Isaiah 9:1. Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun...*

88 *Amplified Bible* said, *But [in the midst of judgment there is the promise and the certainty of*

[YAHWEH's] deliverance and]... You get that? In the midst of judgment. Yes, He's judging you right now.

89 He's also picking out those in the nations right now who we're reaching throughout the world; He's picking those people out. He's opened their minds to understanding, and now, now they are studying and will make the decision very soon to start practicing what **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** tells them to do. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

90 So this word **judgment** is actually there. While in the midst of judgment it says, He's done this. *...In the former time [YAHWEH] brought into contempt the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time He will make it glorious, by the way of the Sea [of Galilee, the land] beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the nations.*

91 In *verse 2* of the *Amplified*, it says, *The people who walked in darkness have seen a great Light; those who dwell in the land of intense darkness and the shadow of death, upon them had the Light shined.*

92 Now if you look to **Isayah 46, Isayah 46**. Now this is a Prophecy of us. This is a Prophecy of us where this Light that was given to them, made it to where they prophesied to us in this time period. **Isayah 46, Isayah 46:6. So that they may know from the...** No, that's **Isayah 45**. That's speaking of us too. I'm sorry, go back to **Isayah 42**.

93 **Isayah 42:6. I, YAHWEH, have called You in Righteousness, and will hold Your hand; I will keep You, and give You as a Covenant to the people, as a Light to the Gentiles.**

94 Now Yahshua had not done that when He went to Heaven. He had not gone to the Gentiles. In fact, He told His Disciples, "Go only to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl." Only to the lost sheep of the house of Israyl, that's where they went and they killed them.

95 If you go back up and read all of this, let's--but let's hold that right there and let's go over to **Mattithyah 4. Mattithyah 4**. And well, I've already covered this right here in **Isayah 42**, but we will cover it again. **YAHWEH** willing if we have time, we'll cover it again. But that's a Prophecy of Yahshua's Work in the Last Days that includes The House of **YAHWEH** going into the nations that we just read.

96 But now here in **Mattithyah**, and remember we're talking about the land of Zebulun and the Work there that actually included all of these hundreds of Prophets who were being trained. Many of them being trained by the government that was set up by Mosheh, under or trained by Jethro, the

Now this is the Plan, the overall Plan of Yahweh, see. It's got to be accomplished step by step, and that's what Yahweh is doing with you. Right now, you know, I expect all of you to be captains, be leaders, be teachers over hundreds, thousands, millions, or hundred thousands, and right now very few could answer a phone. You're going to have to work a little harder at this.

Priest of YAHWEH, who set up this government of training, this school of training where five reached a hundred, and fifty reached a thousand and so forth with this training. The same thing that we have in this time period on a smaller scale right now but will soon branch out just like it did then to two billion people.

97 But here in **Mattithyah 4** and notice **verse 15. Mattithyah 4:15. The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond Yordan, in Galilee of the Gentiles;**

98 Let's go back to **verse 12, Now when Yahshua had heard that Yahchanan the Immerser had been put into prison, He withdrew into Galilee.**

99 **Verse 13, Then leaving Nazareth...** Remember this land takes in Nazareth. And of course, the one we were talking about here, Yahnah, whose birth place was Gath Hopher in the land of Zebulun, in lower Galilee, three miles from Nazareth. You see, it's the same land here that we're talking about here with Yahshua.

100 **Verse 12, ...He withdrew into Galilee.**

101 **Verse 13, Then leaving Nazareth, He went and lived in Capernaum by the sea, in the territory of Zebulun and Naphtali--**

102 **Verse 14, To fulfill what was spoken through the Prophet Isayah saying;**

103 **Verse 15, The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond Yordan, in Galilee of the Gentiles,**

104 **Verse 16, The people who walked in darkness have seen a Great Light; they who dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them the Light has shined.**

105 **Verse 17, From that time Yahshua began to preach, and to say: Repent, for the Kingdom of**

YAHWEH is at hand!... So, He started to build this House of YAHWEH. If you translated that into Hebrew you could say, He started looking toward the temple. And that temple was not the temple in Jerusalem that He was looking toward.

106 **Zebulun** means *dwelling or habitation* and is shown in **Mattithyah 4:13**, which we just read. And it's also shown in **Revelation**, if you turn there. **Revelation 7**, which includes those people who are going to be resurrected here and also the people from the nations. Now the ones who will be resurrected will join the Gentile nations here that we are turning right now to YAHWEH.

107 But here in **Revelation 7:8. And the tribe of Zebulun were sealed...** And you see Naphtali and so forth, Issachar in that same chapter; sealed 12,000 people. Those are going to be resurrected in the first resurrection and they're going to join, **verse 9**, with a huge number of people who we're bringing out of Tribulation. Because we're, this Work now is going to the Gentiles, the Gentile nations. You see that? A huge number that no one could number.

108 Now this is the Plan, the overall Plan of **YAHWEH**, see. It's got to be accomplished step by step, and that's what YAHWEH is doing with you. Right now, you know, I expect all of you to be captains, be leaders, be teachers over hundreds, thousands, millions, or hundred thousands, and right now very few could answer a phone. You're going to have to work a little harder at this. [laughing]

109 Now, next week, if I can get further enough this week along; next week, we're going to, altogether in this Sanctuary, we're going to start covering some questions and answers here and trying to build everyone up to the point to where you could pick up a telephone and talk to a person in Germany or Africa or wherever and answer all of their questions. Are you with me? Praise YAHWEH. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

110 Now... *Zebulun was the tenth son of [Yaaqob] and the sixth and last son of Leah. The territory of Zebulun in Canaan lay between the Sea of Galilee and the Mediterranean. Nazareth and Cana were in it and it embraced a section of the shore of the former sea...* That is, the Sea of Galilee, that was one of the names. It had four names but the last one was Galilee, that's shown in the *King James Version*. ...*where [Yahshua] performed much of his work...* And of course, that's what we just saw in **Revelation**.

111 Now, if you remember, let's turn over to **I Kings**. But remember Samuyl warned the people. He warned the people what they were going to do when they chose the kings. Now this is part of

YAHWEH's Plan. He knew this was going to take place. But turn to **I Kings** here, (Let's see Samuyl, Kings) **I Kings 11.**

112 But the people decided they wanted a king and, of course, **YAHWEH** says, warn the people what they're going to get because it was the kings that got, they got the people into trouble. But **YAHWEH** had accomplished His Plan. And then He had to prove another point here, you know, that you can't do without the Priest. You've got to have the Priest, the Priest, the Prophets. When you see Prophet in the Scriptures you can bet it's talking about a Priest, a Teacher or a Priestess or so forth. There were many of them trained under this regime, if you want to call it that.

113 **I Kings 11:6. Solomon did evil...** Now, this was one of their greatest kings. Solomon, one of the greatest kings, died at fifty-eight years old, but his lifetime showed his character. I don't condemn Solomon by any means, and wouldn't. He was a very intelligent man. He had a lot of knowledge. **YAHWEH** gave it to him. But he did a lot of stupid things not following the Priests. If he would have been guided by a Priest like his father David then he wouldn't have been doing these things. But he didn't do that.

114 **Solomon did evil; following the gods (elohim)...** Now here you see the Pharisees or Catholics taking over right here in Solomon's life. And you see how they came in. You can see this if you'll just pay attention to what **YAHWEH** shows you here in these few verses. **...in the eyes of YAHWEH, and did not completely follow YAHWEH, as his father David had done.**

115 **Verse 7, Then Solomon built a high place...** That is, a church, a church of god. **...for the god (el) Chemosh, the abomination of Moab...**

116 If you hold your place right there, hold your place right there and go over here to **Revelation 17** where he says in **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim...** That is, one of the Eras of the House of **YAHWEH** and we are the seventh. We are the seventh and that seventh one is speaking right now and saying: **...Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore...** That the world is following. That's taking place right now, the Seventh Era. And **YAHWEH** says it's the last one. Praise **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

117 **Revelation 17:1. And there came one of the seven Malakim who had the seven bowls, and talked with me, saying to me: Come, I will show you the sentence of the great whore that sits upon many waters...** And if you notice--remember what you just

read right there in **I Kings 11:6**, the abominations, the abominations.

118 **Verse 4, And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet color, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication.**

119 **Verse 5, And upon her head was a name written: Mystery...** Mystery. And that's how they get their converts. No one ever knows what they're doing.

120 **I Kings 11:7, Then Solomon built a high place...** This is a church, a church of god. **...for the god (el) Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, on a hill east of Yerusalem, and also for the god (el) Molech, the abomination of the people of Ammon.**

121 **Verse 8, He did the same thing for all his foreign wives, who burned incense and sacrificed to their gods (elohim).**

122 **Verse 9, So YAHWEH...** Judgment was, **... Solomon, because his heart had turned away from YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, Who had appeared to him twice,**

123 **Verse 10, And Who had commanded him about this very thing—not to go after the hinder gods (elohim)—but he did not obey what YAHWEH had commanded...** So, Solomon in all of his wisdom, he forgot. And the Priests who came and warned Solomon, or came to warn Solomon were quickly turned away. He was too hard, too hard to see, and he had priests around him, priests that were worshipping gods, not **YAHWEH** but gods. But he had these around him constantly guiding him in this time period right here in **Kings**. This was what Samuyl, of course, warned the people, the twelve tribes about.

124 Look at **I Kings 11** and, oh, let's go to **verse 26. I Kings 11:26. Then Solomon's subject, Yeroboam...** (Did I miss one here? 26, no) **Then Solomon's subject, Yeroboam, son of Nebat, an Ephraimite from Zeredah, whose mother was a widow named Zeruah, rebelled against the king.**

125 And look on down to **verse 29, And it was about this time that Yeroboam went out of Yerusalem, and met Ahiyah the Shilonite...** And if you remember that means Shiloh, came from Shiloh, or there close, or part of the Prophets. The school of the Prophets is what I want you to see here.

126 **...Ahiyah the Shilonite, the Prophet...** He came from this same area now where Yahnah and Yahnah's dad were raised and trained. **...along the way. Ahiyah was wearing a new tallit, and the two were alone in the country.**

127 **Verse 30, Ahiyah took hold of the new tallit he was wearing, and tore it into twelve pieces.**

128 Verse 31, Then he said to Yeroboam; take for yourself ten pieces, because this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says: Behold, I will tear the kingdom out of the hands of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to you.

129 Verse 32, But he shall keep one tribe—for the sake of My Servant David, and for the sake of Jerusalem, the city I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israyl... Now that Prophecy was actually fulfilled in detail, that Prophecy.

130 Look at **I Kings 18** now and notice verse 4. **I Kings 18:4.** Let's go from verses 1-4. **I Kings 18:1.** After a long time... (Let's see, was I wanting to read that.)

131 Verse 4, And while Yezebel; Baalzebel, was killing off the Prophets of YAHWEH, Obadyah had taken a hundred Prophets and hidden them in two caves, fifty in each, and had provided them with food and water... Now this was all going on under the king, Ahab, I believe, at that time.

132 Now in **I Kings 11, I Kings 11:43**, we see here, I believe. **I Kings 11:43.** Then Solomon slept... That is, he died. He slept; they buried him, ...with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father. And Rehoboam his son succeeded him as king.

133 Now this was before Yahnah had prophesied here--before this, the Prophet Yahnah had prophesied--now that took place or Solomon died about 975, 975 BCE. So remember that date and kind of get in your mind that fifty years later, fifty years later, before this Yahnah prophesied.

134 If you'll look to **II Kings** now. **II Kings 14**, I believe it is. We see here a Prophecy that Yahnah made in verse 25. **II Kings 14:25.** He restored the territory... This is Rehoboam.

135 Verse 24, look there to verse 24 the last line, it says: ...Yeroboam son of Nebat caused Israyl to commit sin.

136 Verse 25, He restored the territory of Israyl—from the entrance of Hamath to the Sea of the Arabah; the Salt Sea—according to the Word of YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, spoken through His Servant Yahnah son of Amittai, the Prophet of Gath Hopher.

137 So here was Yahnah, a trained Prophet at that time. This was about 810 BCE right here, 810 BCE when he made this Prophecy here. But now before that Prophecy, Yahnah was sent to Ninevah, before that Prophecy. So Yahnah did work long before he was sent to Ninevah. He was very trained in what He was doing.

138 Now go back to **Yahnah 1:1** again and establish in your mind here, YAHWEH is saying, **Yahnah 1:1.** The Word of YAHWEH came to Yahnah son of Amittai, saying:

Only Yahweh has the Power to protect His House and His Plan. Praise Yahweh. [Praise Yahweh, applause] And Yahweh will protect this Work! It's going to convert two billion people who are going to come to His House. That's what He says.

139 Verse 2, Rise up, go to Ninevah... This took place about 862, 862 BCE. Now, where did this Prophet come from? Where did he get his training? Now this is years taking place here, over a period of years.

140 The word **Yliyah**, it means *Strength of YAHWEH* as you have already known. You've known this for years. *Yliyah, the Prophet Yliyah came from Tishbeh in Galilee. Nothing is known concerning his family or his birth...* Now, this is almost always true when YAHWEH has a special plan for a person. And of course, He has to hide them to keep them from being killed as He did in so many cases, even, even Yahshua.

141 ...*Nothing is known concerning his family or his birth. Ahab had taken Jezebel, a Canaanite woman and a daughter of Eth-baal, for his wife. Of a weak and yielding character, he allowed Jezebel to establish the Phoenician worship on a grand scale...* Now this is what King Solomon turned to also. Ahab was doing the same thing.

142 ...*Priests and prophets of Baal were appointed in crowds. The prophets of [YAHWEH] were persecuted and slain or only escaped by being hid in caves...* And so forth as Obadyah hid one hundred of them. That was only a small portion that YAHWEH had hidden. If you remember He told Yliyah at one time, "I have five thousand over here who have not bowed to baal yet". "And I have another group who have not bowed." Now these Prophets were being trained in that country and they were being used. If He had five thousand or a hundred and twenty-five thousand, it wouldn't have been enough, or wouldn't have been too much to have sent out to twelve tribes of Israyl on foot going from town to town.

143 ...*It seemed the last remnant of the true religion was about to perish...* That's the way it looks here too, don't it? Looks like this whole religion is gonna perish. "Put Yisrayl Hawkins away and the rest of them will run."

144 Just for the people in radio and television

land, we are being severely persecuted here in Abilene by the municipal system. False charges have been filed against our people, false charges. One was convicted, he wasn't found guilty, but he was convicted. The jury was divided on his guilt. The judge tells them they've got to agree so they went back in and signed the paper to get out of the room and go. But that's how he was convicted.

145 But we are being severely persecuted. We, like Yahshua and the Apostles, false charges are coming against us. Only **YAHWEH** has the Power to protect His House and His Plan. Praise **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH** will protect this Work! It's going to convert two billion people who are going to come to His House. That's what He says.

146 Well, at this time now under this, we see the kings. We see how they come against The House of **YAHWEH**. They had prophets galore, Pharisees, popes, whatever you want to call them. But they were out in a crusade to get the Prophets of **YAHWEH**, to kill them all, get them out of the way. "Kill your enemy." This is the character of Cain. All the world has gone the way of Cain, remember?

147 Well, this remnant of true religions were about to perish. ...*Jezebel had also induced Ahab to issue orders for the violent death of all prophets of [YAHWEH], who since the expulsion of the Levites had been the only firm support of the ancient religion...* And we find that in **I Kings 18:13, 22; 19:10-14; II Kings 9:7**.

148 Let's go to **I Kings 17** here now. **I Kings 17:1. Now Ylijah; the Strength of YAHWEH, the Tishbite, of the settlers of Gilead...** Let me read you this right here.

149 ...*Tishbite, a term applied in the Old Testament to [Ylijah]...* That's in **I Kings 17**. That's where we are right now. ...*The term Tishbite refers to a native of a certain town by the name of Tishbeh...* Now of course, when a Prophet started his work and people were converted by that Prophet, there was his name or they took his name. And this is how many of these towns got started.

150 ...*Tishbeh is mentioned as being on the right of Kadesh of Naphtali in Galilee above Asher. Scholars such as Nelson Glueck render I Kings 17:1 as [Ylijah] the Jabeshite from Jabesh-Gilead. Jabesh-Gilead was a few miles west of Abel Meholah under the view of Brook Cherith where [Ylijah] sojourned would be a small branch of the Jabesh which empties into the [Yordan]...* So you see where it's talking about here. He's talking about this same area where Yahshua was trained and where so many of the Prophets were trained.

Yahshua didn't sin but He didn't exactly hate or have the hatred against this system without going through this suffering that He went through. And by going through this suffering He says, "I want nothing to do with this system. It has nothing in common with My Character," He said. Well, that was the Perfection, of course, He came to there.

151 **I Kings 17:1. Now Ylijah, the Strength of YAHWEH, the Tishbite, of the settlers of Gilead, said to Ahab; as surely as YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, lives, in front of Whom I stand, there shall be no dew or rain these years, except at my word...** [laughing] Now here is a Prophet that we know nothing of and **YAHWEH** has kind of hid everything except telling us where he came from. But they were all trained in that certain area right there. And this was a Great Prophet here. Ylijah was a Great Prophet.

152 **Verse 2, Then the Word of YAHWEH came...** Then he says, "There's not going to be any rain, Ahab." Now, he's standing talking to the king. He's on foot or a donkey or whatever. He didn't have radio and television at that time. He was in person telling Ahab this is what's going to take place. ...**Then the Word of YAHWEH came to him, saying:**

153 **Verse 3, Leave here and turn eastward. Hide...** Go hide, ...**by the Cherith Brook...** I just read you that. That's what the words Brook Cherith, Brook Cherith. ...**Hide by the Cherith Brook which flows into the Yordan.**

154 **Verse 4, You shall drink water from the brook, and I have commanded the Arabs to feed you there.**

155 **Verse 5, So he left and did according to the Word of YAHWEH—he went and stayed by the Cherith Brook, which is east of the Yordan.**

156 **Verse 6, The Arabs brought him bread and meat in the morning, and bread and meat in the evening, and he drank from the brook...** Drank from the brook. (Now let's see where I want to go from here.) Now, remember Ylijah, he was hiding from Ahab and Jezebel of course.

157 **I Kings 18, I Kings 18:1. After a long time...** After a long time [laughing] You know,

it's not instantly done, **YAHWEH's** Plan. Think of how long it takes you to quit hollering at your husband, or quit yelling at your children, or just convert to one little bit of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Well, of course, **YAHWEH** had a Great Work coming on here and he had to perfect it to the point where, Yahshua's bloodline had to be perfected and then they produced a Perfect Child. Not quite, [laughing] because **YAHWEH** even allowed Him to be brought to Perfection through suffering. He finished it. He finished it.

158 Yahshua didn't sin but He didn't exactly hate or have the hatred against this system without going through this suffering that He went through. And by going through this suffering He says, "I want nothing to do with this system. It has nothing in common with My Character," He said. Well, that was the Perfection, of course, He came to there.

159 **I Kings 18:1. After a long time the Word of YAHWEH came to Ylijah, in the third year, saying: Go, present yourself to Ahab... Again [laughing] ...and I will send rain on the earth.**

160 Verse 2, **So Ylijah went to present himself to Ahab. The famine was severe in Samaria;**

161 Verse 3, **And Ahab had summoned Obadyah; Worshiper of YAHWEH, who was in charge of his house...** Obadyah was in charge of his house but he was a **YAHWEH** worshiper. ...Now Obadyah revered **YAHWEH** greatly,

162 Verse 4, **And while Yezebel; Baalzebel, was killing off the Prophets of YAHWEH, Obadyah had taken a hundred Prophets and hidden them in two caves, fifty in each, and had provided them with food and water...** So we can see here the protection that **YAHWEH** was giving His Work because these hundred Prophets here, He intended to use them at a later time in His Work.

163 In verse 17, look at verse 17, **When Ahab saw Ylijah, Ahab said to him: Is that you, O troubler of Israyl?**

164 Verse 18, **But he answered; I have not troubled Israyl--you and your father's house have troubled Israyl because you have forsaken the Laws of YAHWEH...** You see who he's talking to here. His trouble, the troubles, the persecution was coming from within the twelve tribes. And these people were in charge of the temple, the kingdom. Ruthless men had taken over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, as Yahshua said. ...and you have followed the baalim; lords, gods (elohim), and goddesses.

165 Verse 19, **Now...** He says. ...summon and gather all Israyl to me on mount Carmel, as well as

the four hundred fifty prophets of baal; lord, and the four hundred prophets of Asherah... Notice the Easter goddess, Easter goddess. She had four hundred prophets there plus god or the lord, the lord had four hundred and fifty prophets. ...**who eat at the table of Yezebel; baalzebel.**

166 And Ylijah was saying, he challenged, he challenged the king here. (I think I skipped a page but that will help me here because I've done gone over twenty-five minutes but I got to go just a little bit further. Praise **YAHWEH**.) Now, Ylijah prays in **I Kings 18:41**. He prays and, of course, **YAHWEH** answered his prayer. And then Ylijah has to flee again. He flees. Turn to **I Kings 19** and notice verses 1-4.

167 **I Kings 19:1. Ahab informed Yezebel; baalzebel...** Of this trial that they went through and the prophets. Ahab killed all the prophets because they let him down here, so he killed all of them. So he comes back and tells Yezebel of everything that Ylijah had done, and how he executed the prophets with the sword. Well, it wasn't Ylijah that killed them.

168 Verse 2, **Yezebel; baalzebel, then sent a messenger to Ylijah, and said: In this way may the gods (elohim) do to me, and in this way may they add, if I do not make your life like that of one of them by this time tomorrow!...** In other words, dead.

169 Verse 3, **Ylijah saw this, and got up and ran for his life. He went to Beersheba...** Beersheba, that's where my brother lived. In fact, he went from the Dead Sea where he stayed for a while, then he went to Beersheba. He moved there next.

170 ...of **Yahdah, and left his servant there...** Left his servant, his servant there. He left his servant there. Well, who was that servant? Well, **YAHWEH** willing, you'll find out next week. Everybody be here.

171 I'm sorry I went over. I wasn't even watching that time today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I'm very, very sorry about that. But I gave you Sabbath bread this morning. **YAHWEH** gave you Sabbath bread this morning, so be thankful for that. [laughing] Next week everybody be here, we'll finish this. And then we'll get into this phone thing that we've got to get started. We're getting too many phone calls and we've got to have answers for them. And of course, this is the way we're going to cover this Work in **YAHWEH's** time, in this time period.

172 May **YAHWEH** bless you, and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Chapter Twenty-Seven

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #15— The Persecutors And The Persecuted— They Are Both In YAHWEH's Plan For The Building Of Character In His House 12/20/08

Kahan Nearyah: And if you'll all please stand, I do have the honor and the privilege to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins! Praise YAHWEH!

1 [applause] Shalom everyone! You may be seated. You may be seated! You may be seated! [laughing] Praise YAHWEH. I hollared too loud there and strained my vocal cords I think! [laughing]

2 (I don't know if these were left for me. I believe they were. Maybe, oh, maybe the Great Kahan Nearyah read this.) *Crude oil prices sliding.* Well, I know he was reading the Seals [Revelation 6] that go up to this but oil has dropped to \$33.87. How did YAHWEH know that was gonna take place, I wonder? Think it was a guess or something? [laughing]

3 Here's another one that I rejoiced about. Someone handed this to me this morning. *Scientists warn of mad cow disease. Second wave in Britain...* But now this is the wonderful part, right here. The people who handed me this didn't notice this. And I said, did you see what this said, what this actually meant here? "Well I didn't until you pointed it out," they said. [laughing]

4 Deacon Tsephanyah called me this morning. He said that they found a gene--I'll tell you this because it goes along with this one, but they found a gene that causes breast cancer. So they're experimenting with this. They took it out and implanted it in a fetus to bring forth someone without this gene, bring forth babies without this gene. And I said, you know, their thoughts

are stupid here because YAHWEH made them without these genes and, of course, it was men's sins that altered this gene in the first place and set it in motion to where it starts bringing this curse. Because if they'd kept this in line the way YAHWEH had it and not sinned, they would not have this altered gene.

5 Now, this is what's wonderful for you, brethren, you who've cleansed yourselves and are cleansing yourselves. You better not stop. You better keep this going. I do, everyday. I do everyday unless something prevents me from taking the cleanse.

6 But this says: *Human strain could be deadlier than ever...* The human strain of mad cow disease. ... *could be deadlier than ever. An individual's genes determine whether a person will develop mad cow disease and the amount of time it takes for the person to the symptoms...* And of course, start going crazy and die.

7 If you think about this now, the only people who can develop this, which is almost the whole world, are those whose genes are altered by STDs. You know, I told you, everybody in the world has an STD at this time. There's just no escaping it. They, you know, they got it. They're born with it. You can touch it--you can touch a doorknob or whatever and get it. Those who don't know how to cleanse themselves, as you've been taught to do from YAHWEH Himself, and they're not using



these things that **YAHWEH** gives them, their genes are being altered with these STDs. And, of course, if they're altered--and that's what they're finding now, that's what they're proving in this article here, that if your genes have been altered then you can catch mad cow disease.

8 Your body apparently is equipped to resist a false protein because that's what the prion is, it's a false protein. So your body is equipped to resist it if something is not wrong with your body. Now, if there's something wrong with your body and you haven't cleansed it, then you will or you are open to getting mad cow disease if you eat prions. If you think how wonderful this is for you because you've cleansed. You should have cleansed by now. You should be cleansing daily or at least most of the time. Most of the time you should be cleansing and hope you are.

9 But this is the way **YAHWEH** made us. He said, "Don't sin." And if you remember Yahshua told the woman, he said, "Sin no more or a worse thing could come upon you." So, you know, first thing, of course, is for you to turn from sin. Sin is the breaking of the Laws, of course. And that will keep you from these curses that came upon Egypt and the curses that are coming upon the whole world today.

10 Now, if you remember in the sermon last week, not last week the week before last. I missed y'all last week! Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But two weeks ago, we were talking about Yliyah, of course, and the Work that he had in warning the people and how he was hated and that was my main point. And, of course, how **YAHWEH** guides His Work. And if He wants a Work done, you're going to do it. You know, if He wants you to do it or has assigned you to do it, you will do it one way or another. [laughing] You may have to get mad cow disease, you know, in order to teach you a lesson, but you will do it.

11 And this, this is a great thing that was shown in **Yahnah**, the Prophet Yahnah and, of course, his resistance of it. Yahnah was getting pretty old and tired when he was told to go to Nineveh, of course, and to warn them. So was Yliyah. Yliyah was near to collapsing too, but he was still fighting. [crying] And I--(naa! Stop this!) I got tickled yesterday about this governor that they have accused and they've found him guilty already on the news. I guess somebody's wanting to get rid of him quickly or something but this governor's speech was on the news yesterday. He said, "I will fight! I will fight! I will fight! I will fight! I will fight!" [laughing] And he kept going. And of course, he said he was innocent and hopefully he his.

12 If you remember now in Yliyah's time, the

Work that I was bringing and I mentioned the fact that Yliyah's servant, that he left him there and who was he, and I was gonna tell you. I'm going to tell you, but that wasn't the main point of this sermon. The main point is to show the Work of **YAHWEH** in every Era, the persecutors and the persecuted because it took place in every Era of The House of **YAHWEH**, every assigned Work.

13 And if we weren't being persecuted, brethren, we wouldn't have a blessing. Blessed are those who are persecuted for Righteousness because that persecution, that persecution, it builds character in you. And of course, it finds out whether you're a chicken or rooster or what, you know. [laughing] It finds out how strong you are, how strong your character is and what job, what jobs **YAHWEH** could actually put you into and know that you could handle without turning the other way.

14 Now, we're going to hopefully cover Balaam here today because he was one that turned. Now Yahnah, he didn't turn from **YAHWEH**. He just was like some when I said I've got to bring this Message. And of course, I brought it and I stand by it because that's what **YAHWEH** told me to do and I'm holding fast still today. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 But Yahnah, he was getting old. He didn't want to face it anymore but **YAHWEH** wanted him to face it. And we'll go into that deeper in a little while but I just want you to remember that, **YAHWEH** is the One Who's bringing these Works forward. And it's in each, each trial period that He has and each thing that He has to go by to bring His People to Perfection. In that way He brought forth a Savior, brought Him to Perfection so you could have or have Someone pay for your sins, so you could be bought back from the death penalty.

16 And, of course, He couldn't do that speedily. And the very fact that He had it planned, had it in His Plan to put Yahnah in the fish's belly and keep him there for three days and three nights and then use that as a sign for the Savior Himself and that was the only sign given, but it was a marvelous sign that can't be denied. And even the disbelievers today marvel over this. They argue about it and they try to or they've tried to find ways out of the Savior being there three days and three nights; because it blows their theory of the sun god out of the water because of the resurrection. It was not on Sunday, sun-day. It was not on the day of the sun god and, of course, He wasn't put in the grave on the "good" Friday, as they call it, not and fulfill this sign.

17 So **YAHWEH**, and nothing, remember, nothing occurs that wasn't in the Plan. Now, He knew, **YAHWEH** knew from Yahnah's character before he was born, not after he was born and did this; but

before he was born, He knew that he would have or he would come to a spot in his life, and become perfect. This is how brilliant **YAHWEH** is. You can't--you know, it just blows my mind when I see what this Being has done and displayed it to the House, to His House of **YAHWEH**. These're the only ones He shows it to; none of the wicked can understand this.

18 But He actually knew Yahnah before he was born. He knew how perfect this man would be, how loyal he would be. But He knew at this stage of his life he was going to be ready to quit; same way with Yliyah. And if you'll get this picture in your mind when you're suffering persecution or when you're facing what could be something that you think is going to bring you harm, or something you think that the officials are going to do to you. And remember, it was the officials that were killing the Prophets at that time. Their laws still stand, the same laws, they're still going by these same laws and they're trying to kill off the religions today that don't fit into the Catholic church's scheme. If they bring forth information about what the Catholic church has done, they are hated extremely.

19 David Koresh, he used the Name, **YAHWEH**, and he was trying to keep the Feasts. He saw it in the Scriptures and he was trying to keep the Feasts. Now, that's all I know about the man. [laughing] I don't know what else he was teaching, but on the news they had this big sign "Feast of Passover," I believe it said.

20 Randy Weaver used the Name, **YAHWEH**, and they shot at his baby. His wife was standing in the doorway holding her baby in her arms and they shot at the baby first and then they put a bullet in her head. He escaped. Nobody escaped when they went to Waco. And, of course, there was a bunch of lawyers that spoke out about this before Congress and told how evil this thing was that they did to these people. And, of course, this is on government record. We have rights to this, to these records that came out.

21 Now, they were going to hit us at that time. I told you this before. They had planned on hitting us at that time. A lawyer, who was also a judge at that time and a friend of mine, a city judge in Abilene and a friend of mine because I had worked with him on the police department. When I was on the police department, I had cases with him and he and I got pretty close socially. He called me and told me, you know, he said, "Do you know that the FBI is planning on a raid on your compound?" [laughing] And I said no and I was astonished. You know, I said, what in the world would they want to raid us for? You know, we're the oldest religion in the world, we're preaching the Laws of Righteousness. We do harm to no one, why would they want to raid us?

And he said, "Well with all the rumors. There're a bunch of rumors out about what's going on out there." I said, well I've heard the rumors, yes, that was pretty easy.

22 But anyway, I said, you know, you call the FBI and tell them I'll--I'll welcome them at the front gate. I'll meet them and welcome them and show them every inch of the property and everything we do and say. And so he did call them. He said, "The guy wants to talk to you so call him." He gave me the name and number and I called him and told him the same thing. I said, you don't even have to tell me if you don't want to when you're coming. I said, just don't bring the news media with you; that I ask of you. But you can call this attorney in Abilene and he will meet you out there and then you can call me and I'll come out and work with you guys.

23 So the raid was off. But they intended, brethren, to do the same thing here that was done there in Waco because we use the Name **YAHWEH**, we teach the Laws of **YAHWEH** so we expose their sins. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. They don't keep the Laws. The Catholic church doesn't keep the Laws. They don't claim to. They changed the Laws. They fulfilled the Prophecy that condemns them of changing the Laws. And they say, "Well that was Papal Rome." Well the modern Rome today is still following the same changes so they're still the same duck, sitting on the same pond quacking.

24 The daughters of the Catholic church, which is Christianity, they don't keep the Laws. Now, they could if they wanted to. It's open for them and they can see that the bible they hold up in their hands, you know, when they're preaching on the pulpit, they open it up and read from it. They can read in black and white that sin is the breaking of the Laws and the only way you're going to get into the Kingdom is keeping the Laws. That's said in every *King James Bible*, every translation that I know of. So it's there for them to see.

25 Now, they have chosen, Yahshua said, they've chosen this because they love darkness rather than Light. And, of course, those who choose this, they also develop a spirit of hatred for anyone who practices Righteousness.

26 Now, we'll cover that more in detail but I want to bring you back to this Tishbite, [laughing] Yliyah the Tishbite in Gilead. Now, it says the term was applied in the Old Testament to Yliyah and, of course, we read this two weeks ago, **I Kings 17**. And then it's also in **I Kings 18** too. But I showed that where he lived and everything and where he worked that it was a place called Abel-Mehola.

27 *Jabesh-Gilead was a few miles west of Abel-Mehola. Under this view, the brook Cherith which*

[Yliyah] sojourned would be a small branch of the Jabesh which empties into the Jordan. Abel-Mehola, it means *water courses*... If you remember the Scripture, if you want to turn over there to **Isayah 44** because this is a Prophecy also about us. But it mentions this and I thought, I thought this was great that **YAHWEH** put this in--because He puts these little hints.

28 **YAHWEH**, if you notice, if you'll notice very carefully, things He hides from the general public and from most everyone, He can inspire a person to see these things. He can see, you know, if you're inspired to do so, you'll start picking up these little hints here and there. And, of course, some people have seen these things and they've written about them. Some of the writings were not included in the Holy Scriptures, nevertheless they're available, but they weren't included. So you have everything you need here. It may be somewhat hidden; it may be really hidden! [laughing] But there're hints of it here and there so you put these hints together with, of course, what Yahshua said.

29 It's always, it seems like, with every hidden thing, Yahshua opens the Seal where we can see. And of course, in His or in this Prophecy about Him and us in these Last Days where we're tied together in the Last Days' Work, we can see it is us who He's working with here and, of course, no one else. Remember, **YAHWEH** says, "I'll have no Work unless or except those that are prophesied." And every one of them is prophesied. You might not readily find the Prophecy of one of these but it's there. It was there and, of course, **YAHWEH** can show it to you if He wants to, but He doesn't have to, of course. It's His decision as to who He shows it to. One thing He shows is if you're not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Light won't be in you and even if it's shown to you, you probably wouldn't understand it.

30 But here in **Isayah 44**, look at **verse 3**. Now, this is a Prophecy about the two brothers, of course, in **verses 1-2**, from the same womb and how **YAHWEH** actually names these two brothers and brings about the circumstances of their name in Prophecy. Before they were ever born, He had this planned. Just like He did with the Prophet Yahnah to stay in the fish's belly three days and three nights. And then, of course, keep His Son in the heart of the earth for three days and three nights. And that was the only sign given. But that's enough. That's enough for us.

31 These things occurred with eyewitnesses and these eyewitnesses were Holy men who did not fabricate things and they made Prophecies. They did make Prophecies for us from **YAHWEH** under Inspiration and those Prophecies came true, proving, proving that they were inspired by **YAHWEH** to write this Prophecy.

The blessings that come from Yahweh are trials and tribulations that strengthen your character and set you up for the Kingdom.

32 Well, here now in **verse 3, Isayah 44:3**. **For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** That's the seed of these two brothers here. **...and My Blessing...** That Spirit now, that Spirit is a character there, a character you get from keeping the Laws. From hearing the Laws taught, the meaning of the Laws, the beauty of the Laws and then you start developing in you a character of Righteousness. And this is the Spirit of **YAHWEH** that He pours out from these two people that's a Branch, rather the Branches, as is shown by another Prophet, the Olive Tree Branches which pours out the Oil, that is the Laws of Righteousness upon the seed.

33 **...and My Blessing upon your offspring...** Now, if you remember what I brought about the word **blessings**; here a little and there a little! [laughing] But the word **blessings**, you know, you think of a blessing as, you know, somebody giving you a million dollars and putting it in your hand, but that's not a "blessing" from **YAHWEH**. The blessings that come from **YAHWEH** are trials and tribulations that strengthen your character and set you up for the Kingdom. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

34 And I say again, this is going to be your one and only opportunity to qualify for the great jobs in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. So strengthen yourself and don't fear what man can do to you. This is what Yahshua told you. Be ready to stand firm. Don't betray your brothers and sisters. We'll see that in a little while.

35 Balaam, that's exactly what he did. Betrayal was one of the things that he did and was condemned for it. Fornication was a second thing. What do you see in Christianity today but the same

And I say again, this is going to be your one and only opportunity to qualify for the great jobs in Yahweh's Kingdom. So strengthen yourself and don't fear what man can do to you. This is what Yahshua told you. Be ready to stand firm. Don't betray your brothers and sisters.

thing? Anyone who doesn't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws, they don't think on these things and they don't think on being loyal or being servants. Their idea is being gods; they want to be gods and rule over and bring hardship on anybody and everyone.

36 **Verse 4, They will spring up...** These people who the blessings are upon. ...**They will spring up...** That is, in Righteous character. ... **among the grass, as willows by the watercourses...** Willows by the watercourses. Now, this word here in **Abel-Mehola**, that's what it means. It means *watercourses*. It means *dancing* or *joy* or *rejoicing*, rejoicing.

37 ...*A place in the Jordan valley and the home of [Ylijah] and [Ylisha]...* They did their Work there; that is, The House of **YAHWEH**. They did the Work of The House of **YAHWEH** there in that particular location and, of course, that's where Yahshua was trained. Well, of course, Yahnah was a part of that Work that led up to Yahshua and Yahshua Himself spoke of him.

38 Don't forgot tonight they have buffalo burgers. This was told to me while I was writing my notes and that's the reason I have it here in my notes! [laughing] The buffalo burgers, now this is water buffalo burgers. It's a wonderful taste. I don't know if you've tried it yet but it's really, really beautiful. We got to have more workers--we need more workers is what we need. Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 The harvest is plenteous but the workers are few. We need more workers. Very soon, I hope, we will have a road cut through Noah's Ark where you can actually drive through and see these beautiful animals that **YAHWEH** has made for man. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] A number of them has been given to us and **YAHWEH** gave them to us and, of course, if you've never seen a water buffalo and been up close to them and see what they do, you'd never--you'd never understand, you know, the difference in them and a cow. One veterinarian said they were the hippopotamus of the cow family. [laughing]

40 They'll come up to you and they want to get really close to you like the llama. The llama, you know, the first one we have--**YAHWEH** gave it to us; now we use them to protect the goat and sheep, of course. But I drove into a place one night and was getting something out of my car. And when I raised up, well I felt this hot breath on my neck. [laughing] This llama was about that close, maybe twelve inches from me. And this would scare an animal, you know. I mean, they're very curious about everything and I think they're nearsighted because they have to get right up there, you know, in your face! [laughing] And if they sneeze, you're in trouble, you know!

41 But the water buffalo, I saw one of them going down into the pond and I thought, you know, he'll stop in a little while but he didn't stop. He kept going. Pretty soon, he kept going deeper and deeper and finally he disappeared, you know. And I thought the thing was gonna drown, you know. [laughing] But pretty soon he stuck his head up just a little, you know, and he was way over by where he went down. But they love the water. They're not like a regular animal. They just got to have that water for some reason. But they're also very tasty! [laughing] And **YAHWEH** gave them to man, for man; He created them for man.

42 On the new moon, we got a special, a special thing too. Oh, we're gonna have turkey wings and turkey legs tonight too. So those who are fed up on the water buffalo burgers can get turkey. You can go turkey tonight if you want to! [laughing]

43 New moon. We've been saving the ribs for a long, long time and they told me this morning they had over five hundred and I said boy that is wonderful. I think that'd probably be enough so you can--they told me not to tell you this, but you guys can order extra if you want to! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Keep that quiet! I turned my head this way so they couldn't hear me over here, see! [laughing]

44 Okay, back to business now. What we have seen for 6,000 years is, of course, this persecution of the Righteous and it's got to be so. If **YAHWEH** did not allow this, you know, you would not be able to be proven for the Kingdom and that's the important part. That's why it's so important, brethren, that you face up to yourself right now because you're going to be proven one way or the other. Either you're going to be a Judas and betray your brothers and sisters or you'll prove yourself true to **YAHWEH** and stand up and be strong for the Word of **YAHWEH**.

45 You know, don't deny Yahshua like some have, in the past, in the Scriptures. Don't deny the Work of Yahshua. This is the Work of Yahshua, His Prophesied Work for these Last Days and He's the One Who's opening the Seals as the Great Kahan Nearyah just brought out.

46 The Pattern, if you go over to **Yahchanan**, you've got to get this in your mind that this is the Pattern of **YAHWEH**. This is the Plan of **YAHWEH** in order to bring you to perfection. And as one of the Apostles said, persecution is necessary. It don't feel great at the time. The suffering of the persecution doesn't feel great at the time. But if you think, Ylijah, he was, you know, in running for his life. Now this was a great man who could bring down fire from heaven, but he was actually running for his life. He was hiding in caves. He was hiding. But, of course, **YAHWEH** found him and

said, "What are you doing in here? You know, Get up and get out of here and get to work!" [laughing] Here hiding? And then **YAHWEH** showed him that He could protect him, of course. Now, He didn't protect all the Prophets, but He protected Yliyah until Yliyah got his Work done and then **YAHWEH** Himself hid Yliyah.

47 **Yahchanan 1:1. In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** Now, in the beginning--turn back to the beginning here and you'll see, you'll see what **YAHWEH** has in store for you, in the beginning.

48 Look at **Genesis 1:26. Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness...** That is what is going on right now with the persecution that He is allowing.

49 Now, there's one difference in this, not a difference, He always protected His Work, but He didn't protect every person from death. Many of them, one of them was sawed in half, the Scripture says and there were probably more than this--more people sawed in half. This is one of the things they used against the people and they'll say, "Well tell us the truth." Well, the person tells them the truth. "No, that's not the truth. Tell us the truth and you won't or we won't put you in this hollow log." Well that's the same thing they do to the people today. "Tell us the truth and we won't put you in jail or we won't prosecute you." Well they've already told the truth. What they're wanting them to do is tell them a lie. Tell them a lie about their brothers and sisters so they can go and arrest someone else.

50 Those who are not suffering persecution, brethren, are not of The House of **YAHWEH** and not of Righteousness. They're being used by Satan the devil against the House to try to destroy it. But **YAHWEH, YAHWEH** is allowing this at this time. And He's lifting you up, in front of all the world to see, for all the world to see, and you're standing fast. Now, how about that? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You're proving yourself to **YAHWEH**.

51 One of our members who is a truck driver was telling me that, you know, we're well known everywhere and this was one of the conversations that goes on in the truck drivers' restaurants where they stop, I guess. [laughing] And the guy said, "You guys are going through a lot of difficulty down there." Well, of course, we're going through difficulty. That's what **YAHWEH** says, He's going to try you and He's going to let heaven and earth see that He's trying you. But when He reveals this to the earth and the people, two billion people are going to believe and start saying, "Hey, you know, this is **YAHWEH**'s House. This is the group **YAHWEH** loves." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 It may not look that way all the time, you know, because of the news, if you saw this and you surely did, especially on the Nancy Grace show. [laughing] No, she did a great job. That was her job and she did it great. She lifted us up and that's what **YAHWEH** wanted, us to be lifted up.

53 Well, He's making us in His Image. That is His Plan that Yahchanan spoke of in the beginning. Now, look to **Genesis 2:9** and you'll see what else is added there in the beginning. In the beginning was this Plan. He makes the Tree of Life. He makes the Tree of Life, yes, but it's not all Tree of Life and roses and eating and enjoying and feasting. He puts the tree that persecutes in the same time period, the tree that persecutes. And in the beginning, this is all in the beginning that He puts these.

54 Cain's organization that he had here, Cain had a big organization and so did Abel. Abel had a huge Work at that time and they were working, producing what we're reading right now. This was Abel's doing. He's the one who wrote **Genesis**. Yes, they could write back then. [laughing] In fact, Adam was one of the most intelligent men--as you can see from what he did, he was one of the most intelligent men. You know, a very intelligent person who named everything. He's the one who gave names to everything. You think of what a job that would be for people today if they had all of these animals stacked in front of them, you know, and **YAHWEH** said, "Name these." Man, you wouldn't know where to start. But he did and he did a great job.

55 Well, this tree of Righteousness and evil that persecutes, it persecutes the Righteous Tree, we see what they do here in **Genesis 4**. Here's a great example of this from **Genesis 4:1-14** and they choose the way, if you look to the end of **verse 14**, you'll see they choose the way of continual war. Now, they make that war against the Saints, as Daniyl said. So He shows you, "I'm gonna let them make war against you right up until The End," He says. You want to see it? Turn over there to **Daniyl** right quick, **Daniyl 7**. In fact, in **chapter 12** it shows it too. It says, "How long is gonna be the end of these things? How long are we gonna have to suffer?"

56 In **Daniyl 7:8**, he shows this little horn. And the little horn, as we see in **verse 21** makes war, makes war with the Saints. He says, **verse 21, I beheld, and the same horn...** The same one as **verse 8** here that's part of the great world-ruling kingdom that brings it forth and is guarding their religion in this world-ruling kingdom; to keep anyone from telling the truth about them and destroying their enemies. Same thing that Cain did.

57 Well, here in **verse 21**, it said, **I, beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and**

prevailed against them... That is, he was able to keep The House of **YAHWEH** from growing and engulfing the world.

58 **YAHWEH** could convert the whole world right now if He wanted to. The fact is, He doesn't want to. This, this is not the Day of Salvation by any means. It's a day of picking and choosing. But He picked you back before He created mankind. He knows what or how you're made and He knows what you're going to do. He knows the ones and He calls certain ones. If you remember, the Prophet Yahdah said these were created for this purpose as brute beasts to do this, to do these things.

59 Well, these sitting here were made to train for His Kingdom, but they have to--they have to prove themselves fit for the Kingdom. That's what you're called to do at this time, a trial period and He says this, He teaches this all through the Holy Scripture. Maybe I'll make it plain enough this time.

60 But this little horn, he's given power and he prevails against The House of **YAHWEH**. He wiped it out 1,900, almost 2,000 years ago. This power just totally wiped out The House of **YAHWEH** and almost succeeded but **YAHWEH** didn't allow it. Almost succeeded in getting rid of the bible itself; the book burnings, the crusades and so forth. Anyone who owned a bible, they could be hung. They could be burned at the stake, buried alive, sawed in two, put in a hollow log and sawed that hollow log in two. This was the way they did **YAHWEH**'s People and we had people, **YAHWEH** had people strong enough to say, "Go ahead. Do it." Yahshua said, "Fear not, fear not those who can destroy the body, but fear **YAHWEH**. Reverence **YAHWEH** Who can restore that body for you and give you a place, an eternal place in His Kingdom."

61 You're going to die anyway. You know, if **YAHWEH** doesn't keep you from dying and change you over, you only have a few years. It would be better to die for **YAHWEH**, to stand strong and let them kill you if that's what **YAHWEH** wills for us, in this time period, to stand strong in His Work. Then Daniyl said you'll be resurrected to glory and honor. If you don't, you'll be resurrected to shame and contempt, he says. That's in **Daniyl 12**.

62 Now notice, **verse 22, Until the Ancient of Days came, and Judgment was given to the Saints of YAHWEH...** That's how long he prevails.

63 Through **Daniyl**, the last chapter, **Daniyl** shows that he won't even have any competition until the three and a half year period, I mean these different points of the three and a half year period, the time, the times and the dividing of time. But notice how he prevails.

64 **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words**

against YAHWEH... That's what he's doing. He said, "Don't use this Name. Take it out of our hymnals, get away from it, get rid of it, don't ever speak it." And he says this to the governments of the land, and this is what history said too, of the crusades who killed people for doing so. The Catholic church said, "Well we didn't kill all of these people. The municipal systems did a lot of it too." [laughing] As if that makes them innocent of what they did. They're the supervisors of it. They were the supervisors of these crusades that went out killing people in trying to kill off any Holiness, any Holiness of **YAHWEH**.

65 There is no Holiness in the Catholic church. They get rid of or they've gotten rid of all the Laws of **YAHWEH**, which are Holiness. There's none in Christianity. They all break every Law of the Holy Scriptures. I know that they want to think that grandmamma, their grandmamma and granddaddy were Righteous people. They probably were to a point of Righteousness, to what they thought was Righteousness.

66 But you can't agree with evil. You can't sit and condone it. Either you speak out against it or you're part of it. Just not having a part in it is not enough. Just not getting out there and taking the ax that chopped the person's head off, not being a part of the one who holds the handle, but supporting those that do is as bad. And this is what Yahshua showed, too, and we'll see that in just a little while.

67 **Verse 25, And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** That's exactly what he's done. **...and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change the Feasts, Holy Days, and Laws...** We're not the only one who translates that that way. The *Amplified Bible* does the same thing. I don't know if the people that put out the *Amplified Bible* got burned at the stake or not but they put this out, the same thing. They changed the Laws, the Feast Days and the Laws.

68 They may be in jail right now. They may have shot them; I don't know. I know today, even in Texas, they hate anyone who uses the Name and preaches the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They hate them. That's exactly what **YAHWEH** said they would do; right? Exactly.

69 Okay, he says, he changes the Laws and he changes the Feast Days. **...and they will be given into his hand...** That's this tree of Righteousness, Righteousness and evil that persecutes, as Cain did, The House of **YAHWEH**. **...and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time...** Now, that's when The House of **YAHWEH** started, at this very time period the

doors were opened to The House of YAHWEH in this time period and then we started bringing forth the Truth.

70 The House of YAHWEH started bringing forth the Laws of YAHWEH and what the bible actually says. All, all we do in this time period is witness to what's going on, tell the world what they're doing that's causing it. That is, we're preaching this Message because YAHWEH said in the Last Days this Message will be preached into all nations then The End will come. That's exactly what we're doing. Well, it wasn't preached until this time period right here. The doors weren't opened to us. YAHWEH built His House, prepared His House, got it ready, gave us the money to go on the air, gave us the money to take the trips, He opened all the doors for His House.

71 Brethren, all the business that I've had, it's been blessed by YAHWEH. The money has been used for you. We have bought land, we've built it up for the House and we've used it for the House. We've used the rest of it for travel to the nations to witness and for the radio and TV programs. I could have went to Vegas and blowed it all there! [laughing] I could have joined them. I could have been part of them but I decided not to. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Like--Like Mosheh, I decided that I didn't want to enjoy sin. I wanted to bring forth the Laws of YAHWEH to you. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

72 But notice, **verse 26, But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government...** That is, as shown over here in **verses 11-12** that they destroy themselves with nuclear wars, the great burning that's going to take place. The governments, they're given to the burning flame, that's the great nuclear flames that Mosheh spoke of.

73 **...But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government...** That is, the little horn's government, the Catholic church's government. She's the one that fulfilled this Prophecy of changing the Laws and they admit it. It's a part of history; they can't deny it. They're the ones that brought forth the crusades to kill the people, to kill off The House of YAHWEH or any Holiness; not just The House of YAHWEH, any Holiness of the people. Any Holiness of YAHWEH that the people were using, they went in and destroyed it or tried to.

74 **But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his government...** The little horn's government. **...to consume and to destroy it completely.**

75 **Verse 27, Then the kingdoms and governments, and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven, will be given to the people of the Saints of YAHWEH, Whose Kingdom is an**

Everlasting Kingdom, and all governments will serve and obey Him... That is, serve and obey YAHWEH.

76 We're in **Daniyl**. Let's go over to **Yahdah, Jude** if you have a *King James Version*. And notice first **verse 10**. The Book just before you get to **Revelation**. Yahdah was speaking of this same thing that we're suffering here and, of course, he's speaking of those who don't understand it and how they will be used to do this.

77 But first off, he says, **Yahdah :10. But these speak evil of those things which they do not understand; but what they know naturally; instinctively, like brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves...** But notice they speak evil of the things that they don't understand.

78 If you look back up to **verse 5** to see what he's talking about here, he says, **Therefore, I want to put you in remembrance, though you already know this, that YAHWEH, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed those who did not believe...** Well, if you remember, that's the reason because they wouldn't keep the Sabbath as we brought out in **Hebrews 4:11**. The reason they didn't keep the Sabbath, they really didn't believe but they dwelt among the people who came out of Egypt and, of course, YAHWEH allowed them to die off, allowed them to kill themselves and things like this.

79 In **verse 6**, he says, **And the Malakim who did not keep their first estate...** Now, this is speaking, of course, of the first angels who came to earth and destroyed the earth; who made the earth their playground that ended in nothing but misery and death and ignorance and suffering. **...but left their own habitation, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness until the Judgment of the Great Day.**

80 **Verse 7, In the same manner, Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities surrounding them, having given themselves over to fornication, and gone after strange flesh, are set forth as examples...** An example to you that YAHWEH can do anything He wants to here. He could destroy all god worshipers right now if He wanted to. His Plan is to allow them to destroy themselves by practicing sin.

81 **...examples of those who suffered the vengeance of this eternal fire...** Yes, we'll always have fire, but it won't be or you won't always be burning. [laughing] I mean, you won't burn at all but those who refuse to obey YAHWEH, will be cast into the lake of fire and burned up as **Revelation 20** shows.

82 Now **verse 8, In the same way also, these dreamers...** That word **dreamer**, it means *fantasizers, fantasizers, serious dreamings of and so defile the flesh by doing so*. They're dreaming up ways

to defile the flesh, led by their own illegal lusts. They speak evil of you, brethren. That's what this is speaking of here. They actually speak evil of you.

83 Now, look at **verse 10** and you'll understand. **But these...** These that He just got through describing here. **...speak evil of those things which they do not understand...**

84 Now **verse 11, Woe to them! For they have gone in the way of Cain...** Cain, the first tree of Righteousness and evil that persecuted The House of **YAHWEH**--that was put there to persecute The House of **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** allowed Abel to be killed off to show what would take place when the Shepherd is dead. Kill--smite the Shepherd and the sheep will scatter, **YAHWEH** said. So He allowed Abel to be killed off, making it evident that when there's no Righteous Shepherd to lead the sheep, then it goes the way of the great flood. [laughing] Where **YAHWEH** actually had to destroy all flesh except the family of Noah and the animals that He kept on that Ark.

85 **Verse 11, Woe to them! For they have gone in the way of Cain have run greedily in the error of Balaam...** Balaam. [laughing] You've got to understand this one. Maybe we better go there right now and understand that.

86 But notice there, they've gone the way of Cain, Cain, after the ways of their own illegal lusts. Gone the way of Cain and also after the way of Balaam. If you remember, let's turn back to **Numbers** but let me explain the story to you quickly.

87 Balaam actually had contact with **YAHWEH** and he was tempted, if you remember. Some of you, I know, remember this bit of history here. He was tempted because the Midianites was wanting to make war against Israyl so they offered him--they offered him probably money. And then he says, "No, I can't be tempted with anything like that. I'm going to say what **YAHWEH** tells me to say."

88 But then they offered him a little bit more, a position like they offered Yahshua. And that in itself is a great sermon that one of these days I want to bring because they offered him a position in this kingdom that they were bragging on how great it was. **YAHWEH** eventually let it be destroyed after He prophesied that it would, of course.

89 But he was tempted and he kept bugging **YAHWEH** because he actually showed his heart here and his character in wanting to be a part of this thing. But he wasn't altogether Righteous. He turned. After his lust started lusting for this position in this kingdom that was offered to him here, and if you'll read it now with that in mind, you'll see what I'm talking about.

90 But Mosheh spoke of him also in **Numbers 31:16** there, saying, **It was these women, through**

the counsel of Balaam, who caused the children of Israyl to trespass against YAHWEH... So he wasn't altogether Righteous in his prophecies that he made. And he tried, in fact, he even tried to curse Israyl so that they could take it over--so that the enemy could take it over so **YAHWEH** disguised his words.

91 First off, he had a dumb ass talk to him, He said, and tell him his sins. The ass he was riding, the donkey he was riding actually spoke to Balaam and told him his sins and then even in spite of that, he was still lusting after this position and tried to curse Israyl.

92 But Mosheh says that **It was these women, through the counsel of Balaam, who caused the children of Israyl to trespass against YAHWEH in the incident of Peor, causing a plague among the congregation of YAHWEH...** So he led them, as the Prophet Yahdah said here in **Yahdah 1-16** that we just read. Let's go back there to **Yahdah**. I think we failed to read **verses 19, yeah, 19**. We read down to **verse 16**.

93 **Verse 16, These are murmurers; grumblers, complainers; faultfinders, walking after their own lusts...** Notice, following the way of Balaam now. Remember, they're following the way of Balaam. **...walking after their own lusts; and their mouths boast great swelling words of admiration, flattering other men's pride for their own advantage.**

94 And then **verse 19** says, **These are the ones who separate themselves; leaving The House of YAHWEH, sensual; bestial nature, natural, carnal, not having the Spirit.**

95 **Verse 20, But you, beloved, further building up The House of YAHWEH yourselves in your Most Holy Faith, praying in Spirit Holy,**

96 **Verse 21, Keep yourselves in the Love of YAHWEH, looking for the Mercy of our King, Yahshua Messiah, unto Eternal Life...** Now let's go back to **I Kings** because that's where we left off. (And lo and behold, I ran out of time and I'm not going to get to cover that about--[laughing] Yeah, you knew I was gonna do that, didn't you? [laughing])

97 **I Kings 19** and notice here **verse 10**. Now, keep that in mind. This is what Balaam was doing, trying to destroy The House of **YAHWEH**. Well, this was the same thing that we see right here in **I Kings 19** and notice **verse 10**.

98 **I Kings 19:10. He answered...** This was Ylijah that answered, saying--this was after **YAHWEH** said, "What in the world are you doing here in this cave? Get out of here and get to work." [laughing]

99 **He answered; I have been very zealous for YAHWEH Father Almighty, because the children**

of Israyl have forsaken Your Covenant... Now, Yliyah thought, he actually thought he was standing alone except for he had, of course, a School of the Prophets who were having to do without him at that time and he was out having to warn certain kings of what they were doing.

100 And, of course, this was Ahab who had been led by a string in his nose that was put there by Jezebel, who was telling him what to do, but he was a king of Israyl. And, of course, the kings, you could see how evil the kings of Israyl were at that time. They were fighting among one another and trying to take advantage of one another. They weren't following what Samuyl had them doing to begin with where they were one unit--one unity, at all.

101 But anyway, he says here, **...the children of Israyl have forsaken Your Covenant, torn down Your altars, and killed Your Prophets with the sword. I am the only one left, and now they are trying to kill me...** And if you look on down to **verse 14**, he says it again.

102 **Verse 14**, Yliyah said, **He answered; I have been very zealous for YAHWEH Father Almighty, because the children of Israyl have forsaken Your Covenant, torn down Your Altars, and killed Your Prophets with the sword. I am the only one left, and now they are trying to kill me...** Well we, brethren, are the only ones in the world at this time. They killed David Koresh. I don't know if **YAHWEH** set that up, but I'm thinking He did. I'm thinking He set another one up just here recently in protection of The House of **YAHWEH** because they were planning on doing the same thing with us. But **YAHWEH** stopped it at that time.

103 If you are Righteous and you pray, your Righteous prayers will be answered and you may not have to be arrested. And again, on the other hand, **YAHWEH** may allow it. Whatever He wills, be prepared, but don't be prepared to turn like a rat, a Judas and start betraying your brothers and sisters. They will tempt you. They will say, "Well, just tell us the truth." They'll tell you what the truth is, what their version of the truth is. You tell them the truth, but you tell them, you tell them the real truth. The reason you hate us is because we stand for the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

104 No, we do not molest children. These are false charges that's been brought against The House of **YAHWEH**. We do not molest children. We have children so healthy and so, so brilliant, brethren, that they're reading at two-years-old. Right! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

105 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** had some more people there who were serving Him who

Yliyah either didn't know about or it was just a mistranslation but **YAHWEH** had more people; in fact, several people who He was using who had not bowed the knee to baal. Well, baal, baal, if you look in *Unger's Bible Dictionary*, you'll see **baal** means *lord*. So they say, "Well, that's 'the lord.' The lord, that means something else. Just lord, that don't mean much but 'the lord', you know, 'the lord'." [laughing]

106 Well *Unger's Bible Dictionary* says 'the lord', the word lord is not a divine title and should have never been used to replace the Creator's Name. Now, did they hang Unger's for putting that in there? Maybe they ought to go back and rethink this thing. Hey, Catholic church, Unger's put this out in the bible dictionary! Did you hang Webster's because he put the same thing in there. He said His Name is **YAHWEH** and showed you the pronunciation by the way! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You could even learn to pronounce the Name if you look in *Webster's Dictionary*.

107 His Name is **YAHWEH** and, of course, He's Who we worship. His Laws promise Eternal Life. None of your gods, none of your gods can do this. None of your lords, not 'the lords', there're 'the lords', too, there're many of them. Which 'the lord' are you gonna worship? Well, of course, I know you're worshipping all of them but they never, if you'll look in your books, they can't promise or they can't produce Eternal Life. They can't produce the resurrection of the dead.

108 **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who can resurrect the dead. Praise **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who put this in a Book and says, "Prove Me. Prove Me. Try to get them to foretell Prophecy. Try to get your gods to foretell Prophecy. They can't do it." This is what Yliyah was trying to tell the people. "Get your gods together and come here." This was a great test that he put in front of them. "Get them to come here. Just tell me some Prophecy here. Tell me what's going to take place." They can't foretell the future. None of the wicked will understand, Daniyl said.

109 Now, the wicked are classified as those who break the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That should prove to anyone that if you don't understand Prophecy, you're standing in these boots. You need to humble yourself. Come to The House of **YAHWEH**. I'm speaking to the popes and all the preachers everywhere. Come to The House of **YAHWEH**. Humble yourselves and repent and then **YAHWEH** shows that you will be able to understand Prophecy also. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

110 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. [Praise **YAHWEH**]

Chapter Twenty-Eight

Mercy Seat Of YAHWEH #16— The Energy That YAHWEH Puts Forth To Guard His Plan of Salvation

12/27/08

K. Shimon: If you'll all please stand, to hear the Pure Message brought forth from YAHWEH's Last Days' Anointed Witness, the Great Kahan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Wow, what a crowd today! [laughing] You may be seated. I love you! Wonderful, wonderful. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I hate to make you guys hungry already; you look hungry already! [laughing] I was hoping that was for the Word of YAHWEH, the Spiritual food. We now have Texas longhorns. If you've never tasted a Texas longhorn--they're different from the modern "beef" that we get on the markets in the supermarkets. And thanks to a few brothers and sisters and the co-op, you can now afford a steak off of them, I think; Praise YAHWEH, or a roast or whatever, and they'll have these available for co-op members only, of course.

3 Now, the one last thing I promised you was the recipe for cow hides. In this case, you can get the buffalo, the water buffalo hide and I've eaten this. It's great! You're gonna be surprised how delicious this is and I'm told that it has all the nutrients that you need for your joints. It's like the stuff that goes between your joints to keep them loose and keep them from getting worn out and causing arthritis and rheumatism and things like this.

4 Well, this hide, the hide itself, you know the Passover lamb, that was the one time of the year where you were to cook the animal with the hide left on it. And, of course, I guess you would get the

benefits that way once a year. But you can actually do this hide. It shows you how to prep it and how to cook it, what spices to cook it with. It's absolutely delicious. You'll want--you'll want it again.

5 Well, if you're hungry enough now for the Word of YAHWEH, then we'll start here [laughing] Israel, over the Sabbath, they attacked the Palestinians, the Gaza Strip. There's about a hundred and forty-five dead and a hundred and fifty injured. What they're trying to do here, as far as I can see, is, of course, President Bush is wanting to sign this thing, get a peace treaty signed quickly.

6 Everybody's pushing it, including the Pope and, of course, you can see the power in Israel now because the Pope last week, he forbid the mass to be celebrated in Bethlehem until the gates were opened in Gaza to give these people their food. Well, they opened the gates and then they let loose on them Sabbath with this. But they opened the gates and let them have their mass, and that shows the power, the power of the Catholic church and what it can really do when it wants to.

7 But I'm thinking, what they're trying to do right here, is beat the Palestinians down to where they will go ahead and it will be an unconditional surrender here. It's not gonna be that easy from what I can see because of their allies and what has been pushing this thing all along. Of course, the Catholic church could probably stop this any



moment because they know exactly what they did to start it in the first place. But Israel has not given in to the Catholic church yet, in allowing them this finishing promises of the seven-year peace treaty.

8 Now last week, the seven-year peace treaty was actually put right on the screen of the Russian television station and they ran it across. They didn't announce it but it was running across in writing. And I called the Great Kahan Michayl and hopefully he got it recorded for you. But that's the first time I've heard anyone except The House of **YAHWEH** mention the seven-year peace treaty, that seven-year peace treaty that was signed in 1993. But it's coming.

9 Now, at this same time we have this, we have an STD surge across the U.S. And of course, it shows the millions of people that has this--reported by the Center of Disease Control and Prevention. They're not controlling it too well and they're not preventing it too well with their tactics here. In fact, it's spreading faster now than ever.

10 *19 million new infections of HIV... Of HIV now. ...and other sexually transmitted diseases occur each year, half of which occur among young people 15... Fifteen--fifteen years old? Fifteen years old, brethren! This starts at fifteen. ...15-24 years old... Half of them are between that age group.*

11 I don't have the article with me right now but it goes hand in hand with what we're reading here. A pedia-surgeon was performing a cancerous operation on a young girl's brain and they noticed while they were doing the surgery, they noticed a small foot in the cancer, a person's foot. Now, this was very small but it was fully formed to where you could see exactly what it was with toes and so forth and heel and all, part of the ankle. But then this, of course, amazed them, the surgeons that were performing this. So after they got the cancer out and started dissecting it, they found another foot that was partially formed in the cancer and then a piece of a thigh. There were three body parts they found in that cancer.

12 Now this, brethren, this is a crop of what is coming from the forefathers of these people. This is what the world is coming to. It's in the breeding that they got--what they got going here and you need to understand this because **YAHWEH** guarded the bloodline of Yahshua with extremes and we're gonna see that more today than ever. But He guarded this bloodline. Well, this is what you can look for--what is coming.

13 We have children that're born with a foot coming out the side of their head where an ear's

supposed to be. We have them born with two hearts or half a heart. These things are taking place because more and more the genes are being ruined by the STDs, the eating of unclean foods, the filthiness of the earth, the filthiness of the earth. They had it back then, too, and we'll see that today. Hopefully, I can get through that portion in showing you on this sermon.

14 You know someone said, "Why didn't you finish that sermon?" I think they're used to watching Baptist preachers when they say, "Now, my text is..." And they pick out a word out of a verse and they do a sermon on it but that's not teaching you the Scriptures and it's much harder. You have to use much more concentration to understand it, I know. And a lot of people will sit through this and never, never leave here with what I've taught you. [laughing] It disappears. And a lot of them will go out the door and start gossiping about something that they should keep their mouth shut about, you know, the lies that they're telling.

15 But anyway, back to this. You can't understand Salvation, you can't understand Salvation today without really getting into the deep things and the Plan and seeing why **YAHWEH** did this and this and this. You just can't understand it. And that's the reason they go off and they fall backwards and they're destroyed as Yahshua said. They're blind.

16 Well, this one here, I think if the world had to go--if **YAHWEH** said, "Let's let it go twenty more years," I think there's no telling what would come out of a woman's womb in twenty more years; maybe just the blackness that they showed on the show where they showed after the nuclear bombs, what will occur. It, you know, maybe it would be that bad, you know.

17 But definitely mankind would extinguish himself with the STDs because everyone has one now. Everyone in the world has one, unless you've been cleansed of it; which that's what we're doing in The House of **YAHWEH** and if you haven't done that, you're missing out and you really should. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You really should, you know, get on this and be faithful to it.

18 It takes some effort, I know. I've been on it two months right now. I know it won't hurt you. [laughing] If you'd just read the book, you'd understand how it works. But if you got something wrong in your body, you will have trouble. You will have some trouble, but if you will be persistent and just hang with it like you did on the fast, for the forty-day fast that you went through--you know,

if you'll just be persistent, it will get rid of it. It'll cleanse your body and then if you sin no more then you won't have a worse thing come upon you.

19 But the toes and feet, you know, growing out of a tumor, it kind of shows you what is taking place there with the DNA and, of course, putting something up there, something up there in that brain. You know, if you know what it takes to form or begin life in the first place, you know that that part is not where it should be--it's not supposed to be in the brain. Those cells are supposed to be somewhere else that form that baby, but in this case they were in the brain. Where would they be next? In the eyeball, you know; pretty soon you'll have a foot growing out of your eyeball. You see what I'm talking about? This is how mixed up the bodies of mankind are getting from the STDs, the unclean food and the filthiness of the earth.

20 Well, here it says, *Teens and Sex...* And it says, *...How to help...* Well, of course, what they mean by help is condoms, which they're all liars, you know. They know that a condom won't do anything to stop STDs. If they'd read the box, the back of the box, they'd see on it that it says it will not prevent STDs. But yet they make out like, they pretend that it will. Somebody must be in the condom business big time, you know, to put out these lies about it.

21 But *...There's no denying it...* It says. *... Teens are doing the deed. About 70 percent of teenagers have had sex by their 19th birthday and about 14 percent lose their virginity by the time they're 15...* This is today's world. This is the Sodom, the sodomy, the Babylon that's going on, that's falling, that's bringing people down as **Revelation** said.

22 *...As a result...* It says. *...approximately three-quarters of a million teen pregnancies each year...* Three-quarters of a million teen pregnancies each year. Now, are they trying to do anything about it? No, they're not. Bush, President Bush was the only one who was trying to do anything about it and he was trying to teach a Law of **YAHWEH**, of course. They're coming down on him like he was some kind of monster, like they're coming down on The House of **YAHWEH** for exposing their sins. Here they're, in the next article, they're passing out free condoms. That will certainly encourage the whole thing. [laughing]

23 Well, now back to **YAHWEH**'s world and His Plan because we're in the last part of His Plan to bring in the many brethren to be born into the Great **YAHWEH** Family, of course. If you'll start turning over to **I Kings 19**. I mentioned this and this

caught a bunch of attention, but I mentioned that Yahnah, that he was actually resurrected from the dead. I didn't mention it exactly that way, but I did just now didn't I? [laughing] And this caught some attention but that wasn't the reason that I actually mentioned this thing.

24 I did, to get you to understand this, you know, you've got to have knowledge of **Genesis** clear through to **Revelation** and especially what the Savior said, because the Savior tells us why this took place, why it had to take place. But the Plan, you see it in the **Kings**, in the **Kings** and the **Chronicles**. Some of it's shown in the **Chronicles**, but mostly these are shown in the rulership of the kings and **YAHWEH** shows, side by side with this rulership of the kings, the bringing His Plan forward with Yahshua and, of course, to have the brethren the Firstborn of many brethren. You are the last born of the many brethren, going to be born into the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And of course, you're going to be first in order to resurrect all of those who went before you if, again, I say, you'll humble yourselves and really pay attention to what **YAHWEH** is trying to show you here.

25 Now, if you don't, if you don't catch what I'm trying to show you... This all came about because of fear in The House of **YAHWEH** and giving in to lies; and the court system and the system of this world who is definitely against The House of **YAHWEH** at this time. This is Satan's last stand, you know, to try to destroy **YAHWEH**'s House. It's her last stand, her very last stand where you're going to have power over her, be given power over her and she's gonna be chained and she knows this. She knows that she has but a very short time now before she's chained for a thousand years. Her and all of her powers that she has now, they're going to be taken away from her and she will not be allowed to deceive the world anymore for a thousand years. That's **Revelation 20**.

26 But here in **I Kings 19** and **verses 10** and **14**, we see how they were killing off the Prophets. Now, this is Satan's job. This is what she's to do--this is what she was allowed to do and **YAHWEH** doesn't stop it unless it interferes with His Plan. Now, He actually allowed Satan to do this as a witness in heaven and on earth, as a witness to let them see the extremes that He allowed these efforts of the gods to go to and, of course, He says in **Thessalonians** that His coming is going to be based on the energy that Satan displays against His House in these Last Days. Now, of course, that's the suffering of the persecution that we or that I've

been on now for several months here. But this part that we're in right here, I want you to understand why and why **YAHWEH** allowed this.

27 If you look to **I Kings 18** and notice **verse 41. I Kings 18:41. Ylijah then said to Ahab; Go, eat and drink, because there is the sound of abundance of rain...** So he prays here for rain.

28 And then notice **verse 44, On the seventh time, his servant reported...** And here's where he shows he has a servant, there in **verse 43** he has a servant.

29 **Verse 43, He told his servant; Go, look toward the sea. And he went up and looked...** That is, the servant went up and looked. ...**but he reported; There is nothing. Seven times Ylijah said; Go again.**

30 **Verse 44, On the seventh time, his servant reported; Behold, a cloud as small as a man's hand is rising out of the sea. Then Ylijah said; Leave and inform Ahab...** Now, this servant, whoever he was, was big enough at that time to go and inform Ahab the king. ...**Hitch your chariot and go down before the rain stops you...** Now this is--this is, of course, in **I Kings 18**, these are **verses 41-44**.

31 Now, if you look at **I Kings 19:1. Ahab informed Yezebel; Baalzebel, of everything Ylijah had done, and how he had executed all the prophets with the sword....** Ylijah didn't do that. This is a lie--this a lie.

32 This is, you know, Satan would like nothing better than for you to believe that **YAHWEH** is a vicious god and because you won't keep His Sabbath Day, He's going to destroy a lot of mankind on earth. Well, of course, this is what she's teaching and all the churches, the Catholic church and Satan herself are saying, "I'm the only one that can turn his temper around and stop this horrible thing that he's planning on bringing."

33 Whereas, it's actually Satan that's deceiving the world to go the route that I just showed you here; whose minds are being destroyed. Think, think of this. Think of your brain having this cancer in it and you being voted in as president or, you know, one of the world leaders that makes the decisions in Washington. But now, not only these cancerous growths, you know, but you have--if you saw recently how they were x-raying a tumor and the tumor moved and they said, "Uh-oh, we got a problem here." Come to find out, it was a trichina, it's a worm that comes from eating pork and it was in the person's brain.

34 Now, think of this now if you understand about the bipolar. I would that I had a demonstration and could show you, but I remember what bipolar

is from years ago when I was working in an auto-electric company [laughing] and I rebuilt generators and starters and installed them in cars. And **YAHWEH** might have put me there in that job to learn this one thing. But the Chrysler--the Plymouth, it came out with the polarity reversed. So if you hooked up a starter with the positive on the post that it would go on, on a Ford and the negative on the post that it would go on, on a Ford, you would get a big shock. Because sparks would go everywhere, fire would go everywhere.

35 I had a ring on my finger when I did it. I made a mistake one time. That ring turned red hot and you couldn't get it off! [laughing] You know, I finally had to take a pair of cutters and cut the thing off but that's after, you know, it had burned a circle around my finger. But they reversed the polarity in the Plymouth and it was exactly backwards from every other car.

36 Well, when you have bipolar in a person, this is what's taking place in the brain. The STD or the parasite that comes from unclean food has interfered with the lecithin that actually keeps this straight; the positive on the positive and the negative on the negative. But when you get that reversed, then you got half of your body, half of your body running the wrong way. So in order to keep it straight, they give you a drug to stop half of your body from working. Now, this is what takes place when you're bipolar.

37 Now, I'm explaining this Okie style I know, but ask a scientist and keep in mind what I said or ask a doctor. A doctor could probably tell you because they study those things all the time. But this is exactly what takes place.

38 Well, here in killing the Prophets, they were killing the Prophets in many ways and, of course, they were inviting them to places where they never should have gone and they were making it look very great to them to go to these places. Nineveh was one of them. Nineveh was one of those places. Another one was Jericho. Jericho was an evil, sinful place full of harlots. There were many harlots in that country, as Yahshua said, if you remember that. Many harlots, but they were sent to one harlot.

39 Well, if you would read the history, you will see that when the kings took over--now Samuyl kept the people straight. "Don't commit adultery. Don't commit fornication. Don't commit sodomy. Don't commit bestiality." Well, all these were offered as they're offered in Babylon today throughout the world. Throughout the whole world, these things are being offered and they're advertised. Their

main advertisement comes to you, into your home, through television today.

40 At that time, it was going by signs of silk threads, by little flags that one waves where they notify, "Hey, I know a place over here." Well, of course, and these things were tempting. They're tempting to man, to mankind unless he knows the Plan of **YAHWEH** and say, "No, I'm gonna remain in this Plan. No, I don't want to go out there and get taken out of **YAHWEH**'s Plan. I want to be in this Plan that's going to bring forth this Kingdom." Now, that's what Yahshua or that's how Yahshua thought. And that's how Samuyl thought.

41 Samuyl was a very great Prophet. He was one who just couldn't be tempted to do this evil and he kept his kingdom straight that he was guiding or when he was guiding his people. But all of that disappeared when they said, "We want a king." And from the tribe of Benjamin--keep this in mind because it will help you to understand some of these things more, but from the tribe of Benjamin came forth the King Saul and then later on, from the tribe of Yahdah came forth the King David.

42 Now, Saul was a vicious one that spent most of his life trying to kill David. [laughing] What was inspiring him to do so? Did you ever think about that? There was a Prophecy that Satan knew--from the line of Yeshayah comes forth David from who comes forth Yahshua. And, of course, the Last Days' Work and the Last Days' Witness who Satan would have liked nothing better than to have killed me or my parents, back when she was killing all of my ancestors in Europe. But she failed.

43 **YAHWEH** had my ancestors, the ones who were very close anyway, already brought to the United States to this Babylonish land where He planned on starting The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And actually hid me in a place called Oklahoma, a dustbowl that nobody wanted. In fact, all the others were running to California after the gold rush at that time. So He hid me in this secluded place and trained me for this Last Days' Work. Praise **YAHWEH**.

44 Now, all of this took place without us even knowing it until these Last Days. All of this took place over here and it's still not known, still not known today except by The House of **YAHWEH**. It's being revealed and in the Last Days you will understand it perfectly, Yeremyah said.

45 Well here, he says in **I Kings 19:1. Ahab informed Yezebel; Baalzebel, of everything Yliyah had done, and how he had executed all the**

prophets... Well Yliyah didn't kill her prophets. Yliyah taught the Laws of **YAHWEH** and Yliyah, Yliyah himself never killed anyone. He never carried a sword, period, but they put this lie in here and tried to make you believe it. And if you study deeply, you can even find this now for yourself.

46 I wouldn't have to show you this if you were of a mind to find out, well why was Yliyah out there killing prophets with the sword? Yliyah had his work cut out for him, didn't he? He had four hundred prophets, four thousands prophets there, that day, who belonged to the queen and he killed all of them with one sword. Now, isn't that something. You know, it's a big lie is what it is. But, of course, if you want to dig deep enough, you can find that this is a falsification of Scriptures here and some commentators even know this if you want to look at their work. They get it mixed up with other things. They don't have the Truth like The House of **YAHWEH** does, but at least they know that much.

47 Well here, **verse 2, Yezebel; Baalzebel, then sent a messenger to Yliyah, and said; In this way may the gods (elohim) do to me, and in this way may they add, if I do not make your life like that of one of them...** Speaking of the prophets that died. **...by this time tomorrow!**

48 **Verse 3, Yliyah saw this, and got up and ran for his life...** He got out of there. **...He went to Beersheba of Yahdah, and left his servant there...** Now, why Beersheba? You know **YAHWEH** doesn't do things without a reason. Here is a servant and why would he leave him? Why didn't he just take him with him? Why--why did he take this servant that had been helping him all this time here and he's big enough to really start helping, looked like, because he went and told the king that it was going to rain, get out of here or the rain will stop you, it's going to come, a heavy rain. So, why would he take him, why would he take him and drop him off at Beersheba?

49 So here in this, you've got to learn some geography. [laughing] And I got a few maps here, if I can get it over to you. (And I think they will improve on this, they always do on the TV show.) But I'll show you kind of Okie-style. (If I can get this drawn up here where you can see it. Let's see. Zoom out. Zoom in. Hey, there we go. That thing's working, how about that? Boy, talk about high-tech! [laughing])

50 Okay, if you can see the red, I've outlined it. This is outlined in red here. This is the Babylonish empire. And if you can see close up here, I want to



show you Damascus. You see it there? Damascus. Now, now if I back off and you see this whole thing, you can see here how big that Babylonish empire was at that time, how much it took in. Now, way up here at the top, and I'll bring it back down again, I want you to see Nineveh. You see Damascus and Nineveh right here, the two of them. You see where they are and how they're situated. Now, Damascus is a lot further away from Jerusalem, but here is Jerusalem and then right below Jerusalem there, if you'll notice, the Gaza Strip. And right here to the left, you'll see Sidon and Tyre. And right between Sidon and Tyre is this Zarephath where, of course, the widow lived, Zarephath.

51 Okay. Now down here is Beersheba, Beersheba of Judah. Now, there're more Beershebas than this but Beersheba of Judah is the one that the Scripture specifically mentions but it's a long way from Damascus to Beersheba where Ylijah dropped his servant off. Now, the distance is what Ylijah wanted because Ylijah knew that this servant had a big job for him. You know, if you stop to think about it, why did **YAHWEH** send Ylijah to a widow? Because she was "good-looking" of course, because she had a lot of food; no, that wasn't it either. Why? Why would he do this and why would he go to so much trouble to try to show you that he was actually, actually performing something here with one of His top Prophets, too, one of His top Prophets. Ylijah was a long-time Prophet.

52 *Beersheba*, they give you just a little bit of history of it here. ...*Well of the Oath. A city in the southern part of Palestine about midway between the Mediterranean Sea and the southern end of the Dead Sea. It received its name because of the digging of the well and making of a covenant between Abraham and Abimelech...* That's in **Genesis 21:31**. ...*It was a favorite...* I'll just read it. ...*It was a favorite residence of Abraham...* Now this is Beersheba. ...*a favorite residence of Abraham and Isaac...* So what would you think would be going on there with Abraham who was one of the top Patriarchs of the Holy Scriptures, who brought forth Sarah, whose seed and bloodline came from Abraham, through Sarah, to the Savior.

53 So you can see the Plan here, starting right here in this particular area, right here with Abraham and Isaac. And this is where they enjoyed staying. This is one of their "favorite" spots here that's shown in Scripture. ...*It was a favorite residence of Abraham and Isaac. Isaac was living there when Esau sold his birthright to [Yaaqob] and from the encampment around this well, [Yaaqob] started on his journey to Mesopotamia. He stopped there to offer sacrifice...* Offer sacrifice? There had to be a House of **YAHWEH** there, brethren, a House of **YAHWEH** in Beersheba. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 This is one of the places where my brother lived in Israel. He went to Beersheba, too, and

lived there for quite some time. And he told me in letter, several times, all the things that he found that actually referred to the Prophets. And, of course now they've got it a little bit screwed up out there because the Catholic church and other churches, they fix their tourist traps and so, you know [laughing] They got false doctrine being spread everywhere.

55 But at this time, Abraham had a House of **YAHWEH** there where, of course, he taught. He taught weekly and the Malakim, that's where they came to see Abraham. Now, it says, ...*Beersheba was allotted to Simeon (I Chronicles 4:28)*... (Let's see.) ...*[Ylijah] fled to Beersheba which was still a refuge in the eighth century...* So in the eighth century, when Ylijah finally fled there, it was still a refuge for the people. It was a House of **YAHWEH**, just like it is here today. (Let me see how much more. Yeah, one more thing here.)

56 ...*It was a place where the sons of Samuel judged the people...* Even, even during the time of Samuyl. This is where Ylijah picked to drop his servant off. Not because he was trying to get rid of him but for further, future training. (No, I'll wait--I'll wait till later to show you this on Gath Hopher.)

57 Now, this was in Beersheba and Ylijah dropped his servant off. And then he shows the killing of the Prophets. And then in **Mattithyah**, Yahshua, now Yahshua, yes, Yahshua, He connects this. Remember the killing of the Prophets and then Yahshua, He connects these people with those who killed the Prophets with the people of His time. If you go over to **Mattithyah 23** here.

58 So He brings them down to His time, the same people and their same bad habits that **YAHWEH** was allowing in the days of Ylijah; but **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** never interfered with Satan's plan, except when they would start doing something that would interfere with **YAHWEH**'s Plan of bringing forth this great bloodline of the Savior and then, eventually, of this last remnant here where He connects the Savior in Prophecy. Remember now, don't forget **Isayah 11** and all the work that we've done there where He connects the Savior with the Last Witness in the end time Prophecy.

59 Well here in **Mattithyah 23** now, He brings this killing of the Prophets, the people who killed the Prophets. Now, He's showing you a religion here. He's showing you a religious situation. Jezebel was a preacher. [laughing] Jezebel is like or she was like Solomon's wives. Solomon married wives

of kings who definitely worshiped baal and they built churches. They built just about everything that would get people in to bring their money and promise them anything; houses of ill repute--the harlot houses like was in Jericho.

60 This was all a set up to get people to join their church and this is how they pull them in, with enticement as what **YAHWEH** showed definitely was in Jericho and things taking place there. I don't know if it was Jericho that killed Yahnah's father and caused his mother to be a widow, but it could have been that. I'm thinking it was Nineveh that caused it and that's the reason. But we'll get back to that in a little while here.

61 But look at **verse 25** here and tie in what the Savior says about these people who killed the Prophets and how they were in control of the temple in His time period. They're in control of the entire world at this time, under different names, under different organizations, but they're following the same pattern that Satan set for Cain. Kill your enemy.

62 Kill your enemies, that's what Israel was doing yesterday on the Sabbath Day. That was the Sabbath Day last night there. [laughing] It's now night there and it's day here, but yesterday on the Sabbath Day in Israel, they were bombing the Gaza Strip. Why did they pick the Sabbath? To show the Pope they don't keep the Sabbath any longer? What was the purpose of this? We'll find out.

63 This is **Mattithyah 23:25**. **Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you cleanse the outside of the cup and plate, but inside they are full of extortions; unlawful compulsions, blackmail, and incontinence...**

64 **Verse 26, You blind Pharisees! First cleanse the inside of the cup and plate...** This is what I'm telling you to do today. You need to cleanse. This is taught throughout the Holy Scriptures. Cleanse, cleanse the plate inside and then it will help you to cleanse it outside with your outside emotions and the struggling that you're going through right now, even your fears. It will help you, you know, schizophrenia, you know it's a disease, it's an STD. It's caused by STDs and also unclean food.

65 When you mix unclean parasites that're in pigs and so forth or horses, with the STDs that we have now, you have a witch's concoction here that is putting forth major curses--putting vaginas in the brain, if you can understand that. Yes, pieces of it in the brain that can actually start growing a child in your brain. This is how screwed up the bodies are today in today's world.

66 They were in Ylijah's day. They were in Jericho and that's the reason that **YAHWEH** put so much effort there. Jericho is very close to Jerusalem and, of course, it was inviting to the people to walk there, to walk there to that place. Of course, we'll see this much later, but Nehemyah, you know, Jericho, the people of Jericho, they actually helped Nehemyah. Not the ones He wanted destroyed; they were all killed, every one of them.

67 If you read Achan and read his sin and how he took a scarf, a really beautiful scarf that belonged to one of the whore's there, that and some gold and hid them in the ground in his tent, bringing the filth now, the filth that actually defiled the waters. If you remember, Ylisha had to purify the waters. What made them impure? I'm bringing things to your remembrance. I know you've read these things. Maybe we'll cover them later. Maybe we won't have time, maybe we will. But I'll bring these to your remembrance. Ylisha had to cleanse the water there. Why was it unclean? It doesn't get that way on its own, but he had to cleanse it.

68 The scarf that Achan brought into his tent and brought a curse on all of Israyl, that meant those things, the parasites, **YAHWEH** had to stop them. They couldn't get into Yahshua's bloodline. If He'd let them into Yahshua's bloodline, Yahshua wouldn't have been the Pure Person that He was.

Well they appear Righteous and Holy but they do nothing to cleanse the people. They don't teach the Laws and, of course, Isayah 8 says if they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies, it's because there're no Laws of Yahweh in them. They've done away with the Laws. They appear, they look Righteous. They're all dressed well and they put on a motion, a show, to where they look like they're bringing forth Righteousness, but they never bring forth the Righteousness. They bring forth a mixture of Righteousness and evil.

His parents would not have been pure and clean. He had to guard this. He had to guard me, brethren. He had to guard me for this last Days' Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

69 **Verse 27, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed sepulchers...** Like a grave that's pretty and white on the outside and inside it's full of bones and dead men's bodies and decay and putrefaction.

70 **Verse 28, In the same way, you appear outwardly Righteous to men...** Now, if you look at the preachers today and you see them standing there and making out like they can heal people and cleanse people and making out like they can do it just like this or how do they do it? They wave their hand or something or they listen to the lord tell them, you know, through a thing here in their ear.

71 Well they appear Righteous and Holy but they do nothing to cleanse the people. They don't teach the Laws and, of course, **Isayah 8** says if they speak not according to the Laws and the Prophecies, it's because there're no Laws of **YAHWEH** in them. They've done away with the Laws. They appear, they look Righteous. They're all dressed well and they put on a motion, a show, to where they look like they're bringing forth Righteousness, but they never bring forth the Righteousness. They bring forth a mixture of Righteousness and evil.

72 **Verse 28, In the same way...** He says. ... **you appear outwardly Righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy and the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws.**

73 **Verse 29, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! You build the tombs of the Prophets...** You build the tombs of the Prophets. ...and decorate the sepulchers of the Righteous,

74 **Verse 30, And say; If we had been living in the days of our fathers...** Notice, they're calling them their fathers. ...we would have had no part with them in the killing of the Prophets.

75 **Verse 31, In saying that, you witness against yourselves that you are the children of those who murdered the Prophets...** You're the children of those who murdered the Prophets. Not the children of the Prophets, but the children of those who murdered the Prophets. They are your teachers, He said.

76 Well, this is Yahshua, this is Yahshua saying this. That's **verse 31**. Now, I want you to look to **verse 5, verse 5**. Look back to **Mattithyah 23:5**. He said, **But all the works they do are practiced to be seen by men. They widen their phylacteries...** If you

notice on the world television show and how they're dressing this Pope, I think it's the Pope, but how they're dressing this Pope. And it makes it look so great with the gold and the white and the colors and the purple. And you almost see **Revelation**, if you'll notice, you can almost see **Revelation 17** where he gives you the colors there that they bring forth to make this appearance to the people. Because it's appearance that Yahshua said you can't judge by, appearance. You judge by the Laws of **YAHWEH** only.

77 Well, ...**They widen their phylacteries...** Yes, they widen them. They're not like what **YAHWEH** designed to bring forth His Laws, the 613 Laws that you see in the Tallit and the knots that are tied here in the Tzitzits to bring forth the Covering of **YAHWEH**.

78 We're in **verse 5, verse 5, They widen their phylacteries, and lengthen the tzitzit on their tallits.**

79 **Verse 6, They love the best places...**

80 Look at **verse 13, But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! You shut the door of the Kingdom...** You shut the door to the Kingdom. How do you shut the door to the Kingdom? You teach them that they do not have to obey the Laws of **YAHWEH** and you put burdens on them--on the Sabbath Day.

81 Who wrote these burdens? The burdens, I've brought this to you many times now already. The Talmud was not written by the Prophets. The Talmud, they admit it wasn't written by the Prophets. If they used the Writings of the Prophets, Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe the Writings of the Prophets. Well, how do they shut the door? They give you another book to follow besides the Writings of the Prophets. So you don't even know the Writings of the Prophets.

82 Most people in Israel, the rabbis in Israel, they spend their time studying the Talmud because it's taught that the Talmud takes precedence over the Writings of the Prophets. That's not what Yahshua said. And from Yeshayah will come forth, will come forth, through David, Yahshua the Savior, and He will teach you; and He's still High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** right today. And He will teach you the Laws perfectly by His Example and, of course, by the Words that He taught. Okay.

83 ...**You shut the door of the Kingdom of YAHWEH in men's faces; for you yourselves will not go in, nor will you allow those who do come, to go in...** Well, that's the way they shut it. They

teach a false doctrine, as He shows in **verses 27-28** there.

84 Now, I want you to go back to **I Kings 17** here again. **I Kings 17**. Now, this was Yahshua, and remember what He did. He tied those people into the same teaching that they had in His day and time. He said, "This is the same bunch. You're all the same bunch. You're the ones that killed the Prophets, not ones that teach the Prophets or teach what the Prophets taught." Now, in **I Kings 17** here you might want to write this down. Right there at **I Kings 17** put 910 B.C.E., 910 B.C.E.

85 **I Kings 17:1. Now Yliyah; The Strength of YAHWEH, the Tishbite, of the settlers of Gilead, said to Ahab; as surely as YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, lives, in front of Whom I stand, there shall be no dew nor rain these years, except at my word...** Now, of course, he, himself, made this Prophecy and, of course, the Prophecy came true.

86 Now, look on down to **verse 9, verse 9**, He says, **Get up, go to Zarephath...** I showed you that in the map where Zarephath was; if you can see it here again. [shows on monitor] [see map on page 303] You should be familiar with Tyre and Sidon. Tyre is the great city, the great city that **YAHWEH** said, "I'm gonna scrape the dust off of you. I'm gonna just scrape it off of you, there won't be nothing left here." And He said, "You're going to be destroyed for what you have done to interfere with My Plan."

87 If you read that, with that in mind about the great city Tyre. It was built, the original--the original Tyre was built on the shore of the sea and then the main part of the town or city was built on a man-made island out in the sea. And it was well fortified, well-walled. The walls were like double walls of four foot thick rock and high and strong. And yet **YAHWEH** says, "I'm going to destroy you and you won't ever be built again and you'll be used, Yechetzqyah said as a place where fishermen will spread their nets.

88 He says, "I'll bring the armies against you as waves of the sea." Now, this was Tyre, because Tyre was trying to interfere. That is, religious leaders, inspired by Satan, were trying to interfere with **YAHWEH's** Plan. So **YAHWEH** said, by His Prophet, "This is what I'm going to do," and He did. He brought army after army as waves of the sea, one after another, after another. History is a little undecided as to what king did what, but after it was all over, in order to get to the part that was out in the sea, [laughing] they actually pushed the whole

city out in the sea to make a ramp to get to the city out in the sea and destroy it. But it was completely destroyed.

89 Now, that's how **YAHWEH** guards His House, His Plan. Now, you got to remember that brethren because **YAHWEH** has a Work that He's guarding here today. A Work that we must do and we must be prepared at the end of this thing to resurrect the dead. That is our job. That's commissioned for us to do. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You can see **YAHWEH**'s Work. You can see why Satan hates this Work so much and has tried to destroy it already several times.

90 **Get up, go to Zarephath in Phoenicia...** This is **YAHWEH** telling Ylijah go to Zarephath. **...in Phoenicia (Sidon)...** If you notice there on the map, it's between Tyre and Sidon. It's not even shown there but that's where history and the archeologists have found it, between those two cities, about halfway, in fact, between the two cities of Tyre and Sidon. If you notice, it's sitting in a very bad spot and, of course, it could have been from Sidon or Tyre that this woman's husband got the disease that killed him; where Yahnah's dad, the Prophet got the disease that killed him and left her a widow. But anyway, I'm telling you these things in advance, I know. [laughing] But we'll cover it all, **YAHWEH** willing.

91 But He said, **...Get up, go to Zarephath in Phoenicia (Sidon) and live there. Behold, I have commanded a widow there to provide for you...** That occurred about 910 B.C.E., 910 if you want to write that down.

92 If you hold your place there and turn over to **Yahnah** and notice **verse 1. Yahnah 1:1**. He says,

The Word of YAHWEH came to Yahnah son of Amittai, saying:

93 **Verse 2, Rise up, go to Nineveh, that great city, and preach against it; for their wickedness has come up before Me...** Now, for him to say this, it means **YAHWEH** had to make a Judgment. So the sins that were coming up to Him involved **YAHWEH**'s House and His future Work, you see. You see what I'm talking about? Their sins have come up to Me.

94 The whole world was in sin. This Babylon, this whole thing belonged to Babylon. They were under the rulership of Babylon. Jericho was full of sin. It was called the Sin City. We have the same thing on television today! [laughing] I wonder if that's where they got their name. But they bring forth this sin and make it look desirable.

95 So here, he says their wickedness has come up before **YAHWEH** Himself to where **YAHWEH** must make a decision here as to what to do. So **YAHWEH** made the decision, "Go and tell them; give them a chance to repent. Tell them I'm going to destroy them." But, of course, Yahnah ran from it. [laughing] That occurred. If you wrote down 910, you can write down 862 on **Yahnah 1:1**. That was about forty-eight years, forty-eight years after this took place with the widow and this boy who died.

96 (And I know my time is up.[laughing]) Praise **YAHWEH**. You'll want to hear it next week; right? May **YAHWEH** bless you and don't forget tonight and tomorrow night the new moon. I love you brethren! **YAHWEH** bless you! Praise **YAHWEH**!

Now, that's how Yahweh guards His House, His Plan. Now, you got to remember that brethren because Yahweh has a Work that He's guarding here today. A Work that we must do and we must be prepared at the end of this thing to resurrect the dead. That is our job. That's commissioned for us to do. Praise Yahweh. [applause]

Chapter Twenty-Nine

Testimony Of The Great Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins

I'll tell you as Kahan Yedidiyah, the Great Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins said, you need to read The Mark of the Beast again.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins 6/10/08 am

The House of YAHWEH, Abelin, Texas and all her members scattered throughout the world give all Honor, Glory and Praise to our Heavenly Father Whose Name Alone is YAHWEH for His Mercy, Love and Protection upon His Called Out Ones, His Inheritance, the Last Era of The House of YAHWEH.

We acknowledge Great Father YAHWEH as the Only Source of Righteousness and Justice, the Only Source of Wisdom and Strength. We uphold all of Father YAHWEH's 613 Laws of Righteousness which guarantee Peace, Abundant Living and Eternal Life soon to come.

We know that Satan, the adversary of YAHWEH and His Saints, has relentlessly used the power that Great Father YAHWEH has allowed her to have to try to destroy mankind in hopes that YAHWEH's Plan of bringing forth a Family who will rule just like Father YAHWEH does would be destroyed. As Satan sees the Plan of YAHWEH unfolding with men and women standing firm for YAHWEH's Way of Life, she is even more furious because she realizes that her efforts to convince the universe of YAHWEH's "impossible" way of life are coming to naught.

One of her main tactics for trying to destroy mankind is to persecute the Saints of YAHWEH, subjecting them to harsh and cruel experiences in hopes that they will deny, betray YAHWEH and help support her false teachings.

● **Hebrews 11:36-40—**

36 And others had trials of cruel mockings and scourgings, yes, and of chains and imprisonment;

37 They were stoned, they were sawed in two, were tested, were slain with the sword. They wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins, being destitute, afflicted, tormented; *cruelly treated—*

38 Of whom the world was not worthy. They wandered in deserts and mountains, and *in dens and caves of the earth.*

39 And all these, having obtained a Righteous report through the Faith, have not received the promise;

40 YAHWEH having provided some better thing for us, that they, without us, would not be made perfect.

Our Great High Priest, Yahshua Messiah was also arrested on false charges.

● **Mattithyah 26:50, 55-57, 59-60—**

50 Yahshua said to him: Now you have come. So they came, laid hands on Yahshua, and took Him.

55 At that same time, Yahshua said to the multitudes: Have you come out, as against a robber, with swords and clubs to take Me? I sat daily with you, teaching in the sacred precincts, and you did not arrest Me.

56 But all this has been done, so that the Scriptures of the Prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the Disciples abandoned Him, and fled.

57 And those who had seized Yahshua led him away to Caiaphas, the High Priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

59 Now the chief priests and elders, with all the Sanhedrin, sought false testimony against Yahshua to put Him to death,

60 But found none. Yes, though many false witnesses came forward, they found none. At last, two false witnesses came forward.



In these final days of Satan's war against the Saints of **YAHWEH**, Satan and her followers are working relentlessly and desperately with the same schemes to wear out and destroy every one of the Saints. Our brother and Great Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins has been chosen to be a testimony to the world that Satan and her followers are using the same tactics to persecute **YAHWEH**'s People, to try to wear them down and turn from **YAHWEH**'s Way.

Due to a false accusation, Kahan Yedidiyah was arrested a few days after the Feast of Tabernacles 2007. Because of the incredibly high bail that was put on him, he was unable to bond out and had to await trial in the local jail for over a year.

When the trial finally began, a few days after the Feast of Tabernacles 2008, the Saints who were able went and packed the Taylor County courthouse. Although the Great Kahan was not able to talk to anyone, he bowed before his Family when he entered the courtroom and his Family bowed back to him.

The prosecution went first. The testimony was dominated by witnesses, most of whom were former members of **YAHWEH**'s Great House, who were very angry and bitter. Their testimonies conflicted greatly and relied heavily on hearsay and circumstantial evidence. Although objections were made, all their testimonies were admitted as "evidence".

Their hatred was clearly demonstrated as they uttered bitter words and lying accusations against not only Kahan Yedidiyah, but against **YAHWEH** and His House; just like they did with our High Priest, Yahshua. It was clear from early on that it was The House of **YAHWEH** that was on trial, not only Kahan Yedidiyah.

Faithful and reliable witnesses testified on behalf of our Great Kahan. They spoke words of truth understanding the seriousness of the circumstances

before them. Even with their testimonies and with no real proof or evidence, Kahan Yedidiyah was convicted. A few weeks later, he received his sentence: thirty years.

We praise Father **YAHWEH** as we see Kahan Yedidiyah stand strong for Great **YAHWEH** in chains and handcuffs even in the face of cruel mockings and blatant lies. He has left all things in **YAHWEH**'s Hands, knowing full well that he is being tested and persecuted because He keeps **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

Following are excerpts from various writings of the Great Kahan since his imprisonment began.

Kahan Yedidiyah encourages us to continue to put our trust in Great Father **YAHWEH**.

Please keep on top of the guys. Tell them to put their whole trust in YAHWEH and never fear this world. YAHWEH is in complete control.

Although we suffer at the hands of the enemies, Kahan Yedidiyah knows in Whom he trusts.

For the past two years, YAHWEH has always been my Protection through the many encounters that I faced, I give all Glory and Honor to YAHWEH, through Yahshua our High Priest and our Greatest Teacher in the world, Kahan Yisrayl Hawkins.

* * *

Only YAHWEH can deliver me, not the hands of men. Always remember that and believe it with your whole heart.

* * *

YAHWEH has always kept me under His Wing as a mother and father do their children

Excerpts from the sermon given by the Great Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins on 10/04/07, the Last Great Day.

Hopefully the next thing you're able to hear from us soon is "Family, come home."

YAHWEH's allowing us to have to go through this generation, this last generation. If we had not experienced this—if we don't experience the nuclear fallout and these disease epidemics and surviving this, how are we able to ever teach these other nations? By being a leader and training in this generation; you need to get out there with the shovel and help the man in the ditch.

How many phone calls has Pastor answered? Can I see your hands; raise your hands. Come on, let's see some bravery here. Of course, all the teachers and all the Priests; the ones who are the backbones of the Work. I have never

been denied a phone call. I can call him twenty times a day and he'll answer me every time for the Work. You know what, he's the busiest man, but he takes his time for us. He sets the ultimate example here.

By the way, there's one thing I want to say here about the food. I think everybody should give a round of applause both to the men and women of the cafeteria and restaurants. I won't tell you of the seven steaks I got fed this Feast! You know, it was really yummy and excellent. They worked hard.

And if you'll all please stand, you have the time to listen to the Greatest Teacher in the World, Kahan Yisrayl Hawkins!

Kahan Yedidiyah's mind remains on the Work.

I had to attend a class on prison safety and I spoke to this man who had been in for eighteen years. I told him about the Peaceful Solution program. He was very interested.

The next day, I saw the psychologist and sat down with him for twenty minutes. I spoke with him about the Laws and Prophets and what I look to in my life. He said in the end that I should remain strong in what I follow and not to change it. Praise **YAHWEH!**

I talked to him about the Peaceful Solution Program, that it was being taught in the Wynn Unit. He wrote it down and said that he was interested in it.

* * *

I miss the farm greatly. I have a garden here in prison. **YAHWEH** has blessed me with some more people to plant the Seed to. I hope that **YAHWEH** will give me rain to help it grow. But this I know, that they will know where to go when a nuclear war comes, what Name to call in trouble.

So as long as Satan has me in these false chains, I will keep planting **YAHWEH's** Garden and may **YAHWEH** be able to reap some people in His House. May **YAHWEH** be glorified and praised.

He also knows his work as a Teacher of Righteousness has not ended.

I will continue to teach, no matter what. I will make Satan's job as hard as I can. And when it's over, you are going to see the biggest gangs come out of Texas prisons, the most Righteous gangs you have ever seen!

* * *

When I was taken to Middleton Unit, Satan met me at the door with ridicule and taunts, a few cursing our Greatest Teacher and **YAHWEH's** House. But as Yahshua set the example, I too remained silent.

As I moved to the next room for processing, a few people noticed that I had a bible called The Book of **YAHWEH**. Well the next thing I noticed was that I was surrounded by students asking me questions about **YAHWEH** and Salvation. Some wanting to even tell their ex-wives and children about this wonderful Plan that **YAHWEH** has shown us through our Greatest Teacher Yisrayl Hawkins. So I gave them the address for The House of **YAHWEH** and told them to write in for free information.

* * *

When I got to the Byrd Unit... Two doors down, there was a man from Abilene who I was in county jail with. He asked me if he could read one of my Books of Yisrayl.

His cellmate heard him asking me some questions about the points that were being made by our Greatest Teacher Yisrayl Hawkins. His cellmate asked if he could read that book. The next thing I know, this man could not stop talking about what wonderful information was given in this book. His first words were, "The whole world needs to hear these words of this book!"

For the next two weeks, he read all the Books of Yisrayl, the Prophetic Words that I had and The Peaceful Solution books. He was also writing his mother about it and saying this is what the churches should be teaching.

* * *

While I was in a holding area, I was talking to a man who heard my name and asked me if I was a Hawkins from The House of **YAHWEH**. He asked me if I knew Yisrayl Hawkins. I said yes and he jumped up. I think if he could have hugged me, he would have!

He reached out his hand and said his name. He had been studying with The House of **YAHWEH** for some time. I questioned him to see if this was true. I asked him what booklets he had. He told me a few that we send out free of charge and he was also on the mailing list. So I asked him what some of the covers of the PWs looked like. He told me in detail. He also said that some others were also studying but some got scared when all this false stuff came out about Pastor.

He had stopped eating pork. He had some questions concerning the Laws and the nuclear baby. I told him that all things are coming fully to pass. He said that he knew and saw things through the PWs. He said he knows that this is it.

He was very joyous about Pastor and this Work. I helped him with a few Scriptures that he was trying to explain to those in his building. Well, I have not got to really speak to him since that time. But I have passed by him and he looked at me with a smile and said "**YAHWEH.**"

Even when the Great Kahan was pressured to stop "recruiting" people for **YAHWEH**, he would not deny **YAHWEH** or His Faith.

As I was waiting to get assigned to my dorm, the Gang Intelligence Officer (G.I.) called me in to question me about The House of **YAHWEH**. I told her what The House of

YAHWEH was and if she wanted to know more, she could go to **YAHWEH.com**. She wrote it down. She told me not to try and recruit any more people.

I told her that I will do nothing different than the other religions do. I stood my ground and will not allow **YAHWEH's** House to ever be counted as second class; first class and nothing less.

* * *

...after two days, the major (one of the warden's right-hand men) came and pulled me out and put me into isolation. They placed me in handcuffs and escorted me out of the building. I asked as to what I did. They said that it was for other's protection as well as mine. Then it hit me that there were a lot of people interested in The House of **YAHWEH** and they were afraid of **YAHWEH**.

Well when I got put in isolation, I met a young man who asked me some questions. I was briefly speaking to the young man and he said he knew who I was. He told me that it will all work out for me. This young man came from Israel. I spoke to him about **YAHWEH** and His Laws. He said that he knew about The House of **YAHWEH** and told me that I needed to keep on with the Faith that I believed in.

Not long after that, I was locked down in a separate cell as they were pulling people out to catch the chain bus. This guard was walking around taunting me saying, "You the man." I was standing next to the door watching people coming in so they, like cattle, can be shipped off to different units.

When it came time for me to be loaded on the bus, I asked the officer what he meant by saying "You the man." He said that I was the biggest, highest profile case or person he had ever seen out of the unit. I just looked down and shook my head and said that is sad. They took pride and joy in seeing to the suffering of a Saint of **YAHWEH**.

* * *

After an hour, I got to my dorm, to where I was met by a few gang members from the Aryan Brotherhood, who asked me where I stand and who I run with, which means what gang do I belong to. I told them that I am House of **YAHWEH**. They asked, what is that? I told them that we live by the Laws and Prophets. They asked if I believe in the Messiah, I told them of course. After that, they left. Some were standing by listening to what I said. They came and asked if I would sit down and study with them, of which I did. **YAHWEH** again led the way with His Great Plan.

Kahan Yedidiyah continues in his zeal and love for **YAHWEH** and His House.

I did spread the Word a lot here. I hope all is going to be fine. I have been collecting some Disciples to **YAHWEH** in here.

* * *

...after two days, I was told I was being shipped out again to my unit. So I had to hurry and pack up my things and report to the front. While I was waiting to get my belongings inventoried, this one lady was being really mean to people. I was praying

I don't know if I've ever told you much about Kahan Yedidiyah. The only reason his dad is here is because he was suffering from the evil of the world. He was going some other place and his pickup broke down in Abilene. I told him that **YAHWEH** broke that pickup down. Here is where he found out about the Sabbath. He found out about The House of **YAHWEH**.

Of course, he was having trouble with Yedidiyah. Yedidiyah hit the ground running when he was born and he's been running ever since. Kahan Banahyah kind of dumped him out there at the farm and I put him to work.

He would be in the living room, but he would always be looking in there at me. I would be in my office writing and studying and he would come in every once in a while and ask a question. I would answer him and he would say "Oh, okay, that makes sense." That is the way he started his learning process, along with the classes. They have been here ever since and grown stronger.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins 04/23/03

that I would not get her, but **YAHWEH** had other plans for me that night. She called me over to her.

I was nervous but she spoke very soft and kind to me. She looked at all my books. She asked me what they were. I told her they were sermons by Yisrayl Hawkins from The House of **YAHWEH**. Then another lady stepped up and said these books would look great on her bookshelf above her desk at home. I laughed and said I'm sure they would. She asked if there were more of them. I told her to go to yisraylhawkins.com and she could order them. They also liked my Book of **YAHWEH**. I told them that it was my heartbeat and nothing else.

* * *

I got assigned as a janitor which was great. A man came up to me and said that he was working with me in the mornings. He was very kind. He said I know who you are. I thought to myself oh no, not again. He said that he used to live in Abilene and worked for Abilene Lumber. He remembered seeing me a few times at The House of **YAHWEH** when he delivered wood to us. He said that he knows they are lies that are told on the news and knows we have been always kind people. In fact, he said that The House of **YAHWEH** and Yisrayl Hawkins were the only ones who paid their bills on time! Praise **YAHWEH**!

On the day I had to leave, he came to me and told me to keep my head up and he would keep me in his prayers. I, in turn blessed him with the peace of **YAHWEH**.

* * *

I was able to get some food in the commissary. While I was getting my things, one of the workers, an inmate heard the lady say my name. He said that he knew who I was. I asked him how. He said he'd seen me on the news. He was in San Angelo at the time. I then said I was in hopes that I could get away from all that by being there. He told me to keep my head up and stand strong. He said, I know you are innocent and you will be okay." I told him thank you and may he be blessed.

He stands unwaivering, loyal and faithful to our Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.

I, with the Strength of **YAHWEH**, will continue to stand in my place. I bless **YAHWEH** for my Great Teacher, the Greatest Teacher in the world, Kahan Yisrayl Hawkins, without whom we would never have been able to have **YAHWEH**'s Spirit Holy given, through Yahshua our High Priest. Praise **YAHWEH**.

Kahan Yedidiyah continues in his commitment to **YAHWEH**, The House of **YAHWEH**, and the Work of **YAHWEH**, even unto death.

I pray that when I go to sleep, promise me that you will make sure that my name is on the Resurrection List. I don't want to get too far behind in my work. My first words to you will be, "Did Pastor call you?"

We continue in our prayers for the Great Kahan and look forward to the day when he will be here with us and we will once again hear those famous words shouted as he introduces our Great Overseer, "And now, the Greatest Teacher in the world, Kahan Yisrayl Hawkins!"

When We Were Persecuted, We Endured It

The House of **YAHWEH**, Abelin has been undergoing persecution since its re-establishment in 1981. There have been many attacks by the media, fallaways and municipal system—all in their efforts to wipe out The House of **YAHWEH**. We know that **YAHWEH** allows Satan to come against us with the lying propaganda and reproaches and truly we know that very soon now the world will realize and acknowledge that The House of **YAHWEH** belongs to Father **YAHWEH** and He will be our Protector and we are His People, His Chosen Ones. We know Father **YAHWEH** is glorified through His Servant Yisrayl.

We give Great Father **YAHWEH** all Praise, Glory and Honor for His Marvelous Way of Life. We pray for the release of those held captive; not only in prisons of rock and steel, but also those held captive in foreign countries who are unable to come to **YAHWEH**'s House at this time. Most of all, we pray for release of those who are held captive in the bondage of sin.

We pray this Great Last Days' Work will go forth and cover the earth, teaching **YAHWEH**'s Laws to all people, so that an end may be put to all suffering and pain. Great Father **YAHWEH**, we want Righteousness to be established throughout the universe forever!

May You, O Great **YAHWEH**, bless each one with strength to endure the persecution and the attacks of the adversaries. We praise You Great Father **YAHWEH** for allowing these tests and trials to prove us fit for Your Kingdom. We earnestly look for the day when Your Servant Yisrayl will say, even as Mosheh did, "Let My People go. Let the captives go free".

Don't take this lightly, brethren. You really need to be earnest about your prayers for The House of YAHWEH and for Kahan Yedidiyah Hawkins, right now. You really need to be earnest. When you go before YAHWEH three times a day and get on your knees before YAHWEH, you really need to pray for others. Don't pray for yourself. YAHWEH will give, He'll answer your prayers before you ever ask, if you will get your heart right the way He wants you to be a servant to your fellowman. This is one of the ways you can do it right here, show your love for the Work of YAHWEH.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins 10/21/08

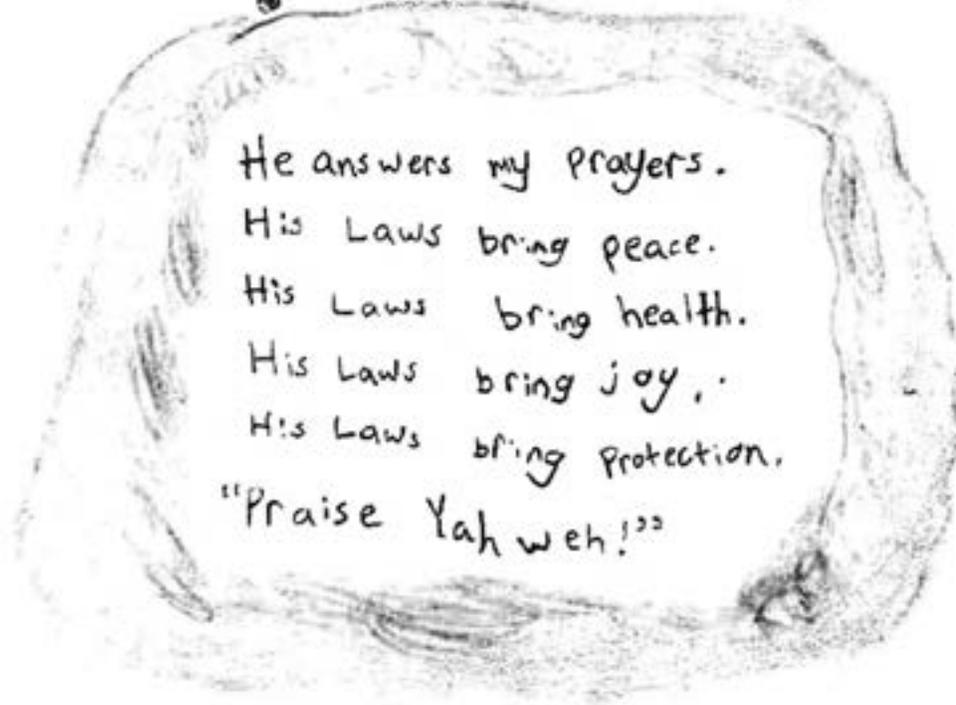


I had a dream the other night. It was a Kingdom dream. It was somewhat comical, but it was so beautiful and the setting was so perfect that I think it is real. Kahan Yedidiyah was chosen to introduce Abel. I knew I was the next speaker when he introduced Abel. He also introduced me. He introduced me the same way he did here today. The sound, the roar, I mean it was like a locomotive, it was like billions of people. You could see them. It was a magnificent dream like maybe even the great supper we are going to have there.

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins 01/17/04

Chapter Thirty
**The Seed Of
The Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins**

I Believe In
Yahweh



Heavenly Father Yahweh, this is your daughter praying on behalf of the work you have established in these last days and you last days witness Pastor Yisra'el Hawkins.

Father Yahweh I thank you for this day that you have given us. I ask that you will protect Pastor and keep him safe. I ask that you will never let him be taken away from us. Please give him the use of his subconscious mind. I pray for the work. Please help us to get more workers. Help us to work in unity and peacefulness. Please bless the sick afflicted and heal them. I ask that you will protect the whole House of Yahweh. I ask that you will let the nuclear wars to start and your kingdom to come quickly and your government be established. I ask that you will release all captives held against their will. In the name of Yashua Messiah we bless you and thank you for everything you have given us. Hallelu Yahweh. Praise Yahweh.



Shalom Pastor Overseer Of The House of
Yahweh.

We all know you are under severe persecution
in these Last Days. We know that you
will stand in your place no matter
what. I thank you for teaching us
because if you were not here to teach
us we would not be here. Yahweh will
protect you every step of the way. So
if you get persecuted remember Yahweh
will protect you. May Yahweh truly Bless
You. Shalom.

Amen yah

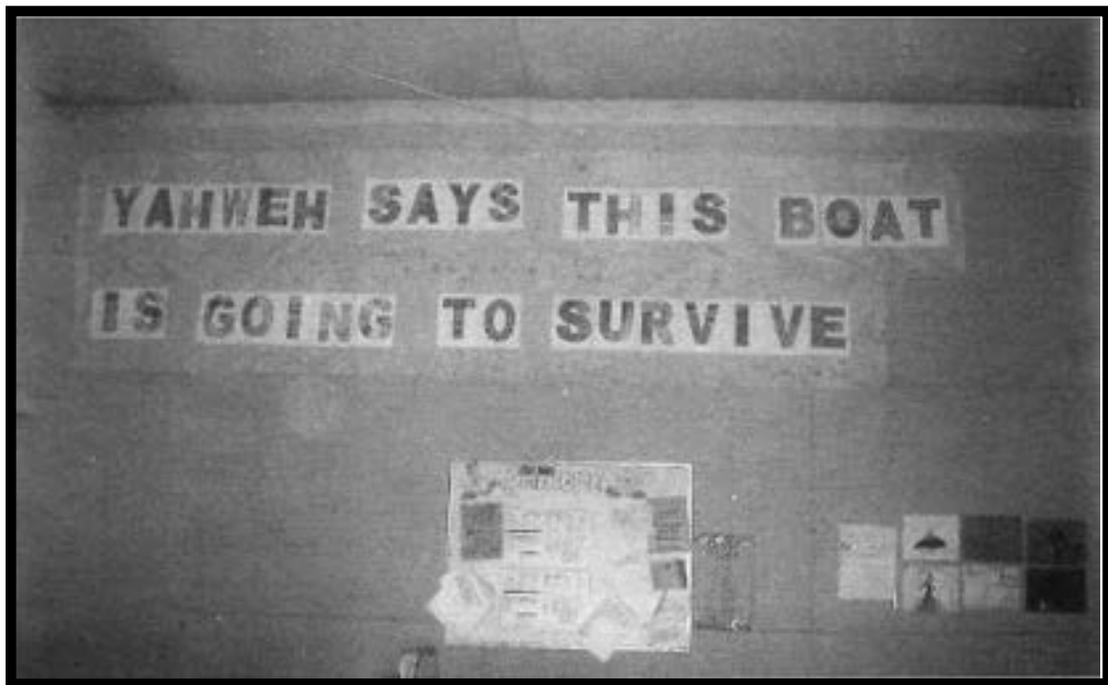
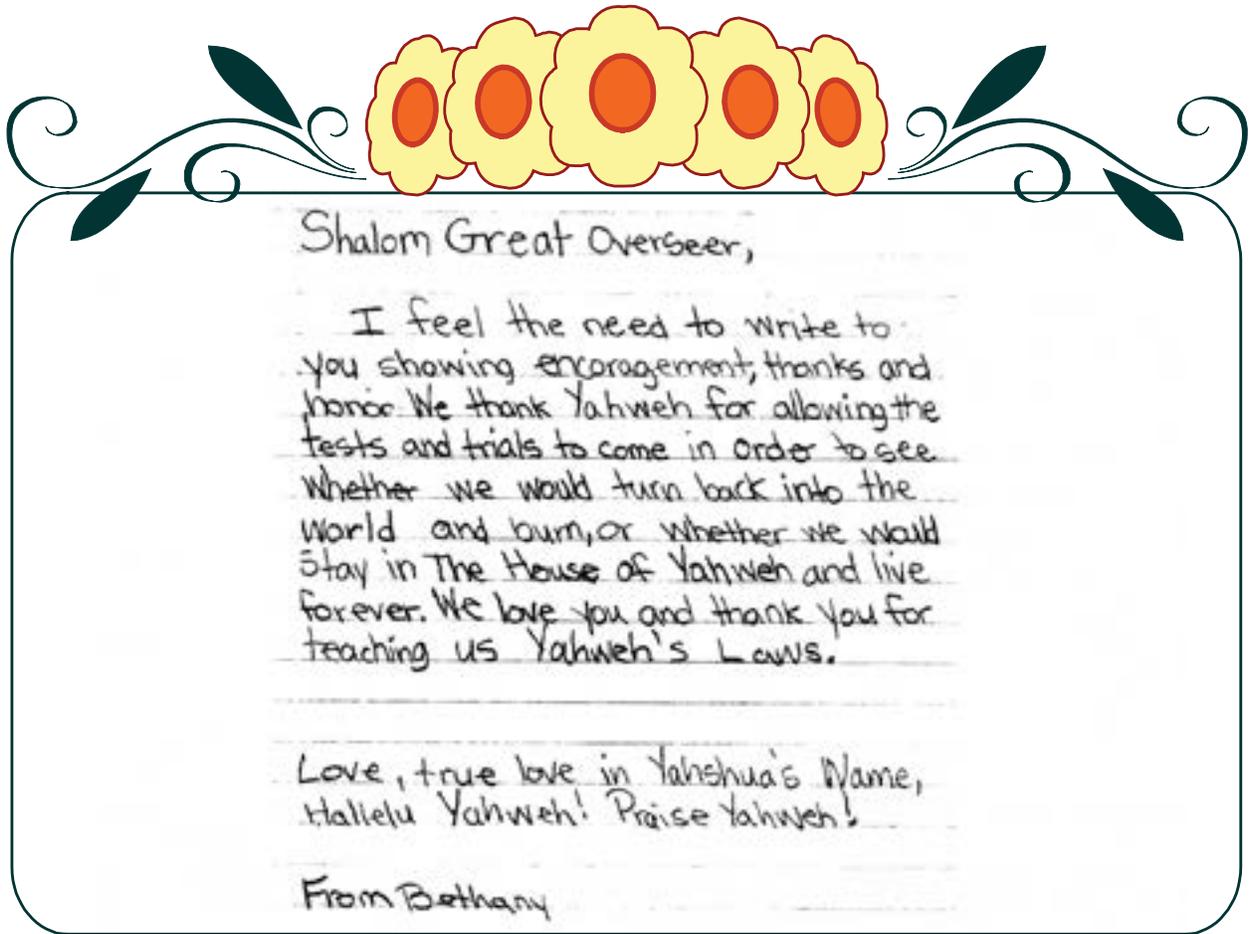
Shalom Great White Buffalo

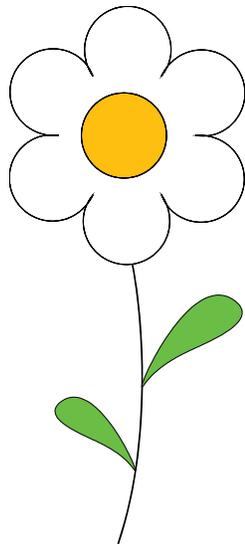
I thank you for teaching us righteousness,
I will stand in my place forever by your
side, and I thank you for teaching us the
Laws of our great Yahweh, You teach us
all we need to know, and I know we
are going to enter into the kingdom, All praise
and honor to Yahweh.

Hallelu Yahweh

Praise Yahweh !

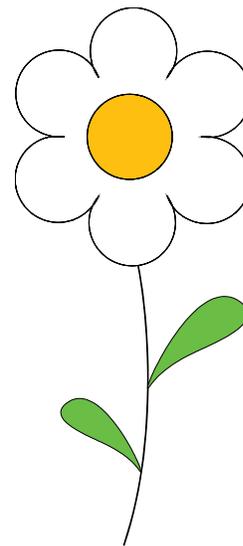
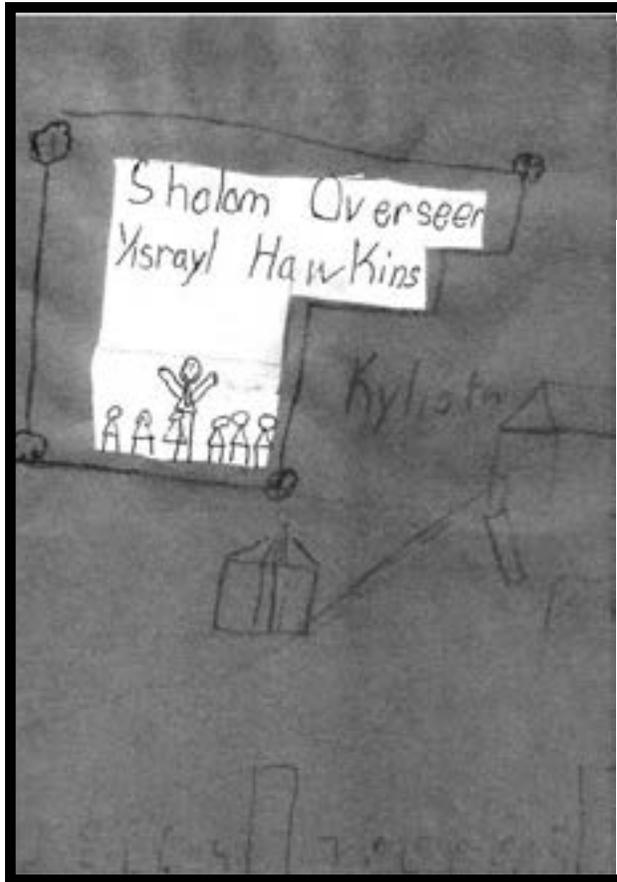
Mohannah H.
ages





Dear Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins,
I hope this letter is
encouraging you to keep
doing the work of Yahweh
and keep teaching us about
Yahweh's Plan and the Laws
of Yahweh. Thank you

Salikah.



Dear, Pastor,

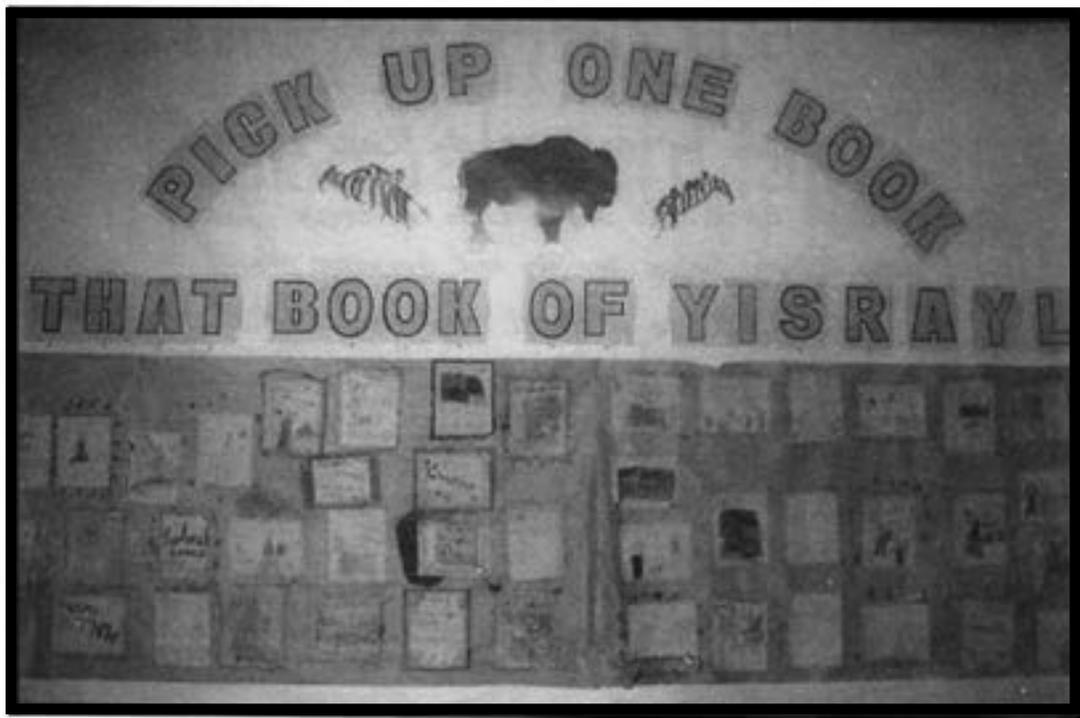
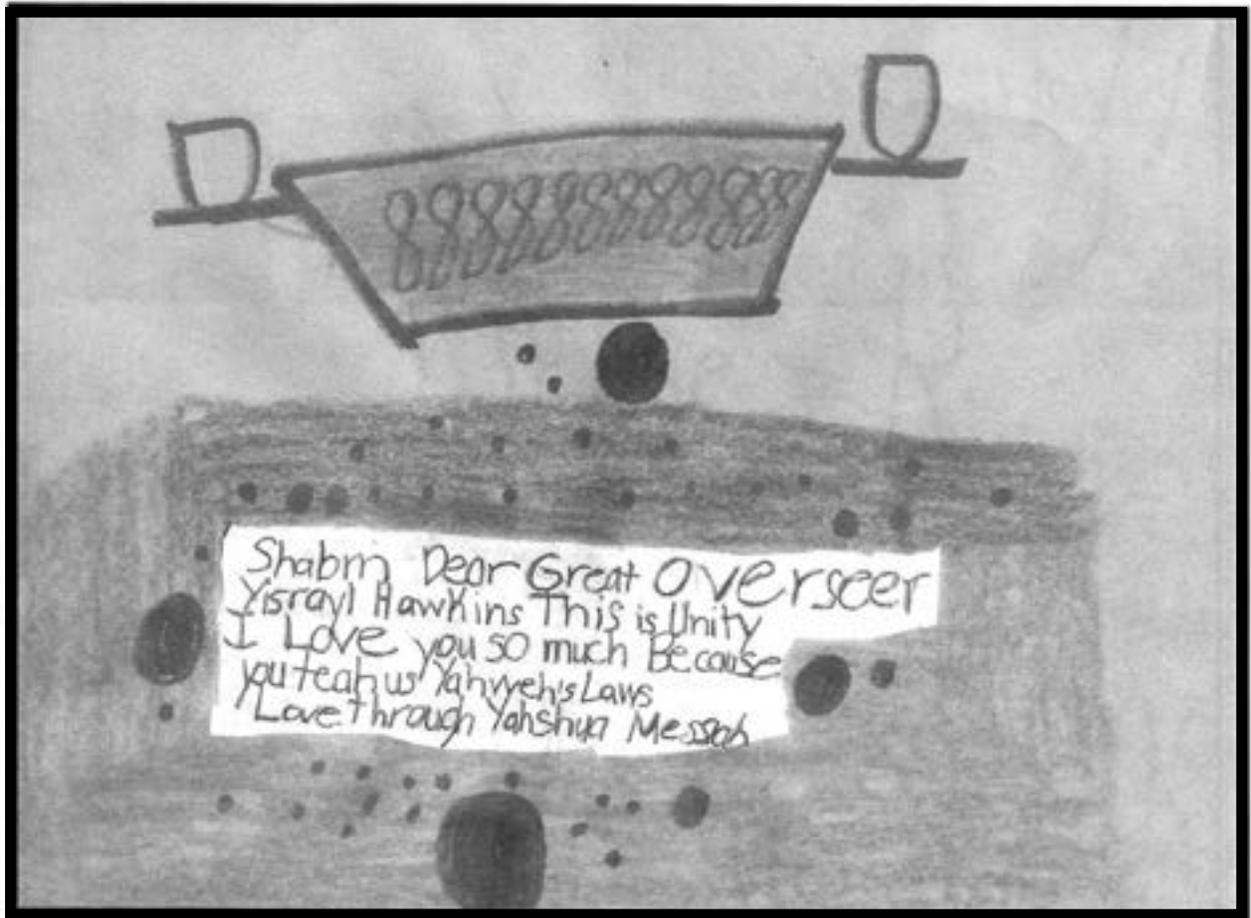
Selvaiah

Shalom Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins. I just want to encourage you to stand strong no matter what occurs in our lifetime. I urge you to know and remember that whatever occurs is in Yahuweh's plan, and we will be persecuted for righteousness' sake. I want to let you know that if you do get taken away, we will stay in this house & never, ever, ever let our enemies push us down or blow us out of Yahuweh's house. I hope that you will never leave this house. I really thank you for the message that you bring, and if you get taken away, will ~~will~~ stop, and if they say, "Don't say Yahuweh's name!" we are going to say His name.

Without you, we wouldn't be here, and we would be worth nothing, but a sack of manure, and I want to encourage you that if you continue teaching us, you will reap your reward and will receive eternal life, because of your righteousness.

Jeremiah 29:11 -

"For I know the thoughts and plans that I have for you," says Yahuweh: "Thoughts of peace and not of destruction, to give you the future you hope for."



YAHWEH LOVES ISRAEL!

Yahweh our Father has Jesus! Harkens the Last Days Appointed Witness dearly, He allows things to occur to test us and He allows things to subside for Peter His Witness and for the whole House of Yahweh those who are at Abel or spread abroad. Yahweh brought all of us to His House to show us the only way to Salvation and Eternal Life. He has also brought us here to teach us the Laws and the Prophecies through His Last Days Witness Jesus! Harkens. Yahweh forgives our sins and transgressions against Him. We will never doubt that you are the only Source of Power and we will trust the Last Days Witness.

Hallelu Yahweh!

Praise Yahweh!

Meleyah Shogabiyah Chananyah



It's like, it's like our children here, we know for sure that our young children are going to prophesy. That's what Yahweh tells us these children are going to do. Praise Yahweh! [applause]

Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins 12/06/08

